UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO
3 1761 00321575 3

The Lincoln Record Society
VOLUME 2.

LINCOLN EPISCOPAL RECORDS

IN THE TIME OF

THOMAS COOPER, S.T.P.

BISHOP OF LINCOLN,

A.D. 1571 TO A.D. 1584.

LINCOLN:
W. K. MORTON & SONS, LIMITED.

1912.

J. W. RUDDOCK & SONS

THE

PUBLICATIONS

OF THE

Lincoln Record Society,

FOUNDED IN THE YEAR

1910.

VOLUME 2.

FOR THE YEAR ENDING 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1911.

BUCKDEN, THE PRINCIPAL RESIDENCE OF THE BISHOPS OF LINCOLN PRIOR TO 1838: the Great Tower and Entrance Gate. *From a drawing by B. Rudge.*

LINCOLN
EPISCOPAL RECORDS

IN THE TIME OF

THOMAS COOPER, S.T.P.

BISHOP OF LINCOLN

A.D. 1571 TO A.D. 1584.

EDITED BY

C. W. FOSTER, M.A., F.S.A.,

VICAR OF TIMBERLAND AND CANON OF LINCOLN.

446441
13-5-46

LINCOLN:

PRINTED FOR THE LINCOLN RECORD SOCIETY BY
W. K. MORTON & SONS, LTD., SALTERGATE, LINCOLN.

1912.

DA
670
L69L5
v.2

CONTENTS.

INTRODUCTION.

Sources of the present volume:

Bishop Thomas Cooper's *Act Book* . . . ix-x

Register called *Varia* x

Bishop Thomas Cooper's *Register* . . . x-xi

Register, 1580-1618 xi

Liber Cleri, 1576 . . . . . xi-xiii

Liber Cleri, 1580 . . . . . xiv-xv

Grants of Advowson and Presentation Deeds . . xv

Institution Bonds and Resignation Bonds . . xv

Archbishop Parker's *Register* xv

Lansdowne MS. 443 xv

Account of Bishop Cooper's life . . . . xv-xx

TABLE OF ABBREVIATIONS . . . . . xxi-xxii

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS . . . . . xxiii-xxiv

BISHOP THOMAS COOPER'S *Act Book.*

Admissions to Dignities in the Cathedral Church of the Blessed Mary of Lincoln 1-4

Admissions to Benefices—

Archdeaconry of Lincoln 5-33

Archdeaconry of Leicester 34-45

Archdeaconry of Buckingham 46-55

Archdeaconry of Bedford 56-64

Archdeaconry of Huntingdon 65-73

Archdeaconry of Stow 74-80

Ordinations 81-98

Appropriation of the Parish Church of Ellington, co. Huntingdon 99-101

BISHOP THOMAS COOPER'S *Register* 103-147

Register, 1580-1618 149-156

Liber Cleri, A.D. 1576—

Deaneries

Lincoln 157-159

Longoboby 159-161

Graffoe 161-163

Wraggoe 163-165

Lawres 165-167

Aslackhoe 167-168

Manlake 168-170

Corringham 171-172

Walshcroft 172-174

Yarborough 174-177

Grimsby 177-180
Calcewaith 180-184
Louthesk 184-188
Candleshoe 188-190
Bolingbroke 190-192
Horncastle, Hill and Gartre 192-197
Lafford 197-200
Loveden 200-201
Grantham 201-204
Holland 204-207
Aveland 207-209
Beltisloe 209-211
Stamford and Ness 212-213

Liber Cleri, A.D., 1580—
Deaneries
Lafford 215
Loveden 216
Grantham 217-218
Beltisloe 218
Stamford and Ness 219
Aveland 219-221
South Holland 221-222
North Holland 222-224
Horncastle, Hill and Gartre 225-229
Bolingbroke 229-231
Candleshoe 231-233
Calcewaith 233-235
Louthesk 235-239

GRANTS OF ADVOWSON.
Cathedral Church of Lincoln 241-242
Archdeaconry of Lincoln 242-249
Archdeaconry of Leicester 249-251
Archdeaconry of Buckingham 251-252
Archdeaconry of Bedford 252-253
Archdeaconry of Huntingdon 253-254
Archdeaconry of Stow 254-256

PRESENTATION DEEDS.
Cathedral Church of Lincoln 257
Archdeaconry of Lincoln 257-265
Archdeaconry of Leicester 265-268
Archdeaconry of Buckingham 268-270
Archdeaconry of Bedford 270-272
Archdeaconry of Huntingdon 272-274
Archdeaconry of Stow 274

CROWN PRESENTATIONS FROM *Lansdowne Manuscript*, No. 443, in the British Museum.
Archdeaconry of Lincoln 275-278
Archdeaconry of Leicester 278-279
Archdeaconry of Buckingham 279-280
Archdeaconry of Bedford 280-281
Archdeaconry of Huntingdon 281-282

INSTITUTION BONDS 283-286
RESIGNATIONS 287-303
Register OF ARCHBISHOP PARKER during the vacancy of the See of Lincoln, 1571 305-307
ADDITIONAL ADMISSIONS TO BENEFICES.
Cathedral Church of Lincoln 309-310
Archdeaconry of Lincoln 310-317
Archdeaconry of Leicester 317-321
Archdeaconry of Buckingham 321-324
Archdeaconry of Bedford 324-327
Archdeaconry of Huntingdon 327-329
Archdeaconry of Stow 329-330
Oxford Colleges 330
ADDITIONAL ORDINATIONS 331-332
APPENDIX I—Statistics from *Liber Cleri*, 1576 . . . 333-335
APPENDIX II—Itinerary of Bishop Cooper . . . 336-338
APPENDIX III—Last Will and Testament of Bishop Cooper with codicils, schedules and note 339-343
APPENDIX IV—Last Wills of Mrs. Elizabeth Belley and Dr. Belley 344
APPENDIX V—Suffragan Bishops in the diocese of Lincoln in the sixteenth century. 345-348

ILLUSTRATIONS.

BUCKDEN, the principal residence of the Bishops of Lincoln prior to 1838: the great Tower and Entrance Gate . *Frontispiece*
FACSIMILE OF BISHOP COOPER'S SIGNATURE . . *To face page* 1
BISHOP COOPER'S SEAL . . . . . *To face page* 242
GENERAL INDEX 349-429
INDEX OF COUNTIES 431-440
INDEX OF SUBJECTS 441-447

INTRODUCTION.

THE present volume, which relates to the episcopate of Dr. Thomas Cooper, is part of an endeavour to calendar the episcopal records at Lincoln for the period 1545 to 1660. Unfortunately the act books of the bishops during the greater part of that time have been lost, and the chronicle of events which they recorded has to be painfully reconstructed from other sources. A volume dealing with the years 1547 to 1570 was intended to be the first of the series, but it was found impossible to collect the necessary materials without the risk of exhausting the patience of the members of the Society.

An account is given below of the several sources from which the volume has been compiled. The original intention was to print no more than the bishop's *Act Book* and *Register*, with the *Libri Cleri* of 1576 and 1580, but it soon became clear that the *Act Book* was by no means complete, and other records have been printed with a view to supplementing its deficiencies. In addition to what is printed here a large amount of illustrative matter relating to the period has had to be reserved for another volume.

BISHOP THOMAS COOPER'S *ACT BOOK.*

This is a large folio, consisting of 124 paper leaves, and measuring 16⅜ by 11¼ inches. It was found in a dilapidated state, but has lately been restored by the staff at Timberland who are repairing the diocesan records, and rebound. The leaves were separate and had been sewn by overcasting by a former binder. There is a separate pagination for the sections relating to the cathedral church, the several archdeaconries and the ordinations. For the sake of convenience the leaves have been renumbered consecutively from the beginning to the end. Each section has an index of its own, except the archdeaconry of Huntingdon. Several leaves are missing:

Archdeaconry of Lincoln—the last leaf (49), which contained six entries, as is shewn by the index (see page 33, n. 1).

Archdeaconry of Leicester—leaves 58 and 59, containing twenty entries (see pages 39 and 40), a leaf between 61 and 62, containing ten entries (see page 42), and the last leaf (66), containing two entries (see page 45).

Archdeaconry of Huntingdon—leaf 114 (see page 68). In this case there is no index to shew what parishes the missing entries related to, but eight institutions (seven on pages 68 and 69, and one on page 328), gathered from other sources, were probably recorded on the missing leaf.

Archdeaconry of Stow—this section is altogether missing (see page 74).

It is probable that in no case does the record begin at the commencement of Cooper's episcopate, and in the case of the archdeaconry of Buckingham there are no entries for the first fifteen months. The entries in each section begin part of the way down the first leaf or on its dorse, and generally without a title, as if it were intended to supply the earlier entries at another time. The Additional Admissions (see pages 309 to 330) shew that there were institutions both earlier and later than those recorded in the *Act Book*.

In all cases the bishop probably performed the act of institution himself, for there is no mention throughout the record of any commission for the purpose. This conclusion is reinforced by the entries in *Varia* (see below), and by the endorsements on many of the presentation deeds. When the bishop himself was the patron the formula is, 'the bishop collated and instituted A.B.,' when another patron presented it runs, 'C.D. was admitted and instituted,' without specifying by whom the act was done. In the admissions to vicarages an oath was exacted from the clerk that he would reside and minister in person in his benefice according to the form of the sacred constitutions published in that behalf. This oath was not required in the case of other promotions. The oath of canonical obedience was demanded from all alike. The presentees to benefices were instituted in their own persons, unless the contrary is stated in these pages.

The most probable explanation of the various deficiencies of the record, excepting the loss of leaves, is that the entries were transcribed from time to time from memoranda made when the acts were done, some of which memoranda were mislaid or overlooked.

VARIA.

This is a volume consisting of 166 parchment folios, and measuring 14 by 11½ inches. It contains various matters—institutions, memoranda and ordinations—during several vacancies in the see, and at other times, from 1449 to 1585. Folios 134 to 142*d.* contain institutions in the time of Cooper, but the record is by no means complete for the period that it covers, and it is difficult to say upon what principle the entries have been selected. It is mentioned in each entry that the presentee subscribed the articles of religion agreed to by the bishops in the sacred synod convoked by royal authority, and made oath to keep and defend the doctrine contained in them, and also to renounce all foreign power, and to acknowledge the royal supremacy. The usual oath as to residence was exacted from presentees to vicarages. The acts were done by the bishop himself. These institutions have been collated with those in the *Act Book*.

BISHOP THOMAS COOPER'S *REGISTER.*

This is a volume consisting of 115 paper leaves, and measuring 11¾ by 8⅝ inches. It has suffered from damp, and the ink in some parts is very faint. The writing is often crowded and somewhat difficult to decipher. The manuscript has lately been repaired, and it will shortly be rebound. The first part has been numbered by leaves 1 to 35, and the second part by pages 1 to 148. The volume has now been renumbered throughout by leaves for the sake of convenience. The first part, which belongs to the episcopate of Bishop Bullingham, has been left for treatment in a future

volume, except that the documents to which the clergy were required to subscribe have been printed (see pages 103 to 108). This earlier part is almost entirely occupied with subscriptions of the clergy with their own hands to the oath of supremacy and the articles, etc.

The second part, which relates to Cooper's episcopate, is of a much more miscellaneous character, as pages 109 to 147 shew. Here too the subscriptions are made by the clergy with their own hands. In all cases the actual words of assent have been printed in the original Latin, since in some instances at least they indicate varying degrees of acquiescence in the formularies. Most of the signatories subscribe '*volens*'; some write '*libens*,' '*lubens*,' '*volenti animo*,' '*volunter*,' '*voluntarie*,' or '*liberiter*'; one has '*mea sponte volens*'; about 16 will not go beyond '*subscripsi*' or '*subscribo*'; one (page 143) cautiously writes, '*Prefixis articulis quatenus cum dei verbo consentiant volens subscribo.*'

It was thought unnecessary to print the entries of the *Register* relating to admissions to benefices and to ordinations, since the particulars had already been given from the *Act Book*, but the two records have been collated, and the words of subscription have been added in brackets after the corresponding entries in the *Act Book*. The other entries in the *Register* are calendared in pages 109 to 147. Near the end of the manuscript there are three letters of Bishop Cooper's in English (see pages 144 and 145). The Articles printed on pages 103 to 106 are those prescribed to ministers in the *Interpretations and Further Considerations*, drawn up in 1560 by the archbishop of Canterbury and the bishops, for securing better order in the Church. A translation is given below the text, and the writer is indebted to Archdeacon Jeudwine for some of the renderings. Unfortunately the *Register* ends in September, 1577, and there is no other book of subscriptions during the period covered by this volume.

The *Register* affords evidence that Cooper, like Parkhurst of Norwich, and other bishops, in spite of the queen's disapproval, encouraged 'prophesyings,' for certain clerks are enjoined to frequent 'the exercise' under pain of law (see page 114). At the same time he was anxious to suppress what was dangerous in them, for the vicar of Grantham is enjoined 'to deale in his cure, and not to speak at all in the exercise until his moderacion shalbe better knowne' (*ibid.*). The *Liber Cleri* of 1576 mentions that Martin Crosfeild, the incumbent of Bracebridge and Claypole, was the prolocutor in the public exercise (see page 159). Cooper directed that the prolocutor or moderator should comment not only on the arguments used, but also on the lives and general conduct of the speakers—a privilege which might conceivably lead to abuse.[1]

REGISTER, 1580-1618.

This is a volume consisting of 234 paper leaves, of which the first leaf is missing, and measuring 12 by 8 inches. The manuscript, which is excellently written, has lately been repaired and rebound. Leaves 2 to 18 belong to Cooper's time, and are calendared on pages 149 to 156.

LIBER CLERI, 1576.

This is a volume consisting of 39 paper leaves, which measure 11 by 8⅛ inches. It has lately been repaired, and is in very good condition. There

[1] *Diocesan Histories : Lincoln*, page 266.

is at Lincoln part of a second copy of the *Liber*, which has been badly damaged by damp, and is only partly legible. It consists of 10 paper leaves, measuring 12⅝ by 8⅜ inches, and contains the returns for the following deaneries: Louthesk (part), Calcewaith, Candleshoe, Bolingbroke, and part of Horncastle, Hill and Gartree. The *Liber* is of very great interest, giving, as it does, a careful account of the clergy in the county of Lincoln. Unfortunately the record for the other counties that were at that time included in the diocese cannot be found either at Lincoln or in London. In the Lambeth Palace Library (*Cartæ Miscellaneæ*, vol. 13, part 2) there are similar returns relating to some of the other dioceses, but they are not quite so full as the Lincoln manuscript. Cardwell gives the form of a letter of the archbishop, asking for a similar return in 1561 :—

> These shall be to desire and require you to certify me so speedily, as you may, of all and singular parsons, vicars, and curates within your —— and how many of them be resident; and where the absents do dwell and remain; how many of them be neither priests nor deacons; noting the names of all such as be learned and able to preach, whether married or unmarried, of what degree, and which of them (being already licensed to preach) do preach accordingly. And finally how many of them do commonly keep hospitality. And that your certification in that behalf be conceived and made according to the form herein inclosed. And thus trusting of your diligence herein, I wish you well to fare (*Documentary Annals*, vol. i, page 309).

This letter differs in this respect from the earlier form that, to gratify the queen's strong impressions on the subject of marriage of the clergy, it inquires 'whether married or unmarried.' In the present return there is no mention of hospitality. On the other hand, particulars are given about the due ministration of the sacraments and other rites of the Church. The queen's *Injunctions* of 1559 order

> That every parson, vicar, curate, and stipendary priest, being under the degree of a master of arts, shall provide and have of his own, within three months after this visitation, the New Testament both in Latin and in English with paraphases upon the same, conferring the one with the other. And the bishops and other ordinaries by themselves or their officers, in their synods and visitations, shall examine the said ecclesiastical persons, how they have profited in the study of holy scripture. (Cardwell, *Documentary Annals*, vol. i, page 218).

The examination was evidently dreaded in some instances, for we are told that the incumbent of Ingoldmells and Panton 'withdrew before his examination in spite of being admonished to undergo it' (page 189). The rector of Careby, also, is stated to have withdrawn before his examination (see page 211). The examination was not, apparently, confined to persons below the degree of master of arts, for particulars are sometimes given as to the knowledge of masters. The bachelors and doctors of theology are the only classes about whose learning no details are given.

The particulars about the marriage of the clergy are interesting. Dr. Frere (*History of the English Church*, 1558-1625, pages 107, 108) states that in the metropolitical visitation of 1561-2 it was found that one quarter of the clergy were married in the archdeaconry of Stow, and only 9 out of 129 in Leicestershire. These numbers are quoted as being probably below the average for the country. By 1576 the proportion of married clergymen had increased, for the *Liber* shows that about two-thirds had taken wives.

It was laid down in 1559, in the queen's *Injunctions*, that

> because there hath grown offence, and some slander to the church by lack of discreet and sober behaviour in many ministers of the church, both in choosing of their wives, and indiscreet living with them, the remedy whereof is necessary to be sought : it is thought therefore very necessary that no manner of priest or deacon shall hereafter take to his wife any manner of woman without the advice and allowance first had upon good examination by the bishop of the same diocese, and two justices of the peace of the same shire, dwelling next to the place, where the same woman hath made her most abode before her marriage ; nor without the good will of the parents of the said woman, if she have any living, or two of the next of her kinsfolks, or, for lack of knowledge of such, of her master or mistress, where she serveth. And before he shall be contracted in any place, he shall make a good and certain proof thereof to the minister, or to the congregation assembled for that purpose, which shall be upon some holy-day, where divers may be present. And if any shall do otherwise, that then they shall not be permitted to minister either the word or the sacraments of the church, nor shall be capable of any ecclesiastical benefice. And for the manner of marriages of any bishops, the same shall be allowed and approved by the metropolitan of the province, and also by such commissioners as the queen's majesty shall thereunto appoint. And if any master or dean, or any head of any college shall purpose to marry, the same shall not be allowed, but by such to whom the visitation of the same doth properly belong, who shall in any wise provide that the same tend not to the hinderance of their house. (Cardwell, *Documentary Annals*, vol. i, pages 224, 225).

A license for the marriage of a clerk will be found at page 307, and there are some certificates of justices of the peace in the episcopal registry at Lincoln, shewing that the strange provisions in the *Injunctions* were observed as late as the end of the reign of Elizabeth.

The number of clergymen who were qualified to preach was probably 57, though 6 of these are doubtful. Thirteen preached without a licence in their several benefices, and 4 others in unspecified places. In the metropolitical visitation of 1561-2, it was found that out of 129 clergymen in the archdeaconry of Leicester, there were only 15 preachers ; and Bishop Cooper's letters (see pages 144, 145) shew that he found it difficult to provide preachers for that archdeaconry.

The number of vacant benefices is noticeable—78 out of 544. The Clerical Subsidy Rolls at the Public Record Office shew that a large proportion of the benefices in the diocese was vacant throughout Elizabeth's reign, being so poor that it was impossible to collect from them the subsidies granted by the clergy to the queen. It is hoped that a volume of these subsidies will appear before long.

It seems that all those who appeared conformed and duly ministered the sacraments. In some cases it is added that the clerk says the public prayers, and uses the rites and ceremonies prescribed by public authority. Possibly those who did not conform absented themselves. The only case of difficulty that is specified is that of the well-known John Dee of whom it is stated that he is 'vehemently suspected in religion ; an astronomer, not a theologian' (see page 201). A later case of departure from the 'received religion' (*religio recepta*) is recorded at page 152.

The tables in Appendix I. summarise the evidence contained in the *Liber*, and a note about the suffragan bishops of Lincoln, by whom many of the incumbents had been ordained, is given in Appendix V.

LIBER CLERI, 1580.

This manuscript consists of 22 paper leaves, which measure 12½ by 8¼ inches. It has been very badly damaged by damp, but has lately been repaired so far as is possible. Many of the leaves have disappeared altogether, and the upper halves of the first seven that remain have perished, while the other fifteen leaves are all more or less injured. The ink in many parts is very faint. The task of reconstructing the missing leaves from other sources was found to be impossible, but where any part of an entry remains, it has generally been possible to supply the missing words from the sources specified in the footnotes. Like the *Liber Cleri* of 1576, it probably covered the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow, but the part relating to Stow has perished.

No date is mentioned in the manuscript, but internal evidence shews the year to have been 1580. On the one hand incumbents appeared who were instituted 25 April,[1] 18 May,[2] and 21 May,[3] 1580; and curates who were admitted 1, 27 and 29 June.[4] Richard Lane, who was instituted to the rectory of Ingoldsby 21 May, is recorded as seemingly having been sworn on 26 June with respect to the appointment of a proctor to appear for him.[5] On the other hand Alan Holdernes, who was vicar of South Elkington at the time of the record, had vacated the benefice on 21 July[6]; and John Arnold, who is entered as rector of Saltfleetby St. Peter's, was dead 19 August.[7] Robert Sarrett's name had been entered as rector of Withern, but it was afterwards struck out and the word *'obiit'* written against it, and his successor was instituted 19 July.[8] Fulk Warden, rector of Tothill, was admonished to appear, probably at the bishop's court at Lincoln, on 9 July.[9]

This evidence, which is confirmed by other entries, points to the end of June and the beginning of July, 1580, as the date of the record, and it may safely be concluded that it is the account of the clergy compiled at the bishop's triennial visitation. A few entries are inconsistent with this date, namely, entries of a few events in July,[10] August[11] and September,[12] 1580, one in 1582,[13] and one in 1586.[14] It is easy to understand how the events in the summer of 1580 might be entered after the end of the visitation in order to complete the record. The entries of 1582 and 1586 are not so easily accounted for. They are seemingly made by the original scribe, and they must be either later insertions or clerical errors.

The *Liber* is so incomplete that no attempt has been made to compile statistics from it. The word *prox'*, which appears at times, probably stands

---

[1] Page 234, 2nd entry from foot.
[2] Page 239, last entry.
[3] Page 215, 3rd entry.
[4] Page 235, 5th, 7th and 8th entries.
[5] Page 215, 3rd entry, where '1580' should probably be read for '1581,' which is an impossible date. The ink is very much faded.
[6] Page 26, 10th entry, and page 239, 1st entry.
[7] Page 26, 13th entry, and page 237, 8th entry.
[8] Page 234, 9th entry, and page 316, 1st entry.
[9] Page 235, 9th entry.
[10] Page 223, last entry, and page 227, 4th entry.
[11] Page 221, 11th entry.
[12] Page 224, last entry, and page 231, 7th entry.
[13] Page 229, 6th entry.
[14] Page 237, 3rd entry.

for '*procuratio*,' signifying that the clerk appeared by a proctor. For this the fee was 4*s*. 8*d*. The usual fee was 8*d*., but pluralists had to pay an additional sum of 3*s*. The phrases 'he has for orders,' or 'he has for admission,' signify that the clerk had not exhibited his letters of orders or his record of admission, and that he had to produce them. It will be noticed that several curates are 'tolerated,' and that a few readers (*prelectores*) were employed in the diocese.

GRANTS OF ADVOWSON AND PRESENTATION DEEDS.

These documents are in the episcopal registry at Lincoln, and extend from about A.D. 1474 to the present day. They have been sorted into years down to A.D. 1670, and are being cleaned and repaired. The draft of a calendar of some thousands of them has been prepared by Canon R. E. G. Cole, and others have been calendared by the writer, who has also revised the calendar for the period covered by this volume, and has collated the deeds with the *Act Book*. These deeds are of great value, since they help to supply the omissions of the *Act Book*. The deeds of the next period are of even greater interest, for many of them are endorsed with particulars of the lives of the presentees.

INSTITUTION BONDS & RESIGNATIONS.

These also are kept in the episcopal registry, and have lately been repaired and arranged.

ARCHBISHOP PARKER'S REGISTER.

It seemed convenient to supply from this *Register*, which is kept at Lambeth, the admissions to benefices and other business during the vacancy of the see of Lincoln after the translation of Bishop Bullingham. Since the text of the present volume was printed the Canterbury and York Society have issued a transcript of the *Register* under the editorship of Dr. Frere.

CROWN PRESENTATIONS.

These have been taken from a beautifully written volume in the British Museum, namely Lansdowne MS. 443. MSS. 444 and 445 in the same collection carry the calendar down to the end of the reign of Elizabeth. It has not been found possible to verify the entries in the calendar by reference to the Patent Rolls, but whenever evidence has been found for or against the statements of the manuscript, it has been given in the footnotes. It is probable that some of the clerks who received presentations to benefices from the crown were never admitted. This is probably accounted for by the practice of giving a presentation while a benefice was full, with a view to its being acted upon when a vacancy occured. An extreme instance occurs on page 329, where it appears that Boniface Martin was instituted to the rectory of Pilham, 7 April, 1574, whereas the presentation was made 2 July, 7 Elizabeth [A.D. 1565].

BISHOP COOPER.

Thomas Cooper,[1] who was born about 1517 at Oxford, was the son of a

[1] The authorities for Cooper's life are, the *Dictionary of National Biography*, Wood's *Athenæ Oxonienses* (ed. Bliss), vol. i, pages 608, 609; Cooper's *Athenæ Cantabrigienses*, vol. ii, pages 166, 167; Harrington's *Nugæ Antiquæ*, vol. i, page 69; Cassan's *Lives of the Bishops of Winchester*, vol. ii, pages 36-48; Milner's *History of Winchester*, vol. i, page 290; Bloxam's *Register of Magdalen College, Oxford*; and Macray's continuation of the same; *Diocesan Histories: Lincoln*, by Archdeacon Perry.

very poor tailor in Cat Street. In 1531 he became a chorister in Magdalen College school, and was admitted B.A. 7 July, 1539. In the latter year he was elected probationer of Magdalen College, and in 1540 perpetual fellow. He proceeded M.A. 6 June, 1543. Leaving his fellowship about 1546, he devoted himself to the study of *litteræ humaniores* and medicine. From 1549 to 1558 and from 1559 to 1568 he was master of the choir school, where one of his pupils was William Camden. In 1549-1550 he successfully resisted an attempt made by Dr. Cox to stop grammar teaching at the expense of Magdalen College, and the school continued.[1]

In 1548 Cooper published an edition of Elyot's Latin Dictionary under the title of *Bibliotheca Eliotæ. Sive Dictionarium Lat. et Angl. auctum et emend. per Tho. Cooper*, and in 1565 expanded it into the *Thesaurus Linguæ Romanæ et Britannicæ*, which was republished in 1573, 1578 and 1584. This work, which was commonly known as *Cooper's Dictionary*, was much esteemed by Queen Elizabeth, and led to the author's promotion in the Church. Cooper also completed Lanquet's *Chronicle of the World*, publishing it in 1549. Two more editions of the same work appeared in 1560 and 1565 under the title of *Cooper's Chronicle*.

In 1562 Cooper published *An Answer in Defence of the Truth against the Apology of Private Mass*, the *Apology* in question being a reply to Bishop Jewel's famous *Apology*. In 1589 he was again engaged in controversy, writing an *Admonition to the People of England*, etc., in reply to the libels of Martin Mar-prelate, who retorted in a pamphlet, entitled *Ha' ye any work for the Cooper?*[2]

Being in sympathy with the reforming party in the Church, Cooper, on the accession of Queen Mary, departed from his intention of seeking ordination, and supplicated for the degree of bachelor of medicine and for leave to practice in June, 1556, 3 November, 1559, and 3 July, 1566. On the accession of Queen Elizabeth, recurring to his original purpose, he was ordained and, 18 March, 1566-7, was admitted B.D. and D.D. In 1567 he became dean of Christ Church, and was commissary or vice-chancellor 1567-1570. When Queen Elizabeth came to Oxford to visit the Earl of Leicester, who was the chancellor of the University, Cooper composed and read an address of congratulation in Latin, which is still preserved in manuscript at Corpus Christi College. In 1569 he was appointed to the deanery of Gloucester.

On 4[3] February, 1570-1, Cooper was elected to the bishopric of Lincoln, and the royal assent was given by letters patent on 19 February.[4] The election was confirmed in the church of St. Mary-le-Bow, London. on 23 February, John Flower, clerk, M.A., being the proctor for the bishop-elect.[5] On the following day, Saturday, the feast of St. Matthias, Cooper was consecrated[6] in Lambeth Palace chapel by Archbishop Parker, Robert Horne, bishop of Winchester, and Nicholas Bullingham, who had just been translated from Lincoln to Worcester. On Sunday, 11 March, he was

[1] Foster Watson, *The English Grammar Schools to 1660*, page 242.
[2] *Dictionary of National Biography*.
[3] So Le Neve, *Fasti*, ed. Hardy, but in the *Act Book* the successive years of the episcopate are stated to begin on 1 February.
[4] Archbishop Parker's *Register*, folio 136.
[5] *Ibid.*, folios 135*d*.-137*d*.
[6] *Ibid.*, folio 138.

installed in his cathedral church in the person of John Flower, his proctor, and on Thursday, 28 June, in his own person.[1] On 27 September, 1571, he was incorporated D.D. in the University of Cambridge *cum osculo pacis.*[2] On 4 May, 1573, he was presented by Archbishop Parker to the prebend of Bugden, and installed 19 May.

About thirty years before this time the counties of Northampton, Rutland and Oxford had been separated from the see of Lincoln, but the diocese still contained the counties of Lincoln, Leicester, Bedford, Buckingham, Huntingdon and part of Hertford. Besides being excessively large and unmanageable, it had the additional disadvantage of being divided into a northern part and a southern part, separated from one another by a piece of the new diocese of Peterborough. Bishop Cooper spent most of his time at the manor of Buckden or Bugden near Huntingdon, which was more or less in the middle of his unwieldy diocese, and was also within easy reach of London. It was his practice to stay at the palace at Lincoln or, a few miles away, at the episcopal manor of Nettleham, during some of the summer months every other year.[3] In his first year he was at Lincoln in June, as has just been mentioned. In 1573 he was there from about 3 July to 22 August. Again, in 1575 and 1577, he spent most of June and the three following months at Lincoln. In 1579, and also in 1580, the year of his third triennial visitation, he was at Nettleham for about four months on each occasion. In 1581 there was only a very brief visit in September, but in 1583 there was a long sojourn at Nettleham from April to September.

The bishop visited his diocese in the June of his first year, and part of the record of the visitation of the archdeaconries of Bedford and Buckingham is preserved in the episcopal registry. The *Articles to be enquired of in the* [*triennial*] *Visitation* in 1574 have lately been reprinted by Dr. Frere,[4] but no record of the visitation remains at Lincoln. There is in the registry an incomplete record of the third triennial visitation of the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow in 1580, and the *Liber Cleri* of that year (see pages xiv, 215-239) undoubtedly belongs to it. The mandates for induction (see pages 5-72 *passim*) shew that the archdeacons were inhibited in view of the bishop's primary visitation from 18 April to 23 June, 1571, and of his triennial visitations from 4 April to 20 July, 1574, from the last day of February, 1579-80, to 4 August, 1580, and from 5 March, 1582-3, to 28 August, 1583. There is no suggestion of inhibition in the archdeaconry of Huntingdon in 1574, nor do the induction clauses refer to a visitation of any of the archdeaconries in 1577.

Cooper had a grant from Sir Gilbert Dethick, Garter King of Arms, dated 26 May, 1572, of the following arms: Azure, a fess between three pelicans vulning themselves argent. No crest or motto are mentioned in the patent.[5]

In 1573 the bishop published a *Brief Exposition* of the lessons read on Sundays, which was so highly esteemed by Archbishop Parker that he tried to get a copy of it placed in every parish church, 'for that the more simple

---

[1] Lincoln Chapter Acts, 1562-1584, folio 46*d*.

[2] *Grace Book, Delta*, ed. Dr. Venn, page 250.

[3] See Appendix II.

[4] In *Visitation Articles and Injunctions, 1559-1575*, vol. iii, pages 370-373, from a transcript in the British Museum, 5155a., 20 (1).

[5] For these particulars the writer is indebted to the kindness of Everard Green, Esq., F.S.A., Somerset Herald.

the doctrine was to the people, the sooner might they be edified, and in an obedience reposed.'[1] He also published an *Injunction to be observed throughout the Diocese* in 1577, *Certain Sermons wherein is contained the Defence of the Gospel against cavils and false accusations . . . by friends and favourers of the Church of Rome* in 1580, and a *Brief Homily* to be read in all parish churches before the administration of the Lord's Supper when the minister had no preacher's licence. This homily is described by the late Canon Overton as 'plain, spiritual and earnest.'[2]

On 12 March, 1583-4, Cooper's connection with the diocese of Lincoln was ended by his election to the bishopric of Winchester. The see of Lincoln had been greatly impoverished by the greed of Henry VIII and Edward VI, and again by Queen Elizabeth; and from being one of the wealthiest sees it had become one of the poorest. Winchester, on the other hand, was so rich a see that a witticism of Bishop Edyngdon's was constantly quoted to the effect that 'Canterbury had the highest rack, but Winchester had the deepest manger.' When it was repeated to Cooper he replied that he found that much of the provender had been swept out of the manger.[3] Nevertheless, his will shews that he had a considerable estate do dispose of.

Cooper's married life was far from happy, owing to the profligacy of his wife. Wood says,

> The whole university in reverence for the man, and the indignity of the matter, offered to separate him from his wife by public authority, and to set him free, being the innocent party. Cooper refused, saying, "To divorce and marry again, he would not charge his concience with so great a scandal." (*Athenæ Oxonienses*, ed. Bliss, vol. i, page 611).

On one occasion his wife, in a paroxysm of passion, tore up half his *Thesaurus* and threw it into the fire. He patiently set to work and rewrote it.[3] It may be hoped that Cooper's goodness and gentleness won his wife to better things, for he reposed much confidence in her at the last, and made her sole executrix of his will.

The issue of the marriage was two daughters. The one, Elizabeth Cooper, married Dr. John Belley or Bellay, D.C.L., provost of Oriel College, Oxford, 1566-1573, a master in chancery, and incorporated D.C.L. at Cambridge 19 February, 1573-4.[4] Belley was the second son of John Belley of Haslebury, co. Somerset, and his pedigree appears in Camden's Visitation of Huntingdonshire,[5] 1613, where his arms (granted in 1602) are given as, Argent, 3 pellets, a chief engrailed sable, quartering the arms of Cooper, Azure, a fesse or between three pelicans vulning themselves argent. Belley was appointed by Cooper as his chancellor, vicar-general and principal official, probably in 1572,[6] and prebendary of Langford Manor, 12 October, 1574 (see page 2). He lived at Great Paxton in Huntingdonshire, a few miles from Buckden. The wills of himself and his wife, abstracts of which are printed in Appendix IV, give the names of their children. Mrs. Belley was buried at Great Paxton 21 April, 1608, and Dr. Belley, 17 September, 1609.

---

[1] Strype, *Parker*, quoted in the *Dictionary of National Biography*.
[2] *Diocesan Histories: Lincoln*, page 262.
[3] *Dictionary of National Biography*.
[4] *Grace Book, Delta*, ed. Dr. Venn, page 273.
[5] Edited by Sir Henry Ellis for the Camden Society, page 122.
[6] He appears as vicar-general, on 26 July, 1572, in a *Court Book* of 1571-2, folio 81. There is also a grant of the last two offices, dated 27 May, 1583 (see page 156), but this must be a re-appointment.

Cooper's other daughter, Mary, who died before April, 1594,[1] married John Gouldwell of Great Shelford, co. Cambridge, whose pedigree appears in the visitation of that connty in 1619, where the arms are given as, Azure, a chief or, over all a lion rampant argent, billetée sable.[2]

Cooper died at Winchester, on 29 April, 1594. His will, which is given in Appendix IV, has annexed to it a schedule of 'particulars of [the bishop's] chiefest estate and substaunce of [his] goods and chattells and credettes with [his] private estimacion of their value.' This schedule contains interesting lists of silver plate and armour, and also of horses specified by name. Mention is made of a beaker, parcel gilt, and of a little graven bowl without a cover, 'which I gave to Mr. Doctor Belly my sonne in law at his goying from me 8 Aprill 1594,' a reference to what may, perhaps, have been their final parting.

The bishop was buried at Winchester, on the south side of the cathedral choir, near the bishop's seat, where a stone, which has now disappeared, was placed with the following inscription on a brass plate running round it:

> Hic jacet Thomas Cooper, olim Lincolniensis, nuper Wintoniensis Episcopus, munificentissimus, doctissimus, vigilantissimus Præsul, qui religiosissime in Domino obiit April. 29, A.D. 1594.
>
> Thesaurus, Chronicon, Cooperi cætera Scripta
> Dum remanent, celebris Cooperi fama manebit.
> Oxoniensis erat, Gloucestrensisque Decanus,
> Continuus primæ Vice-Cancellarius urbis:
> Tum Lincolniensis fit Præsul et inde movetur
> Wintoniam, denos ubi sedit Episcopus annos.
> Summe doctus erat, summeque benignus egenis,
> Et summo studio divina oracula pandit.
> Terra tegit corpus, sed spiritus est super astra,
> Cælestes animæ cælesti pace fruentur.[3]

The late Archdeacon Perry says[4] that Cooper took a moderate line in divinity, and only contended for the lawfulness of the Church establishment, without advocating the divine claims of the Church. As has already been said, he approved of the 'prophesyings,' and there is ample evidence in this volume that he was at pains to encourage learning amongst the clergy.

The writer has been fortunate in finding a seal of Bishop Cooper's attached to a grant to the archbishop of Canterbury, dated 18 April, 1571, eight weeks after the bishop's consecration (see page 242). The design—Our Lord delivering to St. Peter, who is kneeling, the commission PASCE OVES MEAS, with five sheep below, and the legend PREDICATE EVANGELIUM at the top—is interesting as shewing Cooper's conception of 'the office and work of a bishop in the Church of God.'

Writing of Cooper, Wood says:

> I have heard some reverend and ancient divines of this university say, (as they had heard it from others who knew the man,) that at what time Dr. Cooper was to leave Oxon, to go to the see of Lincoln, he did humbly confess, in his farewel sermon to the university, that he was born of very mean parents in Cat-street, that he had undergone several mean and servile offices in Magdalen college, till by the favour of friends he was

---

[1] Cooper's will (see Appendix III).
[2] Harleian Society, vol. xli, page 71, and *The Genealogist*, vol. iii, pages 299, 300.
[3] Cooper's *Athenæ Cantabrigienses*, vol. ii, page 166.
[4] *Diocesan Histories: Lincoln*, page 262.

> advanced to be fellow and schoolmaster. * * * The course of his life in Oxon was very commendable, and in some sort, saint-like, if it be saint-like to live unreproveable, to bear a cross patiently, and to forgive great injuries freely, this man's example was without pattern. (*Athenæ Oxonienses*, ed. Bliss, vol. i, page 109).

Humble, patient and forgiving, grave, learned and diligent, he was one of the best of the Elizabethan prelates, and no unworthy member of the long line of the bishops of Lincoln.

The writer wishes to express his sense of indebtedness to the late Bishop of Lincoln, and to the present Bishop, and also to Mr. A. E. T. Jourdain and Mr. W. W. Smith, the registrars of the diocese, for the facility of access to the diocesan records which has been afforded to him. His thanks are due to the Archdeacon of Lincoln, who kindly lent the engraving from which the frontispiece has been reproduced. He feels also that he ought not to pass by without notice the careful work of his clerks, who shew at least as deep an interest in the business of the sixteenth century as in that of the twentieth.

C. W. FOSTER.

Timberland Vicarage,
Lincoln.
St. Luke's Day, 1912.

ABBREVIATIONS.

GENERAL.

A.B.	Bishop Cooper's *Act Book.*
Add.	Additions and Corrections.
adv.	advowson.
can.	canonry.
ch.	church.
cl.	clerk.
Comp.	The *Composition Books* in the Public Record Office, which contain an account of the compositions for First Fruits made by clerks upon their admission to benefices.
D.	Deacon.
depriv.	deprivation.
f.	following.
husbn.	husbandman.
I.B.	*Institution Bond.*
L.C.	*Liber Cleri.* The following *Libri Cleri* are referred to in the present volume—*Liber Cleri, 1576, Liber Cleri, 1580,* and *Liber Cleri, 1585,* all in the Lincoln Episcopal Registry, and *Liber Cleri, 1614,* in the Registry of the Archdeacon of Leicester.
lit.	literate.
n.	note.
P.	Patron *or* Patrons.
P.	Priest.
P.D.	*Presentation Deed.*
p.j.	pleno jure (in full right).
preb.	prebendary.
Prox'.	'*procuratio,*' signifying that a clerk appeared at a visitation by proxy.
p.n.	public notary.
Reg.	Bishop Cooper's *Register.*
Res.	*Resignation Bond.*
resig.	resignation.
S. and S. clauses	The usual clauses recording that a clerk, on admission to a benefice, had *subscribed* to the Articles of Religion, and had taken the oath to acknowledge the royal *supremacy* and renounce all foreign power and jurisdiction.
S.T.B.	Sacræ Theologiæ Bacchalaureus.
S.T.D.	Sacræ Theologiæ Doctor.
S.T.P.	Sacræ Theologiæ Professor.

vac.	vacant.
vic.	vicarage.
Var.	*Varia*—an Episcopal Act Book at Lincoln containing a record of various matters.
wit.	witness.
yeo.	yeoman.

BOOKS.

Le Neve	*Fasti Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ*, corrected and continued by T. Duffus Hardy.
Stubbs	*Registrum Sacrum Anglicanum* (2nd edition).

MANDATES FOR INDUCTION TO BENEFICES.

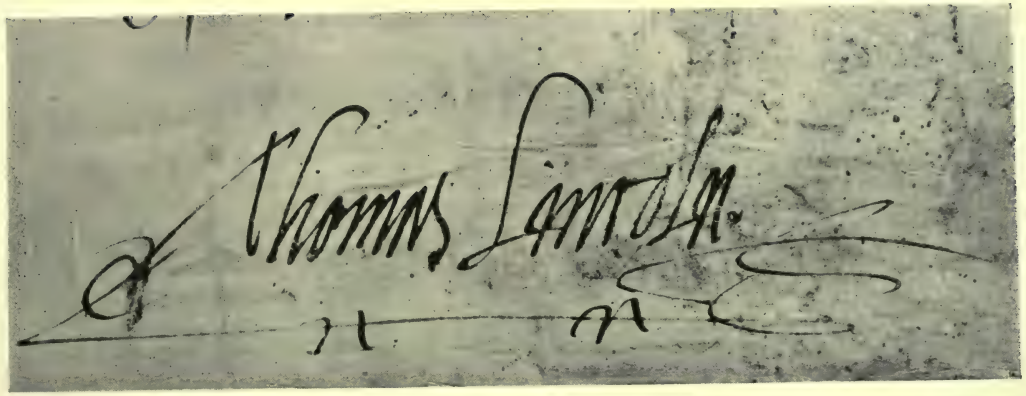
Mandate to A. Bedf., Buck., Hunt., Leic., Linc. *or* Stow.	Mandate directed to the archdeacon of Bedford, Buckingham, Huntingdon, Lincoln, *or* Stow, or his official, to induct a clerk into a benefice.
Mandate to D. and C.	Mandate directed to the dean and chapter of the cathedral church of Lincoln or, in the absence of the dean and subdean, to the president and chapter of the said church, to install and induct a clerk to a dignity or office in the said church, according to the manner of time past.
Mandate *temp.* Vis.	A clause stating that the clerk, at the time of his institution, then and there received a commission whereby he might be inducted by the bishop, by reason of his episcopal visitation.

ADDITIONS & CORRECTIONS.

Page 7, entry 1—*for* Wausley read Wansley.
" 7, entry 15—*Reg.* gives '10 Dec.' as the date of admission.
" 8, entry 6—*add* at Buckden, 10 Jan.
" 8—*for note 2 substitute Lansdowne MS.*, 443, folio 207*d.*, adds 'on the petition and recommendation of Tristram Turwitt.'
" 10, entry 6—the admission belongs to the year 1574.
" 16, entry 6—*for* ch. *read* vic.
" 21, entry 8—*for* vic. *read* ch.
" 23, entry 4—*for* Sutton *read* Catton.
" 28, entry 7—*P.D.*, 1581, no. 5, *reads* 'rectory of Lusby.' *A.B.* is in error in reading 'vicarage.'
" 36, entry 7—*for* Ralph *read* Roger.
" 37, entry 1—*for* Crinies *read* Crimes.
" 38, entry 10—*for* Graie *read* Grace.
" 39, entry 6—*for* Graie *read* Grace, *and for* Horrop *read* Hortop.
" 43, entry 9—*for* resig. *read* death.
" 44, entry 7—*for* S aunton *read* Staunton.
" 45, before last entry—*insert* [A.D. 1583-4].
" 46, entry 2—'Amie' is probably an error for 'Anne' (cp. page 268). The clerk was probably the Edward Anne, scholar of Corpus Christi College, Oxford, whom, in 1554, the dean of Corpus 'whipt in the common hall' for making a copy of verses against the mass, 'giving him a lash for every verse.' (Foster's *Alumni Oxonienses.*)
" 48, entry 6—*for* † *read* *.
" 51, entry 5—*for* ch. read *vic.*
" 57, entry 4 from foot—*for* Nicholas *read* Richard.
" 67, entry 2 from foot—*for* Edmund *read* Edwin.
" 69, note 2—*for* Hertford *read* Huntingdon.
" 75, entry 6—*for* Benjamin *read* Boniface. (*See* page 329).
" 75, note 2—*for* 20 *read* 8.
" 79, entry 4—*add reference*—(*P.D.*, 1582, no. 43).
" 79, entry 2 from foot—*add reference*—(*P.D.*, 1583, no. 4).
" 90, entry 6—'White' is an error of the scribe of *A.B.* for 'Whitehead,' as is shown by *L.C.*, 1614, folio 135. (See page 332).
" 97, before entry 7 from foot—*add* IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF BUCKDEN.
" 103, note 3—*for* Hardy and Gee *read* Gee and Hardy.
" 134, line 20—*for* Walle[?r] *read* Walles.
" 159, 161, headline—*for* Longboby *read* Longoboby.

Page 169, entry 6—*for* Gerald *read* Gerard.
,, 173, entry 1—*for* competently *read* competently.
,, 175, entry 2—'Christopher' is an error of the scribe of *A.B.* for 'William,' and '5 Sept.' for '5 Dec.,' as is shewn by a comparison of pages 7 and 81 with *L.C.*, 1585, folio 17.
,, 199, entry 7—*for* Dirrington *read* Dorrington.
,, 211, line 27—*after* 40 add ; married.
,, 215, entry 3—1581 *should probably be* 1580 (see page xiv).
,, 216, note 3—for *rector* read *vicar*.
,, 217, entry 2 from foot—*for* Eastonne *read* [Bark]stonne.
,, 220, entry 3 from foot—*after* Edmund *add* [sic]. The name should be Edward (cp. page 19).
,, 223, entry 3 from foot—*for* rector *read* vicar.
,, 226, entry 11—Wright was instituted 16 Feb., 1540-1.
,, 227, last entry—Percival was instituted 25 Oct., 1539.
,, 248, line 24—*for* Bl[? erop] *read* Barton.
,, 260, entry 2—*for* Hodgkinson *read* Hodgeson.
,, 276, entry 7—*for* page 11 *read* page 13.
,, 278, entry 2—*for* page 33 *read* page 30.
,, 290, line 5 from foot—*for* Kitchener *read* Kitcheuer.
,, 305, line 6 from foot—*for* Fancis *read* Francis.
,, 316, entry 5—*for* Asfordy *read* Asfordby.
,, 320, note 5—*for* Hincke *read* Huicke. Dr. Robert Huicke was physician to Queen Elizabeth.

[End of ADDITIONS & CORRECTIONS.]



FACSIMILE OF BISHOP COOPER'S SIGNATURE, 19 JAN., 1581-2,
from Clerical Subsidy Roll $\frac{40}{835}$ in the Public Record Office, London.

[BISHOP THOMAS COOPER'S *ACT BOOK.*]

[Admissions to Dignities in the Cathedral Church of the Blessed Mary of Lincoln.]

[A.D. 1571.]

Folio 1.

Master John Aelmer, to a can. and the preb. of Corringham *cum* Stow, vac. by death. P.—the bishop *p.j.* 26 April.*

Edward Chippingdale, scholar, to a can. and the preb. of Welton Rivall, vac. by death. P.—Edward Sapcote, esq., by a grant. At Buckden, 19 Sept.*

[A.D. 1571-2.]

Folio 1d.

Master Thomas Bickley, cl., S.T.P., to a can. and the preb. of Gretton. P.—the bishop *p.j.* 9 Jan.*

Master John Floure, to a can. and the preb. of Stowe Longa. P.—the bishop *p.j.* 9 Jan.

Sir Bryan Fluid, to a can. and the preb. of Welton Brinkhall, vac. by death. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Buckden, 20 Jan.*

The second year of Bishop Cooper's consecration begins 1 Feb., 1571-2.

A.D. 1572.

Samuel Todd, B.A., to a can. and the preb. of *Centum Solidorum*, vac. by the death of Sir John Cottrell. P.—the bishop *p.j.* 31 March.*

Folio 2.

Master John Whitgifte, S.T.P., to a can. and the preb. of Nassington, vac. by the depriv. of Master William Tailboys. P.—the bishop *p.j.* 31 May.*

Master Nicholas Shepard, cl., to a can. and the preb. of Welton Westhale. P.—the bishop *p.j.* *The day and month are omitted.* [*Admitted in the person of Robert Bond, his proctor, 15th Dec., 1572; also admitted the same day to Thorpe-on-the-Hill ch.* '*Magister Nicholaus Shepard, archidianconus Northamptonie, admissus . . ego Robertus Bond volens subscripsi.*' (Reg. 37)].

The third year of Bishop Cooper's consecration begins 1 Feb., 1572-3.

A.D. 1573.

John Robinson, M.A., to a can. and preb. of Welton Beckhall. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Lincoln, 14 July.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 40*d.*)].

---

* Mandate to D. and C.

Folio 2d.

Master Thomas Noke, S.T.B., to a can. and the preb. of Carlton *cum* Thurlbie, vac. by death. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Buckden, 20 Sept.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 41*d.*)].

THE FOURTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1573-*4*.

A.D. 1574.

John Dighton, M.A., to a can. and the preb. of Ketton, vac. by the death of Master William Todd. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Buckden, 19 April.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 45)].

John Winckle, cl., M.A., to a can. and the preb. of All Saints, Hungate. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Buckden, 1 July.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 47*d.*)].

[*Robert King, B.A., to the preb. of* Sexaginta Solidorum, *vac. by death. P.—the bishop. 10 Aug.* (Reg. 50). This entry is omitted from *A. B.*]

John Robinson, M.A., to a can. and the preb. of Castre, vac. by depriv. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Buckden, 7 Oct.*[1]

Folio 3.

Master John Belley, LL.D., to a can. and the preb. of Langford Manner, vac. by depriv. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Buckden, 12 Oct.*[1]

Henry Randes, B.A., to a can. and the preb. of Leighton Bromswold, vac. by death. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Buckden, 7 Nov.*[1] [*Var.* (fo. 164) adds *Supremacy* clause].

John Martyne, scholar, to a can. and the preb. of Bedford Minor, vac. by death. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Buckden, 10 Nov.*[1]

THE FIFTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1574-*5*.

A.D. 1575.

Master John Chippingdale, LL.D., to a can. and the preb. of Welton Rivall, vac. by the resig. of Edward Chippingdale. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Buckden, 9 Aug.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 60)].

*Folio 3*d.

Master John Sledd, junior, to a can. and the preb. of Milton, vac. by the resig. of Master Thomas Goodwyn, S.T.P. P.—John Sledd, senior, for this turn only by a grant of adv. At Buckden, 12 Oct.* [*Libenter articulis prefixis subscripsi* (Reg. 69*d.*)].

[A.D. 1575-6.]

Master Thomas Sparke, to archdeaconry of Stowe, vac. by the death of Master Roger Kelk. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Buckden, 26 Jan.* [*Ego Thomas Sparchus . . . . volens subscripsi* (Reg. 73*d.*)].

THE SIXTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1575-*6*.

---

* Mandate to D. and C.

[1] *Reg.* (ff. 53, 54*d.*) has a note of these collations, but does not state whether or not the incumbents subscribed.

A.D. 1576.

Master Robert Condall, to the archdeaconry of Huntingdon, vac by the resig. of Master John Bullingham. P.—Master John Belley, LL.D., by a grant made to him. At Buckden, 27 Oct.* [*M.A. Præfixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 98)].

THE SEVENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1576-*7*.[1]

A.D. 1577.

Master Nicholas Shepard, to a can. and the preb. of Stowe, vac. by death. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Buckden, 5 April.* [*Admitted to the preb. of Stow in the Archdeaconry of Stow. Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 102)].

*Folio 31*d.

Sir William Cole, S T.P., to the archdeaconry of Lincoln, vac. by the promotion of John Aelmer, S.T.P. P.—the queen by reason of her royal prerogative. At Lincoln, 25 June.*[2] [*Prænominatis articulis volens subscripsi in præsentia Domini Thomæ Lincolniensis episcopi, ijsdemque articulis assentio* (Reg. 104*d.*)].

Folio 4.

IN THE SEVENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION, AND EXPEDITED BY HIM.

Master Robert Norgate, S.T.B., to a can. and the preb. of *Decem Librarum* vac. by the promotion of John Elmer, S.T.P., to the bishopric of London. P.—the queen, for this turn only, by reason of the prerogative. At Buckden, 4 Dec.*

THE EIGHTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1577-*8*.

THE NINTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1578-*9*.

[A.D. 1578-9.]

Master John Farmerie, M.A., to a can. and the preb. of Welton Painshall, vac. by death. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Buckden, 23 Mar.*

A.D. 1579.

Sir John Southouse, scholar, to a can. and the preb. of Asgarbie, vac. on account of the non-payment of tenths by Sir [*blank*]. P.—the queen. At Netlam, 9 Aug.*

*Folio 4*d.

THE TENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1579-*80*.

A.D. 1580.

Sir William Bardgdale, cl., to the can. or preb. of Grantham *ex parte australi*,[3] vac. by death. P.—John bishop of Salisbury. At Bugden, the last day of May.

[A.D. 1580-1.]

Master John Barefoote, S.T.P., to the archdeaconry of Lincoln, vac. by the resig. of Master William Cole, S.T.P. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Westminster, 21 Jan.*

---

* Mandate to D. and C.

[1] In the *Act Book* this heading by an error precedes the entry now printed before it.

[2] This entry has been misplaced in the *Act Book*, and a note on folio 3*d.*, where it ought to appear, directs attention to the fact.

[3] This is a canonry or prebend in the cathedral church of Salisbury.

THE ELEVENTH YEAR OF THE CONSECRATION OF THE BISHOP.

Sir Edmund Colpepper, M.A., to a can. and the preb. of Merston St. Laurence, vac. by death. P.—Simon Edolphe, gent. At Westminster, 21 Feb.*

Master Henry Ince, preacher of the Word of God, to a can. and the preb. of St. Margaret, Leicester, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Todd. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At London, 23 Mar.*

A.D. 1581.

Folio 5.

Thomas Friar, scholar, to a can. and the preb. of Bishop's Norton, of which the last incumbent was Sir Henry Ince. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At London, 26 March.*

John Pratt, cl., M.A., to a can. and the preb. of Faringdon. P.—Thomas Fisher and Ralph Boer, esquires, by a grant made by the present bishop of Lincoln to Humphrey Toy for this turn. At Lincoln, 19 Sept.*

THE TWELFTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1581-2.

[A.D. 1581-2.]

Master John Sparke, S.T.P., to the preb. or can. of Sutton in the Marsh, vac. by the death of Sir John Brierton. P.—Robert Mounson, serjeant-at-law, by a grant made by Nicholas bishop of Lincoln to Francis Aiscoughe, knt. At Bugden, 7 Mar.*

Master John Firmarie, S.T.B., to the archdeaconry of Stow, vac. by the resig. of Master Thomas Spark. P.—the bishop. At Bugden, 7 Mar.*

A.D. 1582.

Folio 5d.

Richard Turswell, M.A., to the preb. of Lowthe, vac. by the promotion of Master John Bullingham. P.—the queen, for this turn, by reason of the prerogative. At Bugden, 4 April.*

Master John Barefoote, S.T.P., archdeacon of Lincoln, to a can. and the preb. of Thornegate. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Bugden, 20 Aug.*

THE THIRTEENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1582-3.

A.D. 1583.

Christopher Toldervey, M.A., to a can. and the preb. of Leighton Bussard, vac. by the resig. of Master Gabriel White. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Nettleham, 17 June.*

* Mandate to D. and C.

[Admissions to Benefices in the Archdeaconry of Lincoln.]

[A.D. 1570-1.]

*Folio 14*d.

Sir Clement Freckingham, cl., to the vic. of Whaplodd, vac. by death. P.—the queen. 20 Mar.*[1]

A.D. 1571.

Folio 15.

Sir Thomas Corye, to the ch. of Morebie, vac. by the depriv. of Sir Nicholas Deacon *alias* Frauncis. P.—John Aelmer, Archdeacon of Lincoln, by a grant made by Richard Barnes, Bishop of Carlisle. *The date is omitted.*

Sir Anthony Ellys, cl., to the ch. of Steanbie, vac. by the death of Sir Matthew Balye. P.—George Sherrard, esq. 18 April.†

Sir Nicholas Long, cl., to the ch. of Water Willoughton (*sic*), vac. by death P.—Hugh Bawdes, gent., by a grant made to him. 5 May.†

Sir Christopher Wake, cl., to the ch. of Tidd St. Mary, vac. by death. P.—the queen. 17 June.†

Sir John Readhead, cl., to the vic. of Stainton, vac. by the death of Sir Reginald Knoylles. P.—Thomas Stanley, esq. 23 June.†

*Folio 15*d.

Sir Richard Warner, cl., to the ch. of Lesingham *ex parte australi*, vac. by the death of Sir Christopher Pratt. P.—Thomas Claughton and Catherine his wife. 23 June.*

Sir John Mason, cl., to the ch. of Potterhanworth, vac. by the resig. of Sir Richard Hopkyns. P.—Edward Sapcote, esq. 4 Oct.*

Master Gregory Garth, cl., to the ch. of Holton in Beckring *alias* Holton *cum* Beckering, vac by the resig. of Master William Hopkinson. P.—Francis earl of Bedford and Bridget countess of Bedford, his wife, relict of Henry earl of Rutland, deceased. At Buckden, 24 Oct.*

Sir Thomas Dawson, to the vic. of Lissington, vac. by death. P.—Matthew Hutton, Dean of York, and the chapter of the same. At Buckden, 14 Nov.*

Michael Scot, M.A., to the ch. of Brentbrowghton, vac. by the death of Sir Robert Dent. P.—Thomas Woodford, yeo., by a grant made to him by William Vaux, Lord Harowdon,[2] and Elizabeth his wife. At Buckden 30 Dec.*

[A.D. 1571-2.]

James Kaye, cl., to the ch. of Gaiton. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 7 Jan.*

---

* Mandate to A. Linc. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

[1] The institution to the church of Steanbie is given here out of its proper place ; see page 6.

[2] He was Lord Vaux of Harrowden.

Folio 16.

Master Walter Woodrofe, cl., to the ch. of Stickney, vac. by the death of Sir Mergeson. P.—the queen, by reason of the minority of Elizabeth and Cecily Walpole, her wards. At Buckden, 16 Jan.*

Sir John Stainton, cl., to the ch. of Belton near Grantham, vac. by death. P.—John Porter, esq. At Buckden, 22 Jan.*

THE SECOND YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1571-2.

Sir William Laynge, cl., to the vic. of Colbye, vac. by the depriv. of John Morton. P.—John Belley, LL.D., provost of the house or hall of the Blessed Virgin Mary, commonly called Oriell Colledge, in Oxford, and the scholars there. At Buckden, 5 Feb.*

Sir Thomas Bromfield, cl., to the ch. of Scrivelsbie. P.—Robert Dymock, esq. 9 Mar.*

John Newlowe, cl., B.A., to the ch. of Normanton, vac. by death. P.—Richard Coventre, gent., by a grant made to him by Robert Carre, esq. 22 Mar.*

*Folio 16*d.

Sir Thomas Maxwell, cl., to the ch. of Scraifield, vac. by the death of Sir William Goodknap. P.—William Skipwith, knt. 22 Mar.*

Sir Robert Welles, cl., to the ch. of Howerbie *cum* Beisbie, vac. by the death of Sir William Talbott. P.—the chapter of the collegiate ch. of the Blessed Virgin Mary of Southwell in the diocese of Lincoln (*sic*). 22 Mar.*

Sir James Crookes, cl., to the vic. of Norton Disney, vac. by the death of Sir William Talbott. P.—Richard Disney, esq. 22 Mar.*

Sir Christopher Parker, cl., to the ch. of Asterbie. P.—William Skipwth, knt. 23 Mar.*

A.D. 1572.

Folio 15.

Sir Matthew Browne, cl., to the ch. of Steanbie, vac. by the resig. of Anthony Ellys. P.—George Sherrard, esq. 26 Mar.*[1]

*Folio 16*d.

Sir Edward Ustwate, cl., to the ch. of Meningesbie, vac. by the death of Sir William Clarke. P.—the queen by reason of her duchy of Lancaster. 28 Mar.*

Folio 17.

Sir John Palframan, cl., to the ch. of Digbie, vac. by death. P.—Robert Carre, esq. 29 Mar.*

John Skiffling, cl., B.A., to the ch. of Saltfleetbie, vac. by the death of Master Richard Lillye. P.—Laurence Humfrey, S.T.P., president of St. Mary Magdalen College, Oxford, and the scholars of the same. At Buckden, 9 April.*

Sir Roger Rowth, cl., to the ch. of Scrembye, vac. by the death of Sir William Thryfte. P.—Christian Darnell, widow. At Lambhith, 5 May.

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

1 This entry is given out of its place, at folio 15 in *Act Book* with the note, "debebat inseri infra A° 1572."

Sir Christopher Wausley, cl., to the ch. of Sowth Reston, vac. by death. P.—the queen, by reason of her duchy of Lancaster. At Lambhith, 12 May.*

Sir Henry Cramer, cl., to the ch. of Saltfleetbie Clement's, vac. by the death of Sir John Bedall. P.—the queen, by reason of her duchy of Lancaster. At Lambhith, 12 June.*

Sir Henry Foster, cl., to the ch. of Wainflete All Saints', vac. by resig. P.—the queen. At Lambhith, 28 June.*

*Folio 17*d.

Sir William Stanehus, cl., to the ch. of Dowsbie, vac. by the death of Sir Christopher Villers. P.—William Stafforde, cl., by a grant made to him by Edward Villers, gent. At Buckden, 8 July.*

Sir Matthew Marshall, cl., to the vic. of North Kelsaie, vac. by death. P.—Sir Edward Archpole, by reason of his preb. of North Kelsaie. At Buckden, 27 July.*

Sir Roger Rowth, cl., to the ch. of Scremby, vac. by the death of Sir William Thrifte. P.—Edward Fynes, Earl of Lincoln. At Buckden, 28 July.*

Sir Thomas Berrie, clerk, to the ch. of Somerbie. P.—William Savile, esq., Anne his wife, and Thomas Beverley. At Buckden, 3 Sept.*

Sir Robert Crosdall, cl., to the vic. of Witham, vac. by the death of Sir Francis Bever. P.—John Harington, esq. *The date is omitted.**

Sir Richard Snawdon, cl., to the ch. of St. John the Baptist in the town of Stamford, vac. by the resig. of Sir William Stafford. P.—Thomas Repington and Matthew Broxbie, esquires. At Buckden, 16 Sept.*

Folio 18.

Sir Thomas Timberland, cl., to the ch. of Rowghton, vac. by the depriv. of Sir Robert Sarrat. P.— Robert Dimock, esq. At Buckden, 19 Sept.*

Sir Michael Beane, cl., to the ch. of Awnsbie, vac. by death. P.—Mary Colthurste, relict and executrix of the testament of John Colthurste of Aunsbie, deceased. At Buckden, 22 Sept.*

[*Richard Lacebie, cl., to the vic. of Tetney. P.—the bishop* p.j. *26 Sept.** *With* Supremacy *clause.*[1] (Var. fo. 142)].

Sir Thomas Gace, cl., to the ch. of Welby, vac. by resig. P.—John Battie, cl., by a grant made by [*blank*]. At Buckden, 14 Nov.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 36*d.*)].

Sir William Stanehowse, cl., to the vic. of Southfereby. P.—the bishop *p.j.* 5 Dec.* [*Volens subscripsi. The bishop last collated Thomas Gryme.* (Reg. 36*d.*)].

Sir Hamlet Marshall, cl., to the vic. of Stainton, vac. by the resig. of Sir John Readhed. P.—Henry Standley, knt., lord Standley.[2] At Buckden, [*date omitted.*]* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 36*d.*)].

Sir John Charlsworth, cl., to the vic. of Ulceby. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 11 Dec.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 37)].

*Folio 18*d.

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

[1] This entry is omitted from *A.B.*

[2] 'Strange' in *Reg.*

Master Nicholas Shepard, S.T.B., to the ch. of Thorpe-on-the-Hill. P.—Master William Todd, cl., by a grant from the dean and chapter of Lincoln. At Buckden, 15 Dec. Mandate for induction to [*blank*]. [*Volens subscripsi. Admitted in the person of Robert Bond, his proctor.* (Reg. 37)]. (See p. 1).

Sir Richard Warner. cl., to the ch. of Normanton, vac. by the resig. of Sir John Newlove. P.—Robert Carr, esq. At Buckden, 18 Dec.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 37)].

Sir William Parker, cl., to the ch. of Cumerworth, vac. by the death of Sir William Brantingham. P.—Robert Dimock, esq. At Buckden, 18 Dec.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 37)].

[A.D. 1572-3.]

Sir John Sparke, cl., to the ch. of Swabye, vac. by the deprivi. of Sir William Clarke. P.—Laurence Humfrey, S.T.P., president of the college of St. Mary Magdalen, Oxford, and the scholars of the same. At Buckden, 8 Jan.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 37)].

Sir Richard Rochford, cl., to the vic. of Scredington, vac. by death. P.—the dean and chapter of Lincoln. At Buckden, 3 Jan.*

Folio 19.

Sir Thomas Deane, cl., to the ch. of Wilsford.[1] P.—Gregory Moore, gent.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 37)].

Sir John Margeson, cl., to the vic. of Burgh. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Buckden, 19 Jan.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 37*d.*)].

THE THIRD YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1572-*3*.

Sir Thomas Hardie, cl., to the vic. of Falstrop, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Chapman. P.—John Spenluff, gent. At Buckden, 21 Feb.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 37*d.*)].

Sir John Hodgshon, cl., to the ch. of Hemingbye, vac. by the death of Sir Robert Williamson. P.—Thomas Williamson, citizen and merchant tailor of London. At Buckden, 4 Mar.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 38)].

[A.D. 1573.]

Sir Thomas Baxter, cl., to the vic. of Thurlbie, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Buddle. P.—William Daye, S.T.P., provost of the Royal College of St. Mary of Windsor, and the college there. At Buckden, 27 Mar.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 38*d.*)].

Sir Thomas Newton, cl., to the vic. of Witton. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 2 April.*[2] [*Vac. by death. Volens subscripsi.* (Reg. 38*d.*)].

*Folio 19*d.

Sir Richard Elam, cl., to the vic. of Corby, vac. by the death of Sir William Richardson. P.—John Meridale, gent. At Buckden, 27 Mar.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 38*d.*)].

Welborne, rectory of. (*Marginal entry only*). [*Richard Cove, cl., admitted to the rectory of Welborne. Volens subscripsi. 16 May, 1573, for institution.* (Reg 39)].

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

[1] *Reg.* reads *Welford* in error.

[2] Whitton was in the archdeaconry of Stow, and is wrongly inserted here.

Sir Robert Freeman, cl., to the ch. of Bigby, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Gryme. P.—William Tirwhit, gent. At Buckden, 8 April.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 38*d.*)].

Master William Skelton, cl., to the ch. of Beningworth, vac. by the death of Sir William Clarke. P.—William Henneage, esq. At Buckden, 16 April.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 38*d.*)].

Sir John Shawe, cl., to the vic. of Hogsthorp. P.—the bishop *p.j.* 22 May.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 39)].

Folio 20.

Master John Whithous, cl., to the ch. of Gunby, vac. by death. P.—Edward earl of Rutland. At Buckden, 9 June.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 39*d.*)]

Sir William Lane, cl., to the ch. of Leverton *ex parte australi*,[1] vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Lincoln, 3 July.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 40)].

Sir Anthony Foorde, cl., to the vic. of Crofte, vac. by the resig. of Sir Thomas Fairfax. P.—Christopher Cocker, gent., by a grant made to him by Valentine Browne.[2] At Lincoln, 8 July.* [*Subscripsit. Libenter* has been struck out. (Reg. 40)].

Sir Edward[3] Varley, cl., to the ch. of Coxwold, vac. by the death of Sir Richard Northend. P.—Thomas Broxholme, yeo. At Lincoln, 11 July.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 40*d.*)].

Sir John Graie, cl., to the ch. of Ulcebie *cum* Fordington, vac. by the death of Sir William Stephenson. P.—John Copledike, esq. At Buckden, 18 May.*[4] [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 40*d.*)].

Sir Edmund Huddlestone, cl., to the ch. of Kelsaie St. Mary's. P.—the queen. At Lincoln, 21 July.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 40*d.*)].

Folio 20d.

[*John Somerscalles, to the vic. of Alford. P.—the bishop. Lincoln, Saturday*[5] (sic). *Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 41*d.*)].

Sir Michael Scott, cl., to the ch. of Claipole *ex parte australi*, vac. by the resig. of Sir John Estfield. P.—Robert Markham, esq., and Mary his wife. At Buckden, 6 Aug.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 41*d.*)].

Sir Thomas Drax, cl., to the vic. of Kirnington, vac. by the death of Sir Robert Bird. P.—Gerard Sowthill, esq. At Buckden, 28 Sept.* [*Subscripsi* (Reg. 42)].

Sir Andrew Burnet, cl., to the vic. of Freston, vac. by the death of Sir John Kympton. P.—Richard Bollis, esq. At Buckden, 13 Oct.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 42)].

Sir Robert Aiscough, cl., to the ch. of Thornton, vac. by the death of John Richardson. P.—William Aiscough, esq. At Buckden, 16 Oct.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 42)].

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

[1] This word has been altered from *boreali* which is the reading of *Reg.*, and of *P.D.*, 1572, no. 35.

[2] *Reg.* adds 'knt.'

[3] *Reg.* reads *Edmund* (*Ed'dus*), as does *P.D.*, 1589, no. 8.

[4] *Reg.* reads *July*.

[5] The entry is placed in *Reg.* between two entries dated the last day of July and 5 Aug. respectively. The entry is omitted from *A.B.*

Sir Richard Bartholmew, cl., to the ch. of Gaton on the Wold, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 9 Nov.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 42*d.*)].

Sir John Hall, cl., to the vic. of Barton-upon-Humber, vac. by resig. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 11 Nov.* [*Supradictis articulis libens subscripsi* (Reg. 42*d.*)].

Folio 21.

Sir John Jackson, cl., to the vic. of Haibrugh, vac. by the resig. of Sir Richard Hepworth. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 18 Nov.* [*Ad hos articulos volens subscripsi* (Reg 42*d.*)]. *Note.*—It is to be noted that I was deceived and in error in the patron of this vicarage of Habrugh, for the said queen did not present to the same, but a certain Richard Berthon, esq.

Sir Anthony Hunte, cl., to the ch. of West Deeping, vac. by the death of Sir William Ivers. P.—William Cecill, knt., lord treasurer of England. At Buckden, 2 Dec.* [*Volens subscribo* (Reg. 42*d.*)].

Sir Robert Fetherstone, cl., to the vic. of Kirkbye, vac. by the resig. of Edmund Varley. P.—Robert Mounson, one of the justices of the Queen's Bench. At Buckden, 16 Dec.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 43)].

Sir William Field, cl., to the ch. of Thorganbie, vac. by the death of Sir Robert Ashton. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 13 June.*

Folio 21d.

Sir Robert Buckbere, cl., to the ch. of Dowsbie. P.—Rodolph Bowes, esq. At Buckden, 24 Dec.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 43)].

[A.D. 1573-4.]

Sir John Meneyes, cl., to the ch. of Swafield, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 8 Jan.* [*Subscripsi* (Reg. 43*d.*)].

Sir George Flowre, cl., to the ch. of Wickenbie, vac. by the death of [*blank*] Tailar. P.—Thomas St poll by a grant made to him by Robert Thorpe, gent. At Buckden, 23 Jan.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 43*d.*)].

THE FOURTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1573-4.

Burntbroughton rectory. (*Marginal entry only*). [*John Robinson, cl., S.T.P., to the rectory of Brantbroughton, in the person of Robert Bonde, public notary, his proctor, 24 Feb. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 44)].[1]

Sir Benedict Smith, cl., to the ch. of Sowthwitham, of which the last rector was Sir Martin Wiley. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 3 March.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg 44)].

Folio 22.

Sir Thomas Hollowaie, cl., to the vic. of Cropredie,[2] vac. by the death of [*blank*] Gabell. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 6 Mar. Mandate to D. and C. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 44)].

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

1 See below under 2 May (page 11).

2 Cropredy is partly in Buckinghamshire but chiefly in Oxfordshire. The prebendary of Cropredy was formerly the appropriator and the patron of the vicarage, and the parish, or at least part of it, was within the jurisdiction of the Bishop of Lincoln. Hence this admission in this place.

A.D. 1574.

Sir Thomas Brooke, cl., to the ch. of Firsbie, vac. by the cession of John Mergeson. P.—Robert Cox, gent., by reason of a grant made to him by Robert Carr, esq. At Buckden, 23 April.† [*Volens subscripsci* (Reg. 45*d.*)].

Sir James Sare, collated, to the vic. of Stallingbrugh, vac., of which the last incumbent was Master Robert Aiscough. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Buckden, 28 April.† [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 45*d.*)].

Master John Robinson, cl., to the ch. of Burntbroughton, vac. by the death of Master Michael Scot. P.—Thomas Manners, knt., by reason of a grant made to him by Sir William Vaux. At Buckden, 2 May.†[1] [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 45*d.*)].

Sir William Nicolls, cl., to the vic. of Swinsted, vac. by the death of Sir Otovell Preston. P.—William Miles, gent. At Buckden, 3 May.† [*Volens subscribo* (Reg. 46)].

Folio 22d.

Sir Roger Mosse, cl., to the vic. of Rawsbie, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Powdrell. P.—Thomas Stanhope, esq. At Buckden, 3 May.† [*Volens subscripsi. The bishop granted letters of relaxation of the sequestration of the vic. at Roger's petition.* (Reg. 46)].

Sir William Burden,[2] cl., to the vic. of Claxbie [*in margin* Claxbie by Alford], vac by the depriv. of Robert Graye. P.—Richard Boolis, esq. At Buckden, 5 May.† [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 46)].

Sir Thomas Brokelsbie, cl., to the ch. of Braunceton, vac., of which the last rector was Master Edward Brokelsbie. P.—Christopher Wraie, knt., chief justice, etc. At Buckden, 8 May.† [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 46*d.*)].

Sir Hugh Moodye, cl., to the ch. of Brigsley, vac. by the death of Sir John Baildon. P.—Herbert Lakyn, gent., by reason of a grant to him and others for this turn. The advowson was granted by the chapter of the collegiate church of the blessed Mary of Sowthwell to Edward Dalbie and Richard Lodge, tanners. At Buckden, 12 May.† [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 46*d.*)].

Sir Richard Yonge, cl., to the ch. of Braitoft, vac. by the death of Sir Henry Banister. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 8 May.† [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 46*d.*)].

Sir Richard Colson, cl., to the vic. of Burton Hussey, of which the last incumbent was Sir John Towne. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 8 May.† [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 46*d.*)].

Folio 23.

Sir Robert Welles, cl., to the ch. of Howell, vac. by the death of Sir Roger Boilstone. P.—Charles Dimock, esq. At Buckden, 13 May.† [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 46*d.*)].

Ralph Calverley, cl., B.A., to the ch. of Harlaxton. P.—John Blewet, gent., and Richard Bayard, yeo., by reason of a grant of advowson made to them by the prebendary of Grantham. At Buckden, 25 June. *No mandate*

---

* Mandate to A. Linc. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

[1] See above under 24 Feb. (page 10).

[2] Borden in *Reg.*

mentioned. [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi. Ordained deacon the same day.* (Reg. 47)].

Sir Richard Caparne, cl., to the vic. of Stapleford. P.—the bishop by lapse. At Buckden, 8 July.† [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 48)].

Sir Simon Higdon, cl., to the ch. of Dalderbie, of which the last rector was Sir Nicholas Field. P.—the queen by lapse. At Buckden, 15 July.† [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 48*d.*)].

Sir Hugh Northorp, cl., to the ch. of Ludford Parva, vac. by the cession of Sir Hugh Moodye. P.—Henry Broxholme, gent., and others. At Buckden, 17 July.† [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 48*d.*)]

Master Baldwin Easdall, S.T.B., to the ch. of Creeton, vac. by the death of Sir Ottawall Preston. P.—the bishop by lapse. 14 July.† [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 54)].

*Folio 23*d.

Sir James Hamerton, cl., to the vic. of Wainflete St. Mary's, now vac. through lapse of time, of which the last vicar was Sir Richard Johnson. P.—the bishop. 1 Aug.* [The entry in Reg. does not state that he subscribed. *Reg.* has *vac. by death*, and says that the bishop was patron by lapse].

Sir John Somerscales, cl., to the ch. of Beisbie, vac. by the death of Sir James Ryley. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 3 Aug.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 49*d.*)].

Nicholas Shepard, S.T.B., to the ch. of Hougham *cum* Marston, vac. by the death of Master William Todd. P.—Edmund Brudenell, knt. At Buckden, 17 Sept.* [*Admitted in the person of Robert Bonde.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 52). *Supra nominatis articulis libenter subscripsi* (Reg. 55*d.*)].

Sir George Hanson, cl., to the vic. of Alford, vac., of which the last vicar was Sir John Somerscales. P.—the bishop *p.j.* 22 Sept.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 52)].

Ralph Caverley, B.A., to the ch. of Harlaxton, vac. by reason of lapse of time, of which the last rector was Sir Richard Raynes. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 22 Sept.* [*Ego Rodolphus Calverley . . . volens subscripsi* (Reg. 52)].

Francis Banister, cl., to the vic. of North Grantham, vac. by the death of Sir John Clarke. P.—James Proctor, prebendary of North Grantham in the cathedral church of Sarum. At Buckden, 22 July.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 49)].

Folio 24.

Sir John Englishe, cl., to the ch. of Tottill, of which the last rector was Sir Thomas Harneys. P.—Richard Speicot, gent., by reason of a grant made to him by Fulk Grevill, knt. At Buckden, 27 Sept.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 52*d.*)].

John Pratt, cl., M A., to the ch. of Belton, vac. by the death of John Stainton. P.—John Porter, esq. At Buckden, 17 Dec.* [*Supra nominatis articulis libenter subscripsi* (Reg. 55*d.*)].

---

* Mandate to A Linc. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

Sir George Frude, cl., to the ch. of Bracebrugh, vac. by the death of Sir John Clarke. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 22 Dec.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 55*d.*)].

[A.D. 1574-5.]

Sir Nicholas Francis, cl., to the vic. of Wrangle, of which the last vicar was Sir Richard Briscoe. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 5 Jan.* [*Ego . . . volens subscrip'* (Reg. 56)].

Sir John Burley, cl., to the ch. of Gunby, vac. by the resig. of Sir John Withous. P.—Edward earl of Rutland. At Buckden, 5 Jan.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 56)].

Sir Philip Tilney, cl., to the vic. of Rausby, vac. by the resig. of Sir Roger Mosse. P.—Thomas Stanhope, esq. At Buckden, 10 Jan.* [*Lubens subscripsi* (Reg. 56)].

Folio 24d.

THE FIFTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1574-5.

Sir John Salmon, cl., to the vic. of Everbie *alias* Irbie, vac. by the death of Sir John Gilden. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 9 Feb.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 56*d.*)].

Sir John English, cl., to the ch. of Partney, vac. by the resig. of Sir Peter Key. P.—John Dyon, esq., by a grant made to him by John Walgrave, gent. At Buckden, 21 Feb.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg 56*d.*)].

Sir Alan Frier, cl., to the vic. of Mumbie, of which the last vicar was Sir John Graye. P.—the bishop. 3 Mar.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 57)].

A.D. 1575.

Master Anthony Whithead, cl., to the ch. of Denton near Grantham, vac. by the death of Sir William Hewet. P.—Michael Bentley, merchant, by a grant made to him by the prebendary of Grantham. At Buckden, 1 April.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 57*d.*)].

Sir John Garsten, cl., to the ch. of Asgarbie, of which the last rector was Sir Peter Dale. P.—the queen by lapse. At Buckden, 7 May.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 59)].

Folio 25.

William Skelton, cl., to the ch. of Estbarkworth, vac. by the death of Master John Thorne. P.—John Wigan, yeo. At Buckden, 17 May.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 59)].

Nicholas Shepard, cl., S.T.B., to the ch. of Hawgham *cum* Marston, vac. by the death of Master William Todde. P.—Edmund Brudenell, knt. At Buckden. 18 May.* [The entry in *Reg.*, fo. 59*d*, does not state whether or not he subscribed.]

Sir Edmund Varley, cl., to the ch. of Bielsbie, of which the last rector was Sir Matthew Torte. P.—Thomas Dimocke, gent., by a grant made to him by [*blank*]. At Lincoln, 15 June.* [*Libenter subscripsi* (Reg. 60)].

Sir Robert Archer, cl., to the vic. of Tathwell, vac. by the death of Sir Richard Denham. P.—John Dyon, esq., by reason of a demise of the

* Mandate to A. Linc. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

rectory of Tathwell made by the dean and chapter of Lincoln. At Lincoln, 18 June.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 60*d.*)].

Sir Thomas Jeffres, cl., to the ch. of Snelland, vac. by death. P.—Thomas Tailor, gent., by a grant made to him by Thomas S^t^poll, esq. At Lincoln, 20 June.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 60*d.*)].

Sir John Cooe, cl., to the vic. of Hougham in the parts of Lindsey, vac. by the death of Sir Christopher Greene. P.—John Broxholme, esq. At Lincoln, 2 July.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 61*d.*)].

Folio 25d.

Sir Robert Heywood, cl., to the ch. of Rothwell, vac. by the death of Sir William Sargeant. P.—Richard Bollys, esq. At Lincoln, 26 July.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 63*d.*)].

Sir Richard Code, cl., to the ch. of Claxbie by Normanbie, vac. by the death of Sir William Sargeant. P.—John Littleburie, gent., by a grant to him made by John Withernwick, esq. At Lincoln, 30 July.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 65*d.*)].

Sir Henry Barret, cl., to the vic. of Hainton, vac. by the cession of Sir Hugh Northorp. P.—the dean and chapter of Lincoln. At Lincoln, 6 Aug. Mandate to D. and C. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 66)].

Sir John Sparke, cl., to the ch. of Langton by Horncastle, vac. by the death of Sir Roger Boilstone. P.—William Skipwith, knt. At Lincoln, 17 Aug.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 66*d.*)].

Sir Walter Gibson, cl., to the ch. of Branswell, vac. by death. P.—Robert Carr, esq. At Lincoln, 30 Aug.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 67*d.*)].

Sir John Salmon, cl., to the ch. of Mablethorp Peter's, vac. by the death of Master John Thorne. P.—Richard Bertie, esq. At Lincoln, 1 Sept.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 67*d.*)].

Folio 26.

Sir George Cockborne, cl., to the ch. of Gretham, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Atkynson. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Lincoln, 2 Sept.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 67*d.*)].

Sir Thomas Heaton, cl., to the vic. of Little Cootes, vac. by death. P.—the bishop *p.j.* 4 Sept.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 67*d.*)].

Sir George Hanson, cl., to the vic. of Tathwell, vac. by the resig. of Sir Robert Archer. P.—the bishop *p.j.* 20 Sept.* [It is not stated in the entry in *Reg.*, fo. 68*d.*, whether or not he subscribed].

Sir John Hodgkinson,[1] cl., to the ch. of Dalderbie, vac. by the death of Sir Simon Higdon. P.—Thomas Palframa*n*, gent. At Buckden, 28 Sept.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 69)].

Sir Joseph Overton, cl., to the vic. of Alford, vac. by the cession of Sir George Hansonne. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Buckden, 21 Oct.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 69*d.*)].

Sir Alan Holdernes, cl., to the vic. of South-elkington, vac. by the resig. of Sir Eustace Dowghtye. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 31 Oct.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 70)].

---

* Mandate to A. Linc. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

[1] 'Hodshon' in *Reg.*, which is the reading of the *Liber Cleri* of 1576, fo. 25*d.*

Joshua Flowre. B.A., to the vic. of Sutterton, vac. by the depriv. of Sir David Wood. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 19 Nov.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 70)].

*Folio 26*d.

Sir John Askewe, cl., to the ch. of Ropsley, vac. by the death of Sir Simon Kellam. P.—William Rascall, by a grant made to him by Edward earl of Rutland. At Buckden, 30 Nov.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 70)].

Sir Henry Evans, cl., to the vic. of Kingsutton,[1] vac. by the resig. of Sir Richard Parr. Mandate to [*blank*]. P.—Henry lord Seymore. At Buckden, 10 Dec.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 72)].

[A.D. 1575-6.]

Edward Dawes, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Thedlethorp Helen's, vac. by the resig. of Master Edmund Warter. P.—Richard Bertie, esq. At Buckden, 4 Jan.* [*Articulis prefatis consensum suum libenter adhibuit.* (Reg. 73)].

John Robinson, cl., S.T.B., to the ch. of Tofte, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Thirland. P.—William Hodgson, merchant tailor of the city of London. At Buckden, 11 Jan.* [*Hiis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 73)].

George Saunders, cl., to the ch. of Boothbye Paynell, vac. by the death of John Harker. P.—Richard Marsar, yeo., by a grant made to him by [*blank*]. At Buckden, 25 Jan.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 73*d.*)].

Folio 27.

THE SIXTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1575-*6*.

Sir George Tailbie, cl., to the vic. of Gretton,[2] vac. by death. P.—Laurence Maidwell, yeo., by a grant made to him by the prebendary[3] of Gretton. At Buckden, 7 Mar. Mandate to D. and C. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 74*d.*)].

A.D. 1576.

Sir Thomas Pilkington, cl., to the ch. of Newton, vac. by the resig. of Sir Richard Longworth. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 27 Mar.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 74*d.*)].

Sir Ezekiel Tailor, cl., to the ch. of Thorpe-on-the-Hill, vac. by the resig. of Master Nicholas Shepard. P.—the dean and chapter of Lincoln. At Buckden, 1 April.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 74*d.*)].

Sir John Sandes, cl., to the ch. of Asgarbie, of which Sir John Garsten was the last rector. P.—John Grisling, gent. At Buckden, 20 April.* [*Volens subscripsi. Ordained priest the same day.* (Reg. 77*d.*)].

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

[1] Though King's Sutton is in co. Northampton, it was reckoned for ecclesiastical purposes to be in the deanery of Buckingham (*Subsidy collected in the Diocese of Lincoln in 1526*, ed. H. Salter, page 243; *Valor Ecclesiasticus*, vol. iv, page 240; Ecton's *Thesaurus*, 1754, page 214), and within the peculiar jurisdiction of the bishop of Lincoln. The prebendary of the prebend of Sutton *cum* Buckingham in Lincoln Cathedral Church was the appropriator of the rectory of King's Sutton.

[2] The vicarage of Gretton, being in the gift of the prebendary of Gretton in the cathedral ch. of Lincoln, was within the jurisdiction of the bishop of Lincoln, although Northamptonshire, within which Gretton is situated, was at this date in the diocese of Peterborough.

[3] *Reg.*, fo. 74*d*, gives 'Thomas Bickley' as the name of the prebendary.

Sir Thomas Bell, cl., to the vic. of Caborne, vac. by the death of Sir John Medleye. P.—the bishop by lapse. At Buckden, 9 May.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 78)].

Folio 27d.

Master Henry Holland, cl., to the ch. of Leverton *ex parte australi*, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Bawdrie. P.—William Humston, esq. At Buckden, 24 June.*[1] [*Predictis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 88*d.*)].

Sir William Rowthe, cl., to the vic. of Cockerington Leonard's, of which the last vicar was Sir John Beedall. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Buckden, 30 May.* [*Predictis articulis subscripsi* (Reg. 88*d.*)].

Master John Wincle,[2] cl., to the ch. of Braunceton, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Brokelsbie. P.—Christopher Wraie, knt. At Buckden, 6 June.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 89)].

Sir Thomas Brooke, cl., to the vic. of Thorpe, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Fairfaxe. P.—George Fairfax. At Buckden, 30 June.* [*Prefatis articulis volunt' subscripsi* (Reg. 90*d.*)].

Sir Thomas Walkington, cl., to the ch. of Thornton *alias* Thornton Curtoys, vac. by the cession of Sir Thomas Boswell. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 11 July.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 91)].

Folio 28.

Sir Thomas Portington, cl., to the ch. of Linwood, vac. by the death of Richard Hopkyn. P.—Robert Tirwhitt, knt. At Buckden, 26 July.* [*Prenominatis articulis volens subscripsi. On the same day the said Portington personally appeared before the bishop in the great chamber within his manor of Buckden and took the oath.* (Reg. 94)].

Sir Robert Tailer, cl., to the ch. of Somerby by Sereby, vac. by the resig. of Robert Wharf. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 10 Aug.* [*Prenominatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 95*d.*)].

Sir Richard Adamson, cl., to the ch. of Benbroke Mary's, vac. by the resig. of Sir Thomas Wetherhead. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 7 Sept.* [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsci* (Reg. 97)].

John Richardson, cl., to the ch. of Gunby [*the margin adds* in the deanery of Beltislaw], vac. by the death of William Pell. P.—the bishop by lapse. At Buckden, 7 Sept.* [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 97)].

Master Charles Bingham, cl., to the vic. of Croft, vac. by the death of Anthony Foord. P.—Valentine Browne, knt. At Buckden, 12 Sept.* [*Prenominatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 96)].

Sir Andrew Burnet, cl., to the vic. of Butterwick, vac. by the death of William Boothby. P.—Richard Bollys, esq. At Buckden, 18 Sept.* [*Prenominatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 96)].

Folio 28d.

Sir Thomas Scarborow, cl., to the vic. of Falstrop, vac. by the death of Thomas Hardy. P.—John Spenluff, gent. At Buckden, 20 Sept.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 96)].

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

[1] The month has been corrected from 'May' to 'June' in *Reg.*

[2] 'Wyntle' in *Reg.*

Sir Thomas Puckering, cl., to the ch. of Grimesbie St. Mary's, of which the last incumbent was Sir Robert Tailer. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 24 Sept.* [*Prenominatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 96*d.*)].

Sir Robert Wharf, cl., to the vic. of Mynting, vac. by the resig. of Sir Robert Tailor. P.—John Welcome, gent. At Buckden, 25 Sept.* [*Prenominatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 95*d.*)].

Sir Francis Bowes,[1] cl., to the ch. of Claxbie Pluckacre, vac. by the death of Christopher Bentlye. P.—Mary Candishe, widow. At Buckden, 26 Oct.* *Prenominatis articulis subscripsi* (Reg. 98)].

Sir Richard Harris, cl., to the vic. of Stallingburgh, of which the last incumbent was Sir James Saer. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Buckden, 29 Nov.* [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 99*d.*)].

Sir Richard Stevens, cl., to the ch. of Wilford,[2] vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Deane. P.—Gregory Moore, gent. At Buckden, 1 Dec.* [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 99*d.*)].

Folio 29.

Sir William Crowther, cl., to the ch. of Kelsaie St. Nicholas, vac. by the death of Gregory Crowther.[3] P.—Edward Thomson, yeo., by a grant made to him by William Aiscough, esq. At Buckden, 13 Dec.* [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 99*d.*)].

Sir Thomas Bell, cl., to the vic. of Kingerbye, vac. by the resig. of Thomas White. P.—John Henneage, esq. At Buckden, 13 Dec.* [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 100)].

Sir John[4] Richardson, cl., to the ch. of Saxby, vac. by the death of Sir Martin Newcome. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 28 Dec.* [*Præfixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 100)].

[A.D. 1576-7].

Sir William Wetherley, cl., to the ch. of Hemyngbie, of which the last incumbent was John Hodgson. P.—the bishop by lapse. At Buckden, 11 Jan.* [*His articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 100*d.*)].

John Harle, cl., to the ch. of Calstrop, vac. by the death of Christopher Englyshe. P.—the bishop by lapse. 11 Jan.* [*His articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 100*d.*)].

Folio 29d.

Master Ralph Caverley,[5] cl., to the ch. of Wiberton, vac. by the depriv. and death of John Tailforth. P.—William Yaxley, gent., by reason of a grant of adv. to him made by Adrian Stokes, esq., and Frances duchess of Suffolk, his wife. At Buckden, 17 Jan.* [*Prefixis articulis subscripsi* (Reg. 100*d.*)].

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

1 'Bouwes' in Reg.

2 'Wilsford' in *Reg.*

3 'Crowder' in *Reg.*

4 *Reg.* has 'Richard,' which is also the reading of the presentation deed (P.D. 1576, No. 46).

5 'Calverley' in *Reg.*

John Hanson, cl., S.T.B., to the vic. of All Saints with the rectory of St. Peter in the town of Stamford, vac. by death. P.—the bishop by lapse. At Buckden, 22 Jan.* [*Volens subscripsi prefixis articulis.* (Reg. 100)].

THE SEVENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1576-7.

Sir John Talbot, cl., to the vic. of Rawsbie, vac. by the death of Philip Tilney. P.—Thomas Stanhope, knt. At Buckden, 17 Feb.* [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 101)].

Sir John Lynold, cl., to the vic. of Tevelbie, vac. by the death of Sir James Bancrofte. P.—Robert Mounson, one of the justices of the common bench of our lady the queen, in right of his wife. At Buckden, 19 Feb.* [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 101)].

Sir Baldwin Deerham, cl., to the ch. of Toft *alias* Fishtoft, vac. by the death of Thomas Thurland. P.—Robert Pilkington, gent., by a grant. At Buckden, 19 Feb.* [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 101)].

Folio 30.

Sir John Downes, cl., to the ch. of Benningworth, vac. by the cession of Master William Skelton. P.—William Henneage, esq. At Buckden, 24 Mar.* [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 101*d.*)].

A.D. 1577.

Sir Roger Dighton, cl., to the vic. of Helpringham, vac. by the resig. of Sir Richard Nicholson. P.—Anthony Newlove, yeo. At Buckden, 27 Mar.* [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 101*d.*)].

Sir John Elvine, cl., to the ch. of Harebie, vac. by the death of Robert Frost. P.—George Fairfaxe, gent. At Buckden, 28 Mar.* [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 101*d.*)].

Sir Hugh Tuke, cl., to the ch. of Silkwilloughbie, vac. by the death of Ralph Syre. P.—Bartholomew Ermyn, esq. At Buckden, 11 April.* [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 102)].

Sir Ralph Palframan, cl., to the vic. of Billingaie, vac. by the death of Thomas Smythman. P.—Robert Dymock, esq. At Buckden, 17 April.* [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 102)].

*Folio 30*d.

Sir Ambrose Warde, cl., to the ch. of Boothbie Paynell, vac. by the death of George Saunders.[1] P.—Francis Paynell, esq. At Buckden, 22 April.* [*Prefatis articulis libenter subscripsi* (Reg. 102*d.*)].

Sir Thomas Glen, cl., to the vic. of Ashby Puerorum, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Hardie. P.—the dean and chapter of Lincoln. At Buckden, 23 April.* [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 102*d.*)].

Master William Bradley, cl., to the ch. of Lacebie, vac. by the promotion of John Whitgifte, S.T.P., to the bishopric of Worcester. P.—the queen by reason of her royal prerogative. At Buckden, 3 May.* [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 102*d.*)].

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

[1] *Reg.* has 'John Harker,' which is evidently an error, for Saunders was admitted on the death of Harker, 25 Jan., 1575-6, (see above, page 15).

Sir John Gamon, cl., to the vic. of Kirkby Greene, vac. by the resig. of Edward Edgworth. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 12 May.* [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 104)].

Sir John White, cl, to the vic. of Billingborow, vac. by the death of John Jackson. P.—Robert Buckbere, by reason of a grant to him made by Edward earl of Lincoln. At Buckden, 20 May.* [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 103)].

Master John Robinson, S.T.B., to the ch. of Fulbeck, vacated by the said John. P.—the queen by lapse. At Buckden, 21 May.* [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi. Presented 19 April, 17 Eliz., 1577.* (Reg. 103)].

Folio 31.

Sir John Battie, cl., to the ch. of Barkstone, of which the last rector was Sir Henry Wilson. P.—the queen by lapse. 30 May.* [*Prenominatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 103*d.*[1])].

Sir Edward Bordman, cl., to the ch. of Haceby, vac. by the death of Robert Memytt.[2] P.—Geoffrey Wace, gent. At Lincoln, 9 June.* [*Prefatis articulis et ordinationibus volens subscripsi* (Reg. 103*d.*)].

Sir William Slacke, cl., to the vic. of Edlington, vac. by the resig. of Richard Palfreman. P.—the queen. At Lincoln, 21 June.* [*Prœfatis articulis libenter subscripsi* (Reg. 104)].

Sir James Stephenson, cl., to the ch. of Adlethorp, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Lincoln, 23 June.* [*Preffatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 104)].

Sir Urian Kirk, cl., to the ch. of Langton by Horncastle, vac. by the resig. of John Sparke. P.—William Skipwith, knt. At Lincoln, 24 June. *No mandate for induction mentioned.* [*Prefatis articulis subscripsi* (Reg. 104)].

*Folio 31*d.

Sir James Patriche,[3] cl., to the vic. of Huttofte, of which the last incumbent was Sir Henry Sweete. P.—the bishop. At Lincoln, 26 June.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 104*d.*)].

Sir Richard Tailer, cl., to the ch. of Boltham, vac. by the depriv. of Sir Edward Underne. P.—the queen. At Lincoln, 1 July.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 104*d.*)].

Sir Thomas Leache, cl., to the vic. of Severbie *alias* Sereby, vac. by death. P.—the bishop by lapse. 5 July. Mandate to D. and C. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 105)].

Sir John Northend, cl., to the ch. of Thornton in le Moore, vac. by the cession of Sir William Crowder. P.—William Aiscough, esq. At Lincoln, 5 July.* [*Prefatis artieulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 105)].

Folio 32.

Sir David Hatcliff, cl., to the vic. of Frodingham. P.—the bishop by

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

[1] Over this entry in *Reg.* there is written and struck out again 'This must be left out at D' Beley's request.'

[2] 'Menitt' in *Reg.*

[3] 'Partriche' in *Reg.*

lapse. At Lincoln, 8 July.* *Vacat vide Stow (in margin).*[1] [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 105)].

Sir John Rawson, cl., to the vic. of Langton by Wragby, vac. by the death of Thomas Tyson. P.—William Metham, esq. At Lincoln, 15 July.* [*Var.* (fo. 134) adds *Subscription clause*]. [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 105)].

Sir Robert Dale, cl., to the ch. of Grimolbie, vac. by the resig. of Robert Dowghtie. P.—George Henneage, esq. At Lincoln, 26 July.* [*Prenominatis articulis volens subscribo* (Reg. 105*d.*)].

Sir Richard Porter, cl., to the ch. of Conysholme, vac. by the resig. of Robert Dale. P.—Thomas Tailor of the city of Lincoln, gent., by a grant made to him by Robert Dymock. At Lincoln, 5 Aug.* [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 106)].

Sir Fulk Warden, deacon, to the ch. of Tottill, vac. by the resig. of John Englishe. P.—Fulk Grevile, knt. At Lincoln, 24 Aug.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 106)].

Sir Thomas Gamon, cl., to the vic. of Haconbye, of which the last incum bent was John White. P.—the bishop *p.j.* 24 Aug.* [*Volens subscripsi. 3-8-9*[2] (Reg. 106*d.*)]

*Folio 32*d.

Sir Laurence Haule,[3] cl., B.A., to the ch. of Brokelsbie, vac. by resig.[4] P.—William Pelham, esq. At Lincoln, 3 Sept.* [*Ego Laurentius Hauleus . . . prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 107)].

Sir John Harle, cl., to the ch. of Calstrope, of which the last rector was Christopher Englishe. P.—the queen by lapse. At Lincoln, 3 Sept.* [*Predictis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 107)].

Sir Thomas Morley, cl., to the vic. of Heckington, vac. by the resig. of Richard Porter. P.—the queen. 7 Sept.* [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 107)].

Sir Edward Edgeworth, cl., to the ch. of Allington, vac. by the resig. of David Wood. P.—the queen. At Lincoln, 27 Sept.* [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 107*d.*)].

Sir George Huddlestone, cl., to the vic. of St. Martin within the city of Lincoln, lawfully annexed [to the canonry of St. Martin][5] of which the last vicar was Sir Thomas West. P.—Edward Edgworth in right of his canonry of St. Martin in the cathedral church of Lincoln. At Lincoln, 28 Sept.* [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 107*d.*)].

Sir William Idle, cl., to the vic. of Castlebytham, vac. by the resig. of

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

[1] Frodingham is in the archdeaconry of Stow, but the institutions for that archdeaconry except a few which are found among the entries relating to the archdeaconry of Lincoln, are missing.

[2] This is probably the amount of the fees.

[3] His name occurs in the Transcripts of the Brocklesby Parish Register as 'Halleus' and 'Hally.'

[4] *Reg.*, folio 107, has 'by the resignation of Baldwin Deerham.' These words are repeated by *Reg.* under 'Broxby,' co. Leic., three entries below, and they have probably been inserted in the Brocklesby entry by an error resulting from the similarity in the names of the two parishes.

[5] The words in brackets, or their equivalent, have evidently been omitted.

Thomas Crowcocke. P.—the dean and chapter of Lincoln. At Lincoln, 30 Sept.*

Folio 33.

BUSINESS OF THE SEVENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER AND EXPEDITED BY HIM.

Sir William Browne, cl., to the vic. of Dunnington, vac. by the death of Sir Ralph Shawe. P.—John Popham, esq. 8 Nov.*

Sir William Miles, cl., to the ch. of Creton, vac. by the resig. of Sir Baldwin Easdall. P.—the bishop by lapse. At Bugden, 8 Nov.*

[A.D. 1577-8.]

THE EIGHTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1577-*8*.

Sir William Lathwet, cl., to the ch. of Carleton parva, vac. by the cession of Sir Thomas Dyon. P.—Margaret Dyon, widow. At Bugden, 3 Feb.*

Sir Eustace Dowghtie, cl., to the vic. of Kirmonde, vac. by the death of Sir William Martine. P.—the bishop by lapse. 23 Feb.*

Sir William Wetherley, cl., to the vic. of Golcebie, vac. by the death of Sir Edward Francis. P.—Edmund Dighton, esq. At Bugden, 15 Mar *

*Folio 33*d.

A.D. 1578.

Sir Thomas Sheppard,[1] cl., to the vic. of Scopewick, of which the last vicar was Sir Richard Howes. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Bugden, 4 April.* [*Var.* (fo. 134*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir John Sandes, cl., to the vic. of Barnetby, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Hodgsonne. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Bugden, 6 April.*

Sir Samuel Larke, cl., to the vic. of Saperton, vac. by the death of Sir John Davysonne. P.—William Savile, esq. At Bugden, 10 April.*

Sir James Hamerton, cl., to the vic. of Edlington, vac. by the death of Sir William Slacke. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 18 April.*

Sir William Barnewell, cl., to the ch. of Nothwytham (*sic*), vac. by the death of Sir John Davie. P.—James Harington, knt. At Bugden, 29 April.*

Folio 34.

Sir Eustace Dowghtie, cl., to the vic. of Burgh upon Bayne, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 4 June.*

Sir Hugh Standish, cl., to the vic. of Baston, vac. by the depriv. of Sir Robert Jackson. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 9 June.*

Sir John Spencer, cl., B.A., to the ch. of Waddingworth, vac. by the death of Sir John Smithe. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 23 June.*

Sir James Wolfenden, cl., to the vic. of Awburne, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 11 July.*

Sir Reginald Grome, cl., to the ch. of Thedilthorpe Helen's, vac. by the death of Sir Edward Dawes. P.—Richard Bartie, esq. At Bugden, 19 July.* [*Var.* (fo. 134) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

[1] *Var.* (fo. 134*d.*) adds "B.A."

*Folio 34*d.

Sir Thomas Kent, cl., to the vic. of Cawkewell, vac. by the cession of Sir John Tailer. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 11 Aug.* [*Var.* (fo. 134*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir Richard Richardson, cl., to the vic., of Barnetbie, of which the last vicar was Sir John Sandes. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Bugden, 17 Aug.* [*Var.* (fo. 135*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir Richard Harison,[1] cl., to the vic. of Quadringe, vac. by the death of Sir James Harneys. P.—the bishop *p.j.* 20 Aug.* [*Var.* (fo. 134*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir Roger Hunterhowe, cl., to the ch. of Hameringham, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Stirrop. P.—George Gilbie, gent. At Bugden, 4 Sept.* [*Var.* (fo. 134*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir John Sparke, cl., to the ch. of Southsomercottes, of which the last rector was Master Thomas Sparke. P.—Thomas Sparke, S.T.B., for this turn only, by a grant made to him by Thomas Wrighte, gent. At Bugden, 12 Sept.* [*Var.* (fo. 135) has *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir John Wilson, cl., to the vic. of Norton Disney,[2] of which the last vicar was Sir James Crookes. P.—Daniel Dysney, esq. At Bugden, 27 Sept., 1577.*[3] [*Var.* (fo. 135) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Folio 35.

Sir John Herde, cl., to the vic. of St. Mary in Wickeforde within the suburbs of the city of Lincoln, vac. by the death of Sir John Parke. P.—Lawrence Maydewell, gent., patron for a term of years by a demise of the prebend of Gretton in the cathedral church of Lincoln to him made. At Bugden, 10 Oct.* [*Var.* (fo. 135) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir Henry Peacham, to the ch. of Leverton *ex parte boriali*, vac. by death P.—the queen. At Bugden, 9 Nov.* [*Var.* (fo. 135) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir John Mossey,[4] cl., to the rectory of St. Michael, Stamford, vac. by the death of John Oxley. P.—Thomas Cecill, knt.[5] At Bugden, 27 Nov.* [*Var.* (fo. 136) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir Robert Gibson, cl., to the mediety of the rectory or par. ch. of Segebrok, which James Gorton lately held, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Ayer, the last rector. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 9 Dec.* [*Var.* (fo. 135) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir Thomas Shepperde, cl., to the vic. of Burton Hussey, vac. by the death of Sir Richard Colsonne. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 9 Dec.* [*Var.* (fo. 135*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

[1] *Var.* (fo. 134*d.*) adds "B.A."

[2] *Var.* (fo. 135) adds "vac. by the negligence of the last incumbent in not paying the tenths due to the queen.

[3] This should evidently be '1578,' which is the reading of *Var.* (fo. 135).

[4] *Var.* (fo. 136) has a blank where 'Mossey' should come.

[5] *Var.* (fo. 136) adds 'by reason of a grant made to him by William lord Burghley, his father.'

*Folio 35*d.

Sir Alexander Cooke,[1] cl., to the vic. of Burghe, vac. by the cession of Sir John Margisonne. P.—the bishop. At Bugden, 9[2] Dec.* [*Var.* (fo. 135*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

[A.D. 1578-9].

Sir Hugh Bradley, cl., to the vic. of Scopwick, of which the last vicar was Sir Thomas Shepard. P.—the bishop. At Bugden, 9 Jan.* [*Var.* (fo. 135*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

THE NINTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1578-9.

Sir Thomas Kent, cl., to the vic. of Golcebie, vac. by the resig. of Sir William Wetherley. P.—Edmund Dighton, esq. At Bugden, 27[3] Feb.* [*Var.* (fo. 135*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Master Christopher Wilson, S.T.B., to the rectory of the north mediety of the par. ch. of Westboroughe, vac. by the death of Sir Henry Sutton. P.—Anthony Thorolde, esq. At Bugden, 10 Mar.* [*Var.* (fo. 136) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Folio 36.

[*'Jabus' Keye,*[4] *cl., to the ch. of Gaytonne in the Marsh. P.—Thomas Moryson, esq. 12 Mar.** *With* S. and S. *clauses.* (Var. fo. 136)].

Sir Edward Plumpton, priest, to the ch. of Anderbie, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Armestronge. P.—John Speluffe, gent., by a grant made to him by Edward Dymok, knt. At Bugden, 12 Mar.* [*Var.* (fo. 136) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir Henry Nelson, cl.,[5] to the ch. of Skinnande, vac. by the death of Sir John Marshall. P.—Edward Harington, esq. At Bugden, 14 Mar.* [*Var.* (fo. 135*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

A.D. 1579.

Sir Henry Nelson, to the vic. of Hackthorne,[6] vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 27 Mar.*

Sir William Bee, cl., to the vic. of Newton,[6] vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Simson. P.—Alexander Stow, yeo. At Bugden, 26 April.*

Sir David Hatcliff, cl.,[7] to the ch. of Thoresway, vac. by the resig. of Sir Henry Peynson. P.—the queen. At Netlam, 2 June.* [*Var.* (fo. 136) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

*Folio 36*d.

Sir Simon Buttere, cl.,[8] to the ch. of Alington, vac. by the resig. of Sir Edward Edgeworth. P.—the queen. At Netlam, 27 June.* [*Var.* (fo. 136) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

[1] *Var.* (fo. 135*d.*) reads 'Coke.'

[2] *Var.* (fo. 135*d.*) reads '10 Dec.'

[3] *Var.* (fo. 135*d.*) reads 'penultimate day.'

[4] This entry is omitted from *A.B.* 'Jacobus' Kaye was instituted to the same benefice, 7 Jan., 1571-2 (see p. 5)

[5] *Var.* (fo. 135*d.*) adds 'B.A.'

[6] These benefices are in the archdeaconry of Stow, and are probably entered here in error.

[7] *Var.* (fo. 136) adds 'B.A.'

[8] *Var.* (fo. 137) reads 'Simon Buttrie, cl., B.A.'

Sir Thomas Corrie, cl., to the ch. of Marome, vac. by the death of Sir Peter Tailor. P.—John Corrie, cl., by reason of a grant made to him[1] by Owen bishop of Carlisle. At Netlam, 12 July.* [*Var.* (fo. 136) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir Thomas Warde, cl., to the vic. of Hale, vac. by the death of Sir John Hawdell. P.—the queen. At Netlam, 27 July.* [*Var.* (fo. 136*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir John Howson, cl., to the vic. of Frampton, vac. by the death of Sir Simon Lowse. P.—the queen. At Netlam, 28 July.* [*Var.* (fo. 136*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir Henry Noddell, cl., to the vic. of Nun Ormesbie. P.—the queen. At Netlam, 29 July.* [*Var.* (fo. 136*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Master Thomas Fulbeck, M.A., to the ch. of Boltham, vac. by the depriv. of Sir Richard Tailor. P.—the queen. At Netlam, 6 Aug.* [*Var.* (fo. 136*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Folio 37.

Master Edward Melton, cl., M.A., to the ch. of West Barkworth, vac. by the death of Sir John Tailor. P.—Anthony Teringham,[2] gent., by reason of a grant made to him by Thomas Teringham his father, for this turn. At Netlam, 9[3] Aug.* [*Var.* (fo. 137) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

[*Thomas Glene, cl., to the ch. of Swabie. P.—the queen by lapse. 18 Aug.* With supremacy clause.*[4] (Var. fo. 136*d.* See 17 Dec. below, p. 25.)].

[*Robert Sarrot, cl., to the ch. of Withern, vac. by death. P.—William Fitz Williams, esq. 29 Aug.* With S. and S. clauses.*[4] (Var. fo. 136*d.*)].

[*Henry Ince, cl., to the ch. of Potterhanworthe, vac. by death. P.—John Wilsonne, gent. 3 Sept.* With S. and S. clauses.*[4] (Var. fo. 136*d*)].

Sir Alan Holderness, cl., to the ch. of Gravesbie,[5] vac. by the resig. of Sir Thomas Doughtie. P.—Thomas Moryson, esq., by a grant made by Robert Dymock, esq., to John Neale, William Warde, Lancelot Tesshe and Thomas Tooley. At Netlam, 15[6] Sept.* [*Var.* (fo. 137) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir Richard Kellet, cl., to the vic. of Carleton in le Morelande,[7] of which the last vicar was Sir John Marshall. P.—Robert Mounson, one of the queen's justices of the common bench, by a grant of Thomas Turwitt, gent., for this turn. At Bugden, 29 Sept.* [*Var.* (fo. 137) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir Anthony Blackborne, cl., to the ch. of Bag Enderbie,[8] of which the last rector was Sir Robert Sarriat. P.—Andrew Gedney, esq. At Bugden, 1 Oct.* [*Var.* (fo. 137) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

---

* Mandate to A Linc.

[1] *Var.* (fo. 136) adds 'for this turn.'

[2] *Var.* (fo. 137) reads 'Tirringham.'

[3] *Var.* (fo. 137) has '10 Aug.'

[4] These entries are omitted from *A.B.*

[5] An error for 'Grainsby.' Alan Holderness vacated the benefice in 1591 (P.D. 1591, No. 18). *Var.* (fo. 137) reads 'Grainsbie.'

[6] *Var.* (fo. 137) has '10 Sept.'

[7] *Var.* (fo. 137) adds 'vac. by death.'

[8] *Var.* (fo. 137) adds 'vac. by cession.'

Master Henry Vaux, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Hickham, vac. by the death of Sir Roger Witters. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 3 Nov.* [*Var.* (fo. 137) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Folio 37d.

Sir Clement Mounck, cl.. to the vic. of Horncastle. P.—the queen.[1] At Bugden, 11 Nov.* [*Var.* (fo. 137) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir William Wetherley, cl., to the rectory of Morebie, vac. by the cession of Thomas Corrie. P.—William Corrie, gent., by a grant made to him by John bishop of Carlisle. At Bugden, 15 Nov.* [*Var.* (fo. 137*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir Samuel Allen, cl., to the ch. of Fulletbie, vac. by the resig. of Sir Robert King. P.—Robert Dymock, esq. At Bugden, 18 Nov.* [*Var.* (fo. 137*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir Richard Bradley, cl., to the ch. of Withcall, vac. by the death of Sir John Holland. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 5 Dec.* [*Var.* (fo. 138*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir Robert Allen, cl., to the vic. of Aishbie Puerorum, vac. by the resig. of Sir Thomas Glene. P.—William Broxholme, gent., by a grant made to him for this turn by the dean and chapter of Lincoln. At Bugden, 8 Dec.*[2] [*Var.* (fo. 137*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir Thomas Gleane. cl., to the ch. of Swabie, of which the last incumbent was John Sparke. P.—Lawrence Humfrey, S.T.P., president of the college of St. Mary Magdalen, Oxford, and the scholars of the same. At Bugden, 17 Dec.* [*Var.* (fo. 137*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].[5]

[A.D. 1579-80].

Folio 38.

Sir Matthew Thomson, cl., to the vic. of Anwicke, vac. by the death of Sir Ralph Nailor. P.—Francis Thomson, gent. At Bugden, 6 Jan.* [*Var.* (fo. 137*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

THE TENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1579-*80*.

Sir John Northende, cl., to the ch. of Wailesbie, vac. by the death of Sir Thurstan Bilcliffe. P.—Richard Missolden *alias* Barnolbie, gent., by a grant to Mary Norton the daughter by Abria Norton the mother, and widow[3] (*sic*). At Bugden, 4 Feb.* [*Var.* (fo. 137*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir William Miles, to the ch. of Thoresbie, of which the last rector was Sir Edward Plumpton. P.—the queen.[4] At Bugden, 7 Feb.* [*Var.* (fo. 137*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

A.D. 1580.

Sir Amos Bedforde, cl., to the ch. of Potterhanworthe, vac. by the death of Sir John Masonne. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 28 Mar.* [*Var.* (fo. 137*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

[1] *Var.* (fo 137) adds 'by lapse.'

[2] *Var.* (fo. 137*d.*) reads '8 Mar., 1579-*80*.'

[3] *Var.* (fo. 137*d.*) reads 'P.—Richard Missleden, gent., by reason of an assignment of the adv. made to him by Roger Gower and Mary Norton *alias* Gower his wife during the life of the said Mary, and not otherwise.'

[4] *Var.* (fo. 137*d.*) adds 'in right of her duchy of Lancaster.'

[5] See 18 Aug. above (p. 24).

Sir Edward Dale, cl., to the ch. of Rathbie in the deanery of Loutheske, vac. by the death of Sir John Holland. P.—William Hanbie, esq. At Bugden. 16 April.* [*Var.* (fo. 142) adds *S. and S clauses*].

*Folio 38*d.

Sir Robert Beane, cl., to the ch. of Ulcebie, vac. by the death of Sir John Grey. P.—John Copledike, esq. At Bugden, 25 April.†

Sir Henry Wallis, cl., to the ch. of Creton, vac. by the resig. of Sir William Miles. P.—Geo. Stockdale, yeo. At Bugden, 29 April.†

Sir Thomas Catebie, cl., to the ch. of Hemingbie, of which Sir William Wetherley was the last rector. P.—Elizabeth Williamson, widow. At Bugden, 7 May.†

Sir Richard Thornell, cl., to the vic. of Wickham, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 18 May.†

Sir Walter Gibson, cl., to the vic. of Legesbie. P.—Edward Dale, cl. At Bugden, 12 June.†

Sir Thomas Humblet,[1] cl., to the vic. of Everbie *alias* Irbie, of which the last incumbent was Sir John Salmon. P.—the queen. At Lincoln, 26 June.† [*Volens subscripsi. Vac. by depriv.* (Reg. 111)].

Folio 39.

Sir George Gamon, cl., to the vic. of Burton Hussey, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Sheparde. P.—the queen. At Lincoln, 26 June.†

Master Edward Germin, cl., to the rectory of Dodington, of which the last rector was Sir John Frith. P.—William Burgh, knt., lord Burghe. At Netlam, 18 July.†

Sir Henry Noddell, cl., to the vic. of South Elkington. P.—the queen. At Netlam, 21 July.†

Sir Anthony Fedd, cl., to the ch. of Stixwould, of which the last incumbent was Sir John Boswell. P.—the queen. At Netlam, 4 Aug.†

Sir Martin Holden, cl., to the ch. of Dribie. P.—the queen. At Netlam, 10 Aug.* [*Var.* (fo. 142) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

*Folio 39*d.

Master John Firmarie, S.T.B., to the ch. of Saltfleetbie St. Peter's, vac. by the death of Sir John Arnolde. P.—Robert Mounson, esq., and Elizabeth his wife. At Netlam, 19 Aug.* [*Var.* (fo. 142) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Master Edmund Lilye (*Lileus*), S.T.P., to the ch. of Fillingham, vac. by the resig. of Master Adam Squier. P.—Robert Crane, vice-master of Balliol College, Oxford, and the scholars of the same. At Netlam, 18 Aug. Mandate to archdeacon of Stow.[2]

Sir James Twyst, cl., to the vic. of Haineton, vac. by the death of Henry Barrette. P.—the dean and chapter of Lincoln. At Netlam, 12 Sept. Mandate to D. and C.

Master Oliver Waters, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Thorneton, of which the last

---

* Mandate to A. Linc. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

[1] 'Humbleton' in *Reg.*

[2] This benefice is in the archdeaconry of Stow, and is entered here in error.

rector was John Northende. P.—William Aiscoughe, esq. At Netlam, 12 Sept.* [*Var.* (fo. 142*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir Hamon Hanshert, cl., to the ch. of Scartho, vac. by death. P.—Richard Hanshert, gent. At Netlam, 20 Sept.* [*Var.* (fo. 142) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir Richard Thornell, cl., to the ch. of Calstrope, vac. by the death of John Harle. P.—Philip earl of Arundell. At Netlam, 21 Sept.* [*Var.* (fo. 142*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Folio 40.

Sir Gilbert Woodliffe, cl., to the vic. of Thorneton near Hornecastle, vac. by the death of William Birch. P.– George Hertgrave, gent. At Netlam, 21[1] Sept.* [*Var.* (fo. 142*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Master Humphrey Travers, cl., M.A., to the vic. of Grantham *ex parte boriali*, vac. by the death of Francis Banister. P.—James Procter, prebendary of Grantham *ex parte boriali*. At Lincoln, 29 Sept.* [*Var.* (fo. 142*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir Thomas Tipler, cl.,[2] to the ch. of Kirkbie Underwoode, vac. by the death of Sir William Piggatte. P.—the bishop. At Bugden, 11 Oct.* [*Var.* (fo. 142*d.*) adds *S. and S. clauses*].

Sir Ambrose Vincent, cl., to the vic. of the prebendal ch. of Nassington,[3] vac. by the death of George Jenkinson. P.—John Handson, prebendary of Nassington. At Bugden, 3 Nov.*

Sir Robert Gunsley, cl., to the vic. of Barton-upon-Humber, vac. by the death of Sir John Haule. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 8 Dec.*

Folio 40d.

Sir George Gamon, cl., to the ch. of Newton in the deanery of Aveland, vac. by the death of Sir Henry Nelson, cl. P.—Thomas Gamon. At Bugden, 30 Dec.*

[A.D. 1580-1].

Sir James Nayler, cl., to the ch. of Ownbie.[4] P.—the queen. At Bugden, 13 Jan.*[5]

Sir Robert Collingwoode, cl., to the rectory of two parts of Ripingdale, of which the last rector was the said Robert. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 13 Jan.*

Sir William Paintell, cl., to the rectory of Carleton Scroope, vac. by the death of Sir [*blank*] Bery. P.—William Savile, esq. At Westminster, 26 Jan.*

THE ELEVENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1580-*1*.

Sir Thomas Portington, cl., to the ch. of Nettleton, vac. by the death of Sir William Cocker. P.—Robert Tirwitt, knt. At Westminster, 1 Feb.*

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

1 *Var.* (fo. 142*d.*) reads '20 Sept.'

2 *Var.* (fo. 142*d.*) adds 'B.A.'

3 In co. Northampton.

4 This benefice is in the archdeaconry of Stow, and is entered here in error.

5 The induction clause has been altered from 'mandate to the archdeacon of Stow' to 'mandate to the archdeacon of Lincoln.'

Ezekiel Tailor, cl., to the vic. of Swinderbie, of which the last vicar was [*blank*] Storie. P.—the bishop by lapse. At Westminster, 2 Feb.*

Folio 41.

Sir Thomas Mottram, cl., to the ch. of Adilthorpe, vac. by the resig. of Sir James Stevinson. P.—the queen. At Westminster, 4 Feb.*

Sir George Silvester, cl., to the ch. of Wincebie, of which the last rector was Sir William Sowthe. P.—the queen. At Westminster, 7 Feb.*

Master Humphrey Travers, cl., M.A., to the vic. of Grantham *ex parte australi*, Gunwarbie *ex parte australi* and Bracebie. P.—the queen. At Westminster, 10 Mar.*

Master John Todd, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Waltham, vac. by the death of Sir John Cooleman. P.—the chapter of the collegiate church of the blessed Virgin Mary of Southwell. At Westminster, 14 Mar.*

Sir Oliver Waters, cl., to the rectory of Hatcliff, vac. by the death of Sir Henry Pearson. P.—Thomas Hatcliff, by a grant made to him by the chapter of the collegiate church of the blessed Virgin Mary of Southwell. At Westminster, 15 Mar.*

*Folio 41*d.

Master William Bradley, cl., M.A., to the vic. of Lusby, vac. by the death of Thomas Woodruff. P.—Thomas Palframan, gent. At Westminster, 15 Mar.*

A.D. 1581.

Sir Richard Lonnge, cl., to the vic. of Hough-on-the-Hill, vac. by the resig. of Sir John Todd. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 22 April.*

Master John Fox, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Linwood. P.—Robert Turwit, knt. At Bugden, 22 April.*

Theodore Tansey, cl., to the ch. of Horsington, vac. by the death of William Wright. P.—Laurence Humfrey, S.T.P., president of Magdalen College, Oxford, and the scholars of the same. At Bugden, 11 May.*

Sir John Wrighte, cl., to the ch. of Owmbie,[1] vac. by the resig. of Anthony Holmes. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 18 May.[2]

Folio 42.

Sir Robert Hutton, cl., to the vic. of Lissington, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Dawson. P.—Matthew Hutton, S.T.P., dean of York, and the chapter of the same. At Bugden, 27 May.*

Sir James Smythe, cl., to the ch. of Riskington, vac. by the resig. of Sir Thomas Graie. P.—Alexander Smythe, cl., by a grant made by William Dyx and William Cawtrell, gentlemen, for this turn only. At Bugden, 14 June.*

Sir John Hoskin, cl., to the ch. of Kyrkbie-on-Baine, vac. by the death of Sir William Wright. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 21 June.*

Sir Richard Nowell, cl., to the ch. of Ingoldesbie, vac. by the death of Sir Richard Lane. P.—Richard More, esq. At Bugden, 14 July.*

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

[1] This benefice is in the archdeaconry of Stow, and entered here in error.

[2] The induction clause is unfinished.

Sir George Graves, cl., to the ch. of Sotbie, vac. by the death of Sir William Sowthe. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 25 July.*

Sir William Pollarde, cl., to the vic. of Barton-upon-Humber, vac. by the cession of Sir Robert Gunsley. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 26 July.*

*Folio 42*d.

Sir Christopher Chapman, cl., to the ch. of Esterington, vac. by the resig. of William Lollie. P.—Francis earl of Bedford, K.G., and Bridget his wife. At Bugden, 14 Aug.*

Sir Richard Foster, cl., to the vic. of Burne. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 5 Sept.*

Sir John Tuck, cl., to the vic. of Cadney, vac. by the death of Sir Henry Persey. P.—Robert Turwitt, knt. At Bugden, 12 Sept.*

Sir Roger Dighton, cl., to the vic. of Horckstow, vac. by the death of Sir [*blank*]. P.—the queen. At Lincoln, 18 Sept.*

Folio 43.

Sir William Nicolls, cl., to the rectory of Creeton, vac. by the resig. of Sir Henry Wallys. P.—Geo. Stokdale and Helen his wife. At Bugden, 6 Oct.*

Sir William Nicolls, cl., to the vic. of Bradley, vac. by the resig. of Sir John More. At. Bugden, 12 Oct.*

Sir Edward Bromehedd, cl., to the vic. of Bennington, vac. by the resig. of Sir Thomas Bromeheed. P.—the queen, by reason of the duchy of Lancaster. At Bugden, 24 Nov.*

Sir William Bradley, cl., to the ch. of Irbie, vac. by the death of Sir William Skelton. P.—Densell Hollys, esq. At Bugden, 8 Dec.*

Henry Vaux, M.A., to the ch. of Bassingham, vac. by the resig. of Sir Thomas Bostock. P.—Thomas St. Poll, knt., and Anthony Thorolde and Robert Thorolde, esquires. At Bugden, 29 Dec.*

[A.D. 1581-2.]

THE TWELFTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1581-*2*.

*Folio 43*d.

Master Miles Whale, cl., to the vic. of Osbournbie, vac. by the death of Sir Clement Browne. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 2 Feb.*

Sir Nicholas Maddison, cl., to the ch. of Witherne, vac. by the resig. of Sir William Wickham. P.—William Fitzwilliams, esq. At Bugden, 9 Feb.*

Sir Moses Wilton, cl., to the ch. of Fleet, vac. by the resig. of Sir William Wilton. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 16 Feb.*

Urian Kirk, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Conisholme, vac. by the depriv. of Sir Richard Porter. P.—Christopher Wrey, knt., chief justice of the queen at the pleas assigned to be held before her. At Bugden, 24 Feb.*

Sir John Greenewood, cl., to the ch. of Wyam near Ludburge, vac. by the death of Sir Allan Tharret. P.—Edward Aiscoughe, esq. At Bugden, 4 Mar.*

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

A.D. 1582.

Sir Robert Halleley, cl., to the ch. of Ludfurthe Parva, vac. by death. P.—Thomas Birket and Alice Birkett his wife. At Bugden, 18 April.*

Folio 44.

John Wrighte, cl., M.A., to the vic. of North Willingham, vac. by the resig. of Sir William Skelton. P.—George Hennage, esq. At Bugden, 4 May.*

Sir John Downes, cl., to the ch. of Lushbie, vac. by the resig. of Master William Bradeley. P.—Thomas Palframan, gent. At Bugden, 10 May.*

William Skelton, M.A., and cl., to the ch. of Coningesbie, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Tailor. P.—Edward Dymocke, esq. At Bugden, 23 May.*

Sir Robert Depliche, cl., to the vic. of Kirmonde, of which the last vicar was Sir Eustace Doughtie. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 28 May.*

Sir Thomas Beare, cl., to the vic. of Skillington. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 25 June. Mandate to D. and C.

Folio 44d.

Sir Walter Smithe, cl., to the vic. of Depinge James, vac. by the death of Thomas Thomson. P.—Timothy Lowe, esq. At Bugden, 7 July.*

Sir Thomas Wade, cl., to the vic. of Aybye. P.—the queen by lapse. At Bugden, 17 July.*

Master Robert Newton, S.T.B., to the vic. of Stowe, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 14 Aug.*

Sir William Simons, cl., to the vic. of Wainefleete Mary's, vac. by the cession of Sir James Hamertonne. At Bugden, 14 Aug.*

Sir Christopher Duckworth, cl., to the vic. of the prebendal ch. of Empingham,[1] vac. by the death of Sir John Webster. P.—Michael Reniger, S.T.P., prebendary of Empingham. At Bugden, 17 Aug.*

Folio 45.

William Colsell, cl., M.A., to the vic. of Leggisbie, vac. by the depriv. of Sir Walter Gibson. P.—Edward Dale, cl. At Bugden, 27 Aug.*

John Skifflinge, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Thoresbie, vac. by the death of Sir William Knollys. P.—Thomas Morrison, esq. At Bugden, 28 Aug.*

Sir John Thackerow, cl., to the ch. of Marton, vac. by the death of Sir Robert Thornell. P.—Simon Freeman, yeo. At Bugden, 30 Aug.*

Joel Tinley, M.A., to the ch. of Skirbeck, vac. by the death of Sir John Hoode. P.—Thomas earl of Sussex, etc., lord chamberlain of the queen's majesty. At Bugden, 3 Sept.*

Sir Edmund Blackburn, cl., to the vic. of Bassingthorp *cum* Westbie, vac. by the death of Sir Jasper Turnbull. P.—Thomas Cony, esq. At Bugden, 6 Oct.*

Folio 45d.

Sir Francis Kettlewell, cl., to the rectory of Croxbie, vac. by the resig. of Sir William Bruckell. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 12 Oct.*

Sir John Daniell, cl., to the ch. of Ingolsbie, vac. by the death of Richard Nowell. P.—Richard Moore, esq. At Buckden, 30 Oct.*

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

[1] In co. Rutland.

Sir Robert Hanson, cl., to the vic. of Middle Raison Drax, vac. by the death of Patrick Simson. P.—William Patrick, gent., patron by an indenture of lease. At Buckden, 13 Dec.*

Sir Thomas Heaton, cl., to the vic. of Middle Raisen Tupholme, vac. by the death of Robert Collinson. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Buckden, 13 Dec.*

[A.D. 1582-3.]

Sir John Sandes, cl., to the ch. of North Witham, vac. by the death of Sir William Barnell. P.—James Harington, knt. At Buckden, 10 Jan.*

Folio 46.

Master John Barfoote, cl., S.T.P., to the ch. of Rande, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Hailee. P.—James Harington, knt. At Buckden, 15 Jan.*

Sir William Simondes, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Langton by Partney, vac. by the death of John Wortes. P.—John Langton, esq. At Buckden, 28 Jan.*

Richard Holdesworth, cl., to the ch. of Boothbie, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Waite. P.—Edward Disney, esq., by a grant for the term of forty years made to him by Francis Thompson, gent. At Stamford, 17 Jan.* And also at the same time and place the said Richard before his admission to the said rectory, in the presence of the bishop, subscribed the Articles of the Christian Religion according to the form of the statute of this realm in that behalf provided.

HERE BEGINS THE THIRTEENTH YEAR OF THE CONSECRATION.[1]

Joseph Gibson, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Swaby [*in margin* 'Swabie Margarte Rectoria'], vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Glene. P.—Peregrine lord Willoughbie de Earsby. At Buckden, 6 Feb.*

Folio 46d.

Theodore Tansey, cl., S.T.B., to the ch. of [Waddingworth[2]] of which the last rector was John Spenser. P.—the queen by lapse. At Buckden, 12 Feb.*

Sir Richard Bradley, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Panton, of which the last rector was John Helde. P.—the queen by lapse. At Buckden, 12 Feb.*

THE THIRTEENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1582-3, AND IT OUGHT TO BE INSERTED ABOVE.

Sir Richard Harrison, cl., B.A., to the vic. of Horblinge, vac. by the death of Sir Anthony Langton. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Buckden, 24 Mar.†

A.D. 1583.

Timothy [Copinger[3]], to the vic. of Quadringe, vac. by the resig. of Sir Richard Harrison. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Buckden, 5 April.†

Folio 47.

Sir Thomas Scales, to the vic. of Haugulby,[4] of which the last vicar was Sir Christopher Bentley. P.—the queen by lapse. At Buckden, 6 April.†

---

* Mandate to A. Linc. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

[1] This heading is written in the margin.

[2] The name has been torn away and has been supplied from P.D., 1583, no. 7.

[3] The name has been torn away and has been supplied from the *Composition Books.*

[4] 'Haughneby' in index to *A.B*

Sir Thomas Bilcliffe, cl., to the ch. of Normanbie, vac. by the death of Sir Anthony Holmes. P.—Edward Bilcliff, yeo., by a grant for this turn made to him by John Withernwick, esq. At Nettleham, 23 April.†

Francis Trigg, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Welborne, vac. by the death of Sir Richard Cove. P.—Charles Husse, esq. At Nettleham, 24 April.†

John Swinscoe, cl., B.A., to the ch. of Swinehope, vac. by the death of Sir William Brickhill. P.—George Alington, gent. At Nettleham, 2 May.†

Sir Christopher Rylaie, cl., to the vic., of Sibsaie, vac. by the death of Sir William Buttler. P.—William Gannock, gent., by a certain grant indented to him thereof made. Nettleham, 3 May.†

*Folio 47*d.

Sir Constantine Harison, cl., to the vic. of Harmestone, vac. by the death of Sir George Scarrowe. P.—the queen. At Nettleham, 17 May.†

Sir Thomas Stokeham, cl., B.A., to the ch. of West Rasen, vac. by the death of Sir William Lollye. P.—William Hambye, esq. At Nettleham, 21 May.†

Raphael Atkinson, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Candlesbie, vac. by the death of Sir William Shallock. P.—Laurence Humfrey, S.T.P., president of Magdalen College, Oxford, and the scholars there. At Nettleham, 23 May.†

Sir Francis Purefey, cl., B.A., to the ch. of Wilkesbie, of which the last rector was Augustine Fitzwilliams. P.—Edward Dymock, esq. At Nettleham, 7 June.†

Sir William Field, cl., to the fourth part of the ch. of Thorganbie, vac. by the death of Sir William Wright. P.—William Watham, yeo. At Nettleham, 18 July. *No mandate mentioned.*

Sir Robert Rawlynges, cl., to the vic. of Hundelbie, vac. by the death of Sir William Kyngerbye. P.—the queen. At Nettleham, 2 Aug.†

Folio 48.

Sir John Hubbert, cl., to the vic. of Skendleby, vac. by the resig. of Sir William Hubbert. P.—John Fawne, yeo. At Nettleham, 21 Aug.†

Sir Robert Boothe, cl., B.A., to the ch. of Wickenbye, vac. by the death of Sir George Floure. P.—Charles Boothe of Rande, co. Lincoln, yeo. At Nettleham, 23 Aug.†

Sir William Munninge, cl., to the vic. of Claxby by Alford, vac. by the death of Sir William Burden. P.—Robert Thorpe, gent. At Nettleham, 28 Aug.†

John Downes, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Manbye, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Dale. P.—Edward Dimock, esq. At Buckden, 4 Oct.*

John Pratt, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Skirbeck, vac. by the death of Master Joel Tinley. P.—Thomas Fysher of Craford, co. Kent, esq., by a grant made by Henry, late earl of Sussex, deceased. At Buckden, 21 Oct.*

*Folio 48*d.

John Julian, cl., B.A., to the vic. of Elsham, vac. by death. P.—Francis Manbie, esq. At Buckden, 28 Oct.*

---

* Mandate to A. Linc. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

Henry Holdesworth, cl. B.A., to the ch. of Branswell, vac. by the depriv. of Sir Walter Gibson. P.—Gregory Wolmer, gent. At Buckden, 31 Oct.*

Sir Richard Pellson, cl., B.A., to the vic. of North Elkington, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Crooke. P.—Christopher Smith and Thomas Smith, gentlemen. At Buckden, 20 Nov.*

Sir Richard Pellson, cl., B.A., to the vic. of South Elkington, vac. by the death of Henry Noddell. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 20 Nov.*

Sir Thomas Mumbie, cl., to the ch. of Wyam, vac. by the resig. of Sir John Greenwood. P.—Edward Ascough, esq. At Buckden, 10 Dec.*

[A.D. 1583-4.]

Folio 49 *and* 49d.[1]

Tetford ch. [*John Key,*[2] *cl., to the rectory of Tetfourthe, vac. by the death of George Flower. P.—John Neale and William Warde by reason of a grant of next presentation, dated 30 Sept., 1567, made by Robert Savile of* (*? Pullum*), *co. Lincoln, and Anne his wife, to Thomas Raithbeck of Horncastell, co. Lincoln, draper, Robert (? Hunte) . . . . . John . . . of the same, tanner, William Ward of the same, 'inholder,' Richard Monk of the city of Carlisle, co. Cumberland, 'yeman,' and Alexander Monk of the same borough, 'yeman,' their heirs, executors and assigns, jointly and severally. Admitted 10 Jan.* (P.D., 1584, nos. 8 and 9.)].

Moultonne vic. [*Anthony Johnson, M.A., to the vic. of Moulton. P.—the queen. Admitted 5 Feb.* (P.D., 1584, no. 7.)].

Irnham ch. [*John Haneson,*[3] *S.T.P., to the rectory of Irenham, vac. by the death of Guy Chickell. P.—George Bowthe, of Ratheby, co. Lincoln, gent., by a grant, dated 4 Jan., 1582-3, made to him by John Thymelby of Irnham, gent. Admitted 7 Feb.* (P.D., 1584, nos. 12 and 13.)].

Firsbie ch. [*John Kinsey, cl., to the rectory of Firsby. P.—the queen by lapse. Admitted 19 Feb.* (P.D., 1584, no. 3.)].

Thorpe vic. [*John Clyffe, cl., to the vic. of Thorpe by Waynflet, vac. by the death of Thomas Broke. P.—William Garner of Gaynthorpp, co. Lincoln, yeo. Admitted 2 Mar.* (P.D., 1584, no. 5.)].

Depinge James' vic. [*John Forwarde, B.A., to the vic. of Dippinge St. James', vac. by the death of Walter Smith. Admitted 3 Mar.* (P.D., 1584, no. 10.)].

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

[1] The leaf containing folios 49 and 49*d.* is missing. The index for the archdeaconry of Lincoln shows that it contained six admissions, of which it has been possible to recover the substance from the presentation deeds.

[2] 'Kaie' in *Comp.*

[3] 'Handson' in *Comp.*

[Admissions to Benefices in the Archdeaconry of Leicester.]

A.D. 1571.

*Folio 51*d.

Sir Thomas Cowper, cl., in the person of Arnold Wortley, his proctor, to the vic. of Thorp Arnold, vac. by the death of Oliver Freeman. P.—John Adcock. 23 June.†

Sir William Welch, cl., to the vic. of Dunton Basset, vac. by death. P.—William Hewet, gent. 23 July.*

Cleybroke vic.—[*marginal entry only*]. [*John Higinson, cl., to the vic. of Cleybroke, vac. by death. P.—the queen. Admitted at the manor of Bugden, 3 Aug.* He took the oath of acknowledgment of the queen's supremacy.* (P.D., 1571, no. 15)].

Folio 52.

Sir Peter Wood, cl., to the vic. of Castle Donington, vac. by depriv. P.—Henry earl of Huntingdon. 24 Aug.*

Sir John Warde, cl., to the vic. of Somerbie, vac. by death. P.—William Greyne. 30 July.*

Sir William Tompson, cl., to the vic. of Tilton, vac. by death. P.—Christopher Tamworth, esq. 4 Aug.*

Sir Christopher Pollerd, cl., to the ch. of Howghton, vac. by death. P.—Brian Cave, esq. 9 Aug.*

Robert Shingleton, cl., B.A., to the vic. of Scraptofte, vac. by death. P.—John Wigley, gent. At Lambhithe, 23 Nov.*

Sir Richard Chamberlaine, cl., to the vic. of Billesdon, vac. by the resig. of Sir Thomas Tompson. P.—Francis Hasilwood, gent. At Buckden, 21 Dec.*

*Folio 52*d.

Sir William Clarke, cl., to the ch. of Brantingthorp, vac. by the death of Sir Richard Sheppey. At Lambhith, 15 Nov.*

Sir Richard Woodward, cl., to the vic. of Petlinge Magna, vac. by death. P.—William Jervis, gent. At Lambhithe, 15 Nov.*

Sir Baldwin Deerham, cl., to the ch. of Hatherne, vac. by the death of Sir Edward Boxun. P.—William Peach, gent. At Lambhith, 13 Nov.*

The second year of Bishop Cooper's consecration begins 1 Feb., 1571-2.

A.D. 1572.

Sir Thomas Wilson, cl., to the vic. of Wistowe, vac. by the resig. of Sir Richard Chamberlaine. At Buckden, 18 April.*

---

* Mandate to A. Leic. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

Folio 53.

Sir Richard Adamson, cl., to the vic. of Barstone, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 3 April.*

Sir William Gibson, cl., to the vic. of Wimeswold. P.—the bishop by lapse. 12 May.*

Sir Simon Cockes, cl., to the ch. of Nailstone, vac. by resig. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 20 May.*

Sir Richard Foxe, cl., to the ch. of Ibstock *alias* Ipstocke. P.—Edmund Brownhile and John Saunders, by reason of a grant made to them by John bishop of Rochester. At Lambeth, 21 May.*

Sir John Tailer, cl., to the ch. of Shepey *ex parte boriali*, vac. by the depriv. of Sir Richard Morian. P.—Gilbert Ashley, esq. At Buckden, 24 June.*

Sir John Fenton, cl., to the ch. of Overton Quatermarshe *alias* Coleorton, vac. by the resig. of Sir Philip Baker. P.—Nicholas Beaumont, esq. At Buckden, 12 Sept.*

Folio 53d.

Sir George Hordren, cl., to the vic. of Overton under Arden, vac. by depriv. P.—the queen. 26 Aug.*

Sir Matthew Mapurley, cl., to the ch. of Nowesley, vac. by the resig. of Sir William Coxe. P.—Thomas Hasilrigg, esq. At Buckden, 29 Sept.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 36)].

Sir Thomas Brathgirdle,[1] cl., to the ch. of Ashbie Parva. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 14 Oct.* [*Volens subscripsi. Vac. by resig.* (Reg. 36)].

Sir Hugh Blithe, cl., to the ch. of Apulbie. P.—Thomas Standley, knt. At Buckden, 2 Dec.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 36*d.*)].

[A.D. 1572-3.]

Master Richard Howland, cl., to the ch. of Sibbyston, vac. by the death of Sir William Dewsnap. P.—William Purefey and Arthur Purefey, gentlemen, by a grant. At Buckden, 14 Jan.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 37)].

Folio 54.

Master Edmund Messenger, cl., to the ch. of Stony Stanton, vac. by the resig. of Geoffrey Jonson. P.—German Poole,[2] esq. At Buckden, 14 Jan.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 37)].

THE THIRD YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1572-3.

Sir John Jhones, cl., to the ch. of Walton, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Buckden, last day of Feb.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 37*d.*)].

A.D. 1573.

Sir Thomas Clarke, cl., to the ch. of Stokefaston *alias* Stockerson, vac. by the death of Sir Hugh Pendleton. P.—the lady Elizabeth Drewrie. At Lincoln, 11 July.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 40*d.*)].

---

* Mandate to A. Leic.

[1] 'Bratchgyrdle' in *Reg.*

[2] 'Pole' in *Reg.*

Sir Edward Halford, cl., to the ch. of Gilmorton, vac. by death. P.—William Halford. At Lincoln, 22 Aug.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 41*d.*)].

*Folio 54*d.

Sir John Cooke,[1] cl., to the ch. of Swepstone. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 19 Nov.* [*Sciens atque prudens hiis articulis subscribo* (Reg. 42*d.*)].

Sir William Heath, cl., to the ch. of Estwell, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 9 Dec * [*Volens subscribo* (Reg. 43)].

Sir Edward Turner, cl., to the vic. of St. Martin, Leicester, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 10 Nov.* [*Subscripsi* (Reg. 42*d.*)].

[A.D. 1573-4.]

THE FOURTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1573-*4*.

Sir William Pawley,[2] cl., to the ch. of Sapcote, vac. by death. P.—[*blank*] Englishe, gent., by a grant made to him by John Souch, knt. At Buckden, 3 Feb.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 43*d.*)].

Wimeswolde vic., inducted—[*marginal entry only*]. [*Reg.* (fo. 45) has '*I Peter Rathbond* (Rathbondus), *admitted to the vic. of Wimeswold*, libens subscripsi, (query *13 April*).']

Folio 55.

A.D. 1574.

Sir Thomas Lee, cl., to the ch. of Thorp Thomas, vac. by the resig. of Sir Ralph Barker. P.—Edward Lee, esq. At Buckden, 6 April.† [*Lubens subscripsi* (Reg. 44*d.*)].

Broxby rectory—[*marginal entry only*]. [*Baldwin Derham, cl., to the rectory of Broxesbie, vac. by the death of Adam Winter. P.—George Villars of Broxesbie, esq. Admitted at Bugden, 14 April, and inducted by the bishop by reason of his visitation.* (P.D., 1574, no. 14). *Volens subscripsi.* (Reg. 45).].

Sir Richard Anable, cl., to the vic. of Stonesbye, vac. by the resig. of William Dansey. P.—Gregory Whiting, gent., for this turn. At Buckden, 24 April.† [*Volens subscripsci* (Reg. 45*d.*)].

Sir Robert Chiveney, cl., to the vic. of Tilton, vac. by the resig. of Sir William Thomson. P.—John Tamworth, esq. At Buckden, 2 June.† [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 47)].

Sir Christopher Holmes, cl., to the ch. of Borowe. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 20 July.† [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 48*d.*)].

*Folio 55*d.

Sir Richard Anable, cl., to the vic. of Garthorpe. P.—the bishop by lapse. 4 Aug.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 49*d.*). *I Richard Anable do unfainedly by thes presents subscribed by my hand promys to yeld up & make voyd my vicaredge of Stonesby at or before the ffi of St. Michaell thark' next—dated Augti 4. 1574.—Per me Recardum Anable* (Reg. 50)].

Sir George Marvie,[3] cl., to the vic. of Thornton, vac. by the death of Sir

---

* Mandate to A. Leic.

† Mandate *temp.* Vis.

[1] 'Coke' in *Reg.*

[2] 'Pavley' in *Reg.*

[3] 'Marvine' in *Reg.*

Ralph Clarke. P.—John Colborne, gent.,[1] by grant to him. At Buckden, 9 Aug.* [It is not stated in *Reg.* (fo 50) whether he subscribed or not.]

Sir George Strongitham, cl., to the vic. of Lubbenham, vac. by the resig. of Sir James Turner. P.—Thomas Crinies,[2] haberdasher, of the city of London. At Buckden, 9 Sept.* [*Volens subscripsi. For the acceptance of the resignation—6s. 8d.* (Reg. 51)].

Sir John Hitchyn,[3] cl., to the ch. of Wifordbie, vac. by the death of Thomas Cowper. P.—George Smith. gent. At Buckden, 17 Sept.* [*Volens subscripsi. He is under bond for one year* ad exercend'.[4] (Reg. 52)].

[A.D. 1574-5.]

Sir Anthony Brigges, cl., to the ch. of Markfield, vac. by death. P.—Henry earl of Huntingdon. At Buckden, 21 Jan.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 56*d.*)].

THE FIFTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1574-5.

Folio 56.

Sir Edward Howe,[5] cl., to the ch. of Misterton *cum* Pulteney, of which the last rector having been Master [*blank*] Sterne.[6] P.—Henry Darcie, knt. At Buckden, 2 Feb.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 56*d.*)].

Sir John Chessall, cl., to the vic. of Barston [*the margin adds* Plung[ar]]. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 26 Feb.*[7] [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 57)].

A.D. 1575.

Sir Baldwin Deerham, cl., to the ch. of Gawdby, vac. by the death of Sir William Wilson. P.—George Villers, esq. At Buckden, 7 April.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 58)].

Sir Thomas Barrodall, to the ch. of Hathern, vac. by the resig. of Sir Baldwin Deerham. P.—John Stokes, gent. At Buckden, 13 April.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 58)].

Sir Robert Kirkland, cl., to the vic. of Owdbye, vac. by the death of Sir Peter Mosse. P.—Mary Villers, widow. At Buckden, 16 April.* [*Volens subscribo. He is under bond for the exercise of study.* (Reg. 58)].

Folio 56d.

Sir Thomas Carter, cl., to the ch. of Sharnford, vac, by the death of Sir [*blank*] Coates.[8] P.—the queen. At Buckden, 15 May.* [*Volens subscripsi. He oweth for Bulingers decades* xs. *to be p^d at Lincoln before mydsomer. M' to remember my L. of Sharnford at . . . sion.* (Reg. 59)].

---

* Mandate to A. Leic.

[1] *Reg.* adds 'of Markefelde, co. Leicester, for this turn.'

[2] *Reg.* adds 'citizen and.'

[3] 'Hutchin' in *Reg.*

[4] The meaning probably is that he was bound to study.

[5] *Comp.* reads 'Houff' for 'Howe.'

[6] William Stearne compounded for the first fruits, 3 May, 1566 (*Comp.*).

[7] It is also stated in *Reg.* (fo. 51*a.*) that he was admitted to Barston, 'vac. by resig.', 17 Sept., 1574, and the note is added 'He owes *Dominus* Belley 16*s.* 8*d.*,' which probably refers to the fees for the resignation (cp. Lubbenham above).

[8] Richard Cotes compounded for the first fruits, 22 Jan., 1572-3 (*Comp.*).

Somerby Vicarage—[*marginal entry only*]. [*Henry Wrighte, cl., to the vic. of Somerby, vac. by the depriv. of John Warde. P.—Thomas Grene, yeoman. Presented 28 May, 1575.* (P.D.,[1] 1575, no. 57)].

Sir Thomas Haburley, cl., to the vic. of Ashby Folvile, vac. by the death of Sir William Welles. P.—Francis Smithe, esq. At Lincoln, 30 Aug.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 67*d.*)].

Sir William LLoid, cl., to the vic. of Buckminster, etc.,[2] vac. by resig. P.—the queen. At Lincoln, 6 Sept.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 68)].

[A.D. 1575-6.]

THE SIXTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1575-*6*.

Sir Henry Banks, cl., to the ch. of Saxulby, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Hewet. P.—Robert Brokesby, esq. At Buckden, 7 Feb.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 73*d.*)].

Folio 57.

Sir Thomas Wilson, cl., to the vic. of Humberston,[3] vac. by the resig. of Henry Bankes. P.—the queen. At Buckden, the last day of Feb.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 74*d.*)].

A.D. 1576.

Sir Thomas Sarsen, cl., to the ch. of Burton Overie, vac. by the death of Sir Henry Weston. P.—William Warde, yeo., for this turn. At Buckden, 19 April.* [*Libenter ac volens subscripsi* (Reg. 77*d.*)].

Thomas Hide, cl., in the person of his proctor,[4] to the ch. of Sadington. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 7 June.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 89)].

Sir Hugh Weston, cl., to the ch. of Carlton Curlew, vac. by the death of Sir [*blank*] Weston.[5] P.—Nicholas Weston, gent. At Buckden, 13 Sept.* [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 95*d.*)].

Folio 57d.

Sir John Ellistones, cl., to the vic. of Wistow. P.—the queen by lapse. At Buckden, 30 Nov.* [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 99*d.*)].

[A.D. 1576-7].

[*Henry Lynney, cl., to the vic. of Whitwicke, vac. by the resig. of Robert Graie, P.—the queen in right of her duchy of Lancaster. Admitted 26 Jan.* (P.D., 1575, no. 52.) *Ego Henricus Lenneus . . . volens subscripsi.* (Reg. 73*d.*)].[6]

THE SEVENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1576-7.

Sir William Lante, cl., to the vic. of Tilton, vac. by depriv. of Robert Chiffney.[7] P.—John Tamworth, esq. At Lincoln, 14 Feb.* [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 101)].

Sir James Saer, cl., to the ch. of Harstone, vac. by resig. P.—the queen by lapse. 22 Mar.* [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 101*d.*)].

---

* Mandate to A. Leic.

[1] There is no note of the date of institution on the *P.D.*

[2] *Reg.* adds 'and Sewstern.'

[3] *Reg.* has 'Humberston-on-the-Hill.'

[4] *Reg.* gives 'Robert Bond, public notary,' as the name of the proctor.

[5] Robert Weston compounded for the first fruits, 9 May, 1560 (*Comp.*).

[6] *A.B.* omits this admission.

[7] Called 'Chiveney,' 2 June, 1574 (p. 36).

A.D. 1577.

Sir Roger Spenser, cl., to the vic. of Overton under Arden, vac. by resig. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 2 April.* [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi. Vac. by the resig. of George Hordren. He owes* 10*s*. (Reg. 101*d*.)].

Folios 58 and 59 are missing. The index in the Act Book *shows that they contained the following admissions. Particulars have been supplied, so far as possible, from the* Register, *the* Presentation Deeds, *and the* Composition Books.

[A.D. 1577.]

Folio 58.

Cosingtonne ch. [*Hugh Booth instituted and inducted to the rectory of Cosington, vac. by the promotion of John Ælmer to the bishopric of London, 12 April. P.—the queen by reason of her prerogative, etc.* Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi (Reg. 102)].

Noseley vic. [*John Hitches instituted and inducted to the rectory of Noseley, vac. by the resig. of Matthew Mapurley, 15 June.*[1] *P.—Thomas Hesilrig, esq. Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi. Note—that he refused to take his othe* [2]*and therefore his instytucion stayed.*[2] (Reg. 102)].

Bosworth ch. [*Adam Squier instituted and inducted to the ch. of Boseworthe, vac. by the promotion of John Ælmer to the bishopric of London; instituted 26 April. P.—the queen by her prerogative.* Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi (Reg. 102*d*.)].

Overtoune Quatermar' or Cole Orton ch. [*James Stace instituted and inducted to the rectory of Overton Qudermerch* alias *Colhorton, vac. by the resig. of Thomas Fenton; instituted the last day of April. P.—Nicholas Beamont, esq.* Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi (Reg. 102*d*.)].

Braunceton ch. [*Robert Graie instituted and inducted to the rectory of Branston, vac. by the death of Edward Clarke; instituted 8 May. P.—William Horrop.* Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi (Reg 103)].

Radclif vic. [*John Richardson instituted and inducted to the vic. of Radclif, vac. by the resig. of Peter Prestland; instituted 14 June. P.—the queen.* Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi (Reg. 104)].

Hether ch. [*John Ashe admitted to the rectory of Hether, vac. by the death of Edmund Tyrer, 24 Aug. P.—Thomas Jonson, gent.* Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi (Reg. 106*d*.)].

Lutterworthe hospital. [*William Rustat admitted to the hospital of Lutterworth, 24 Aug. P.—the queen.* Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi (Reg. 106*d*)].

Wiggestonne vic. [*Thomas Thorneton admitted to the vic. of Wygeston, vac. by death, 3 Sept. P.—the queen.* Preficsis articulis volens subscripsi quatenus cum dei verbo consentiant. (Reg. 107)].

Brokesbie ch. [*Thomas Stonior*[3] *admitted to the ch. of Broxby, vac. by the resig. of Baldwin Deerham, 9 Sept. P.—George Villers, esq.* Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi (Reg. 107)].

---

* Mandate to A. Leic.

[1] The date has been altered from '20 April.'

[2]—[2] These words have been struck out. Probably April 20th was the occasion when Hitches refused to take his 'othe.'

[3] 'Stoniard *alias* Stonyharde' in P.D., 1577, no. 18.

Folio 59.

Saxbie ch. [*John Deacon, B.A., admitted to the ch. of Saxbie* alias *Sawsby, 6 Dec. P.—John Sharpe of Godbie, co. Leicester, by a grant of next presentation made to him by George Calverley of Lee Hall, co. Chester, knt.** (P.D. 1577, nos. 64a and 64b.)].

[A.D. 1577-8.]

Stonesbie vic. [*John Whythead, cl., admitted to the vic. of Stonesby, vac. by the resig. of Richard Annable, 17 Jan., at Buckden. P.—Gregory Whitinge of Stonesbie, co. Leicester, yeo.** (P.D., 1577, no. 72)].

Scrapetofte vic. [*Henry Styrke, B.A., admitted to the vic. of Scraptofte, vac. by death. P.—John Wygley. 18 Jan., at Buckden.* (P.D., 1578, no. 15)].

Welhame vic. [*Thomas Loseby, cl., presented to the vic. of Wellham, vac. by resig., 3 Jan. P.—the queen.* (P.D., 1578, no. 14)].

Waltonne ch. [*Robert Blunt, cl., compounded for the firstfruits, 5 Feb.* (Comp.)].

Meltonn Mowbraie vic. [*Edward Turner, cl., admitted to the vic. of Melton Mowberye, vac. by resig., 7 Feb., 1577-8. P.—the queen.* (P.D., 1578, no. 10)].

Nortonne-by-Galbie vic. [*Alexander Monopeney, cl., admitted to the vic. of Norton, vac. by the resig. of Richard Barlowe, 20 Mar., 1577-8. P.—Ralph Whalley of Norton, co. Leicester, gent.* (P.D. 1578, no. 8)].

[A.D. 1578.]

South Kilworthe ch. [*John Vause, cl., compounded for the firstfruits, 29 Mar.* (Comp.)].

Swepston ch. [*Thomas Smith, cl., compounded for the firstfruits, 25 April.* (Comp.)].

Twiford vic. [*John Manbye, cl., admitted to the vic. of Twyford, 29 April. P.—Remigius Bothe, B.A., of Christ's College, Cambridge,* p.j. (P.D., 1578, no. 57)].

Folio 60.

[William Gulson],[1] to the ch. of Wymondham, of which the last rector was [*blank*] Adcock.[2] P.—the queen. At Bugden, 21 May.*

Sir Richard Downinge, to the ch. of Borowe *alias* Ardeborowe, vac. by depriv. of Sir Anthony Allyn. P.—Senjohn Boroughe,esq. At Bugden, 23 May.*

Sir George Claxton, cl., to the vic. of Wheston with the chapel of Enderbie, vac. by the death of Sir John Andrew, P.—Walter Hastings, esq. At Bugden, 26 May.*

Sir Laurence Bott, cl., to the ch. of Cadebie, vac. by the death of Sir Gilbert Blande. P.—John Harrington of Elmesthorpe, esq. At Bugden, 19 June.*

Sir Henry Wrighte, cl., to the vic. of Somerbie, vac. by the depriv. of Sir John Warde. P.—Thomas Greene. At Bugden, 23 July.*

Sir Michael Wickham, cl., to the vic. of the prebend of St. Margaret's, Leicester, vac. by the death of Sir John Londe. P.—William Wickham, S.T.B., dean of Lincoln. At Bugden, 4 Aug. Mandate to D. and C.

---

* Mandate to A. Leic.

[1] The incumbent's name is not given in *A.B.*, and is supplied from *P.D.*, 1578, no. 63.

[2] 'Richard Haddock,' compounded for the first fruits in 1554 (*Comp.*).

Folio 60d.

Sir Roger Vawdrey, cl. to the vic. of Horningswolde, vac. by the resig. of Sir [*blank*] Fouleschurste. P.—Edward Fulcis. At Bugden, 6 Aug.*

Sir Nicholas Cleiton, S.T.B., to the ch. of Harebie, vac. by the death of Sir Richard Thorp. P.—Edward earl of Rutland, lord Roos of Hamlack, Trusbuz and Belvoier. At Bugden, 21 Aug.*

Sir Henry Lynney, cl., to the vic. of St. Martin in the vill of Leicester, of which the last vicar was John Bisshop. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 25 Oct.*

Sir Thomas Tonstall, cl., to the ch. of Allaxton, vac by the death of Sir Ralph Bradley. P.—Henry lord Crumwell. At Bugden, 27 Oct.*

Sir John Sircoate, cl., to the ch. of Muston, vac. by the death of Sir [*blank*]. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 8 Nov.*

Sir Julius Watson, cl., to the vic. of Shakerston, vac. by the resig. of Sir Robert Humpston. P.—Arthur Barford, gent. At Bugden, 21 Nov.*

Folio 61.

[A.D. 1578-9.]

THE NINTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1578-*9*.

Sir Thomas Hunte, cl., to the vic. of Whitwick, vac. by the resig. of Sir Henry Lynney. P.—the queen by reason of the duchy of Lancaster. At Bugden, 12 Feb.*

A.D. 1579.

Sir Henry Wallys, cl., to the ch. of Gunby. P.—William Cave of Pickwell and Roger Smithe of Okom, by a grant made to them by George Sherarde, deceased, for the term of the life of Francis Shererd of Stapleford, co. Leicester, gent. At Bugden, 19 April.*

Master Stephen Bever, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Edmundthorp, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 24 April.*

Sir Thomas Loesbie, cl., to the vic. of Welham, of which the last vicar was Sir William Witherley. P.—the queen by lapse. At Bugden, 11 May.*

Folio 61d.

Sir William Poclyngton, cl. to the ch. of Pickwell, vac. by the death of Sir [*blank*] Gulson. P.—William Cave, esq. At Bugden, 22 May.*

Sir Walter Royle, cl., to the ch. of Shaile, vac. by the death of Sir Henry Evans. P.—George Abell by a grant made by George Vernam, knt., to William Sawldewell. At Netlam, 3 June.*

Sir George Downes, cl., to the ch. of Higham. P.—the queen. At Netlam, 11 June.*

Sir William Corney, cl., to the ch. of Shanckton, vac. by the death of Sir Henry Catton. P.—Francis Saunders, esq. At Netlam, 23 June.*

Sir Zacharias Jenkinson, to the vic. of Stapleford, vac. by the death of Sir Henry Hutchen P.—Roger Smithe and William Cave, gentlemen (*gen'*), by a grant made to them by George Sherarde, deceased, for the term of the life of Francis Sherarde. At Netlam, 14 July.*

---

* Mandate to A. Leic.

Sir Richard Hollande, cl., to the ch. of Sadington, vac. by the resig. of Thomas Bicklie, S.T.P. P.—the queen. At Netlam, 21 July.*

A folio is missing between 61 and 62, as is shown by the old numbering. The index to the archdeaconry of Leicester shows that the missing leaf contained the following entries, particulars of which have been supplied, so far as possible, from the Presentation Deeds *and the* Composition Books.

Sir Thomas Bawdon, cl., to the ch. [*of Kirckbye Malorie, vac. by the resig. of Richard Clarke*]. P.—Richard Dilke, gent. [*Admitted 22 Sept.*][1]

[*Thomas Wagstaff, M.A., to the rectory of Higham. P.—the queen* p.j. *Admitted 6 Oct.* (P.D., 1579, no. 75)].

Barstonne *cum* Plungarth ch. [*John Chessall, cl., to the vic. of Barston* cum *Plongar, vac. by resig. P.—the queen* p.j. Admitted 16 Jan. (P.D., 1579, no. 19)].

Abkettelbie vic. [*Robert Humperston,*[2] *cl., to the vic. of Abkettelby, vac. by resig. P.—the queen* p.j. *Admitted 13 Oct.* (P.D., 1579, no. 16)].

A.D. 1580.

Desforde ch. [*Richard Boughton, M.A., to the rectory of Desford, vac. by death. P.—the queen* p.j. *Admitted 9 April.* (P.D., 1579, 81)].

Gloustonne ch. [*George Tailbye, cl., to the rectory of Glouston* alias *Gloriston, vac. by the death of George Perkins. P.—Anthony Collye, esq. Admitted 18 May.* (P.D., 1580, 32)].

Thirnbie vic. [*Roger Crosseley, cl., to the vic. of Thirnbie, vac. by death. P.—the queen* p.j. *Admitted 27 May.* (P.D., 1580, no. 10)].

Firsbie *super* Wreeke. [*John Ratclyff, cl., to the vic. of Frysbye* super le *Wreake, vac. by the death of Richard Moore. P.—Nicholas Sharpe of Greys Inne in Holbene, co. Midd., gent. Admitted 20 July.* (P.D., 1580, no. 64)].

Tugbie vic. [*William Brysbie compounded for the firstfruits of the vic. of Tugbye, 23 April, 1580.* (Comp.)].

Ashbie Folvil ch.

Folio 62.

William White, cl., to the vic. of Ratbie, vac. by the resig. of Sir Edmund Wolverston. P.—Henry Grey, esq. At Bugden, 3 Nov.*

Sir William Binx, cl., to the vic. of Scalforde, vac. by the death of Christopher Bardsey. P.—Nowell Bardsey, gent. At Bugden, 16 Nov.*

Sir Edmund Prestgrave, cl., to the vic. of Evington, vac. by the death of John Standishe. P.—Thomas Waldram, gent., by virtue of an indenture made to Robert Strelley by Henry bishop of Lincoln for a term of years not yet completed. At Bugden, 23 Nov.*

[A.D. 1580-1].

Sir Robert Scarborowe, cl., to the vic. of Twiford, vac. by the resig. of John Mainbie. P.—Remigius Boothe, gent. At Bugden, 12 Jan.*

---

* Mandate to A. Leic.

[1] The words in this entry that are enclosed in brackets are supplied from *P.D.*, 1579, no. 71. The other part is given at the foot of fo. 61*d.* in *A.B.*

[2] Lansdowne MS. 443, fol. 270, has 'Humpston.'

Sir Martin Hill, cl., to the ch. of Asforbie, vac. by the death of Sir Christopher Bersey. P.—Nicholas Beamont, esq. At Bugden, 16 Jan.*

Folio 62d.

THE ELEVENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1580-*1*.

A.D. 1581.

Sir Henry Dillingham, cl., to the ch. of Cottisbiche, vac. by death. P.—Henry Darcie, knt. At Bugden, 13 April.*

Sir Henry Ewbanck, cl., to the south part of the ch. of Sheepey, vac. by death. P.—Thomas Gibbons, esq., by a grant made by Gilbert Astley, esq., to Anthony Gower, gent., for this turn only. At Bugden, 10 May.*

Sir William Reade, cl., to the ch. of Howbie, vac. by death. No inquisition was made because he had recovered it by a verdict. P.—Henry Berckley, knt., lord Berckley Mowbey (*sic*), Segrave and Bruce. At Bugden, 15 July.*

Sir Samuel Cole, cl., to the ch. of Desforde, vac. by the resig. of Martin Hill. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 15 Aug.*

Sir John Pole, cl., to the vic. of Clawson *alias* Claxton, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 7 Sept.*

Folio 63.

Master Samuel Fleminge, cl., S.T.B., to the ch. of Bottisforthe, vac. by death. P.—Edward earl of Rutland. At Lincoln, 19 Sept.*

[A.D. 1581-2.]

Sir Thomas Bonning, cl., to the ch. of Desforde, vac. by the resig. of Sir Samuel Cole. P.—the queen. At Bugden, the last day of Jan.*

THE TWELFTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1581-*2*.

Nathaniel Baxter, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Leyr, vac. by the resig. of Sir John Cheine. P.—Henry earl of Kent. At Bugden, 5 Feb.*

Simon Cox, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Glenfelde, vac. by the death of Sir William Hareware. P.—Richard Wooddall, gent. At Bugden, 16 Feb.*

Master John Ireton, S.T.B., to the ch. of Kegworthe, vac. by the death of Mr. Edward Hawforde. P.—Edmund Barwell, S.T.B., master or warden, and the fellows and scholars of Christ's College, Cambridge. At Bugden, 16 Mar.*

A.D. 1582.

Folio 63d.

William Burditt, cl., to the ch. of Burton Overy, vac. by the death of Sir [*blank*]. P.—Anne Warde. At Bugden, 2 April *

Sir John Clerck, cl., to the vic. of Gleane Magna, vac. by the death of Sir Robert Barley. P —Erasmus Smith, gent. At Bugden, 18 April.*

Sir John Hicklinge, cl., to the vic. of Hoose, vac. by the death of Sir Edward Thomson P.—Edward earl of Rutland, lord Roos of Hamleck, Turbuz and Bowoire. At Bugden, 6 April.*

---

* Mandate to A. Leic.

Edward Beale, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Ratherbie, vac. by the resig. of William Thorpe. P.—Thomas Cave, esq., by a grant made by John Ashbee, esq., to Edward Sapcott, esq. At Bugden, 19 May.*

Master John Dewporte, S.T.B., to the ch. of Boresworthe, vac. by the death of Sir Miles Jonson. P.—Erasmus Smith, esq. At Bugden, 23 May.*

George Messinger, M.A., cl., to the ch. of Barwell, vac. by the death of Sir [*blank*] Harrold. P.—James Harrington, knt. At Bugden, 7 June.*

Folio 64.

Sir Robert Cooper, cl., to the ch. of Onlip. P.—the queen by lapse. At Bugden, 28 June.*

Sir William Bourne, cl., to the vic of Dalby Magna, vac. by the death of Sir Robert Baker. P.—John Hubande, knt. At Bugden, 15 Aug.*

Sir Francis Byarde, cl., to the vic. of Wystow *cum* Newton, vac. by the acceptance by Sir John Ellystons of a second benefice having a cure of souls annexed. P.—Zachary Clerke, gent. At Bugden, 14 Sept.*

Master Laurence Staunton, S.T.B., to the ch. of Redmile, vac. by the resig. of Sir Thomas Acton. P.—Edward earl of Rutland, lord Roos of Hamleck, Trusbuz and Belvoier. At Bugden, 17 Sept.*

Sir Anthony Nutter, cl., to the ch. of Fennydraiton, vac. by the resig. of Sir John Barber. P.—George Purefey, esq. At Buckden, 20 Oct.*

*Folio 64*d.

Master Anthony Andreson, cl., to the ch. of Medburne, vacated by the said Anthony. P.—the queen by lapse. At Buckden, 16 Nov.*

Sir John Lorington, cl., to the vic. of Garthrop. P.—the queen by lapse. At Buckden, the last day of Dec.*

[A.D. 1582-3.]

THE THIRTEENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1582-*3*.

Master Anthony Anderson, cl., to the ch. of the one of two (*alterius*) medieties of Haloughton *ex parte boreali*, of which the last rector was Sir Thomas Marston. *The margin has* 'which Hugh Matthew lately held.' P.—the queen. At Buckden, 17 Feb.*

Martin Hill, M.A., to the ch. of Asfordbie, vacated by the said Martin. P.—the queen by lapse. At Buckden, the last day of Feb.*

Folio 65.

A.D. 1583.

Master Thomas Lovering, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Borowe *alias* Ardborowe, vac. by reason of the acceptance of another benefice by Sir Richard Downinge. P.—the bishop by lapse. 25 Mar.†

Sir John Hodgekenson, cl., to the ch. of Shawell, vac. by the death of Sir Elizeus Humfrey. P.—Edward Leigh, esq. At Buckden, 9 April.†

Brutus Babington, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Thurcaston, vac. by lapse or otherwise, of which the last rector was Sir Thomas Willet. P.—the queen. At Nettleham, 23 April.†

---

* Mandate to A. Leic. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

Grant of commission by the bishop, by reason of his triennial visitation, to induct Anthony Anderson or his proctor into one mediety of the rectory of Haloughton *ex parte boriali*, etc. At the manor of Buckden, 26 June.

Sir Willliam Kaye, cl., to the ch. of South Croxton, vac. by the resig. of Sir Hugh Osborne. P.—Edward earl of Rutland lord Roos of Hamleck, Trusbuz and Belvoier. At Nettleham, 4 July.†

Sir Humphrey Thomas, cl., to the vic. of Swinford, of which the last vicar was Sir John Hodgekenson. P.—the lady Alice Leighe, widow. At Nettleham, 23 July.†

*Folio 65*d.

Sir Richard Lee, cl., to the vic. of Bringhurst, vac. by the resig. of Sir Richard Trewman. P.—Edward Watson, esq. At Nettleham, 8 Aug.†

Sir William Asheton, cl., to the ch. of Hatherne, of which the last rector was Sir Thomas Barrodall. P.—the queen by reason of her duchy of Lancaster. At Nettleham, 12 Sept.*

Sir Marmaduke Povie, cl., to the ch. of Higham-on-the-Hill, vac. by the death of Sir George Downes. P.—the queen. 24 Sept.*

John Sherston, M.A., to the vic. of Lockington, vac. by the resig. of Sir George Herode. P.—William Bainbrigg, esq. At Buckden, 24 Oct.*

Laurence Warde *alias* Farmer, cl., to the vic. of Cosbye, vac. because Sir William Wyat the last vicar has obtained a second benefice with a cure in co. Oxford. P.—John Bent, yeo. At Buckden, 10 Nov.[1]

Folio 66 is missing. The index in the Act Book *shows that it contained the following admissions, particulars about which have been gathered from the* Presentation Deeds.

Slawstone vic. [*Thomas Stafford* alias *Staver, cl., to the vic. of Slauston* alias *Slauson, vac. by the resig. of Richard Hackney. P.—Edmund Brudenell of Dene, co. Northampton, knt. Admitted 11 Nov.* (P.D., 1583, no. 28)].

Hatherne ch. [*Thomas Barrodale, M.A., to the rectory of Hatherne, vac. by the resig. of William Ayshton. P.—John bishop of London. Admitted 18 Feb.* (P.D., 1584, no. 6)].

---

* Mandate to A. Leic. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

[1] This entry lacks the usual note about induction. It was continued on fo. 66, which is missing.

[Admissions to Beneficies in the Archdeaconry of Buckingham.]

*Folio 83*d.

The second year of Bishop Cooper's consecration begins 1 Feb., 1571-*2*.

A.D. 1572.

Master John Barker, cl., to the vic. of Chessham Wobourne, vac. by the resig. of Sir John Smith. P.—Francis earl of Bedford. At Buckden, 28 July.*

William Jones, cl., LL.B., to the vic. of Waddon, vac. by the resig. of Master Edward Amie. P.—the president and fellows of the college of blessed Mary of Winton, Oxford. At Buckden, 29 April.*

Sir Hugh Johnson, cl., to the vicarage and vicarages of Brill and Okeley, vac. by the death of Sir John Hanmer. P.—Thomas Reede, gent. At Buckden, 20 May.*

Master John Lawton, cl., to the ch. of Drayton Beauchamp, vac. by resig. P.—John Cheyne, esq. At Buckden, 25 July.*

Folio 84.

Sir Thomas Wetherhedd, to the ch. of Aston Clinton, vac. by the death of Thomas Hudson. P.—Thomas Barington and the lady Winifrid Hastinges, his wife. At Lambhith, 7 Sept.*

Sir Thomas Griffith, cl., to the vic. of Okeley, vac. by the death of Hugh Johnson. P.—John Dynham, esq., by an indenture of gift for a term of 80 years. At Buckden, 10 Dec.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 37)].

Sir Richard Reynolds, cl., to the ch. of SS. Mary and Nicholas, Saunderton, vac. by the death of William Greene. P.—Ralph Lee, esq. At Buckden, 27 Sept.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 36)].

[A.D. 1572-3.]

The third year of Bishop Cooper's consecration begins 1 Feb., 1572-*3*.

Sir John Hitchcock, cl., to the vic. of Ailsbury. P.—[*blank*] Lea, by a demise of the prebend of Ailsbury to farm. At Buckden, 9 Feb. Mandate to D. and C. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 37*d.*)].

Sir Laurence Montacue, cl., to the vic. of Dorney, vac by the death of Sir Peter Ellys. P.—William Garrard, esq. At Buckden, 6 Mar.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 38)].

A.D. 1573.

*Folio 84*d.

Sir John Richardes, cl., to the vic. of Est Cleidon, vac. by the resig. of Sir John Snowe. P.—Simon Lowe,[1] esq. At Buckden, 28 Mar.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 38*d.*)].

---

* Mandate to A. Buck.

[1] *Reg.* reads 'Love.' Cp. the institution to the same benefice, 26 Jan., 1580-1 (see page 53).

Sir James Caldwell, cl., to the ch. of Lowghton. P.—the bishop by lapse. At Buckden, 25 April.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 38*d.*)].

Master Matthew Bust,[1] cl., in the person of his proctor,[2] to the ch. of Wexham, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 20 May.* [*Hiis articulis volens subscripsit* (Reg. 39*d.*)].

Sir Walter Thomas, cl., to the vic. of Chichley, vac. by the resig. of Marmaduke Pullen. P.—Elizabeth Weston, widow, by the grant of [*blank*]. At Buckden, 27 May.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 39*d.*)].

Folio 85.

Sir Robert Jenninges,[3] cl., to the ch. of Hartwell, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Latham. P.—Alexander Hampden, esq. At Buckden, 23 June.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 39*d.*)].

Sir William Bagley, cl., to the ch. of Denham, vac. by the death of William Preston. P.—George Peckham, knt. At Lincoln, 8 July.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 40)].

Sir Thomas Ashton, cl., in the person of his proctor, to the ch. of Haversham, vac. by the cession of Sir John Prestman. P.—Thomas Lucy, knt. At Lincoln, 30 July.* [*Robert Bonde, public notary, the proctor of Thomas Ashton, in the name of the said Thomas, took the oaths both with respect to acknowledging the queen's supremacy and also of canonical obedience to the bishop and his successors, and in his name subscribed the aforesaid articles.* (Reg. 41.)].

Sir Thomas Potter, cl., to the vic. of Astwood. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 23 Aug.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 41*d.*)].

Sir Thomas Elwood, cl., to the ch. of Thornton. P.—George Vaux, gent., by the grant of George Tirrell, esq. At Buckden, 20 Oct.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 42)].

Sir John Reade, cl., to the vic. of Padbury. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 30 Oct.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 42*d.*)].

*Folio 85*d.

Sir Thomas Potter, cl., to the vic. of Willine. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 24 Nov.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 42*d.*)].

Sir Ralph Pichauer,[4] cl., to the ch. of Ludgarsall. P.—Thomas Reade, gent. At Buckden, 8 Dec.* [*Volens subscribo* (Reg. 43)].

Sir Thomas Thackham, cl., to the ch. of Clyfton Raynes, vac. by death. P.—Thomas Lowe, gent. At Buckden, 14 Dec.* [*Volens subscribo* (Reg. 43)].

[A.D. 1573-4.]

Sir Humfrey Robertes, cl., to the ch. of Ishamsteed Cheyneis, vac. by the death of the last incumbent. P.—Francis earl of Bedford. At Buckden, 8 Jan.* [*Subscripsi* (Reg. 43*d.*)].

Sir William Syre, cl., to the ch. of Radnage, vac. by the resig. of William Greete. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 19 Jan,* *Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 43*d.*)].

---

* Mandate to A. Buck.

[1] *Reg.* adds 'M.A.'

[2] *Reg.* gives 'Robert Bond' as the name of the proctor.

[3] *Reg.* has 'Matthew Genyngs' in his own handwriting, and *Comp.* has 'Matthew Jenings.'

[4] *Comp.* has 'Pickover.'

THE FOURTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1573-*4*.

A.D. 1574.

Folio 86,

Master Nicholas Crumpe, cl., to the ch. of Emberton. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 4 April.† [*Lubens subscripsi* (Reg. 44*d.*)].

Sir Hugh Lane, cl., to the vic. of Hutchenden, vac. by the death of Sir Robert [*blank*]. P.—William Dormer, knt. At Buckden, 14 April.† [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 45)].

Sir Charles Langford, cl., to the ch. of Stokehamond, vac. by the death of [*blank*] Sommers.[1] P.—William Langford, by an assignment made by the bishop of Lincoln. At Buckden, 29 April.† [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 45)].

Master John Longland, cl., to the ch. of Linford Magna, vac. by death. P.—Christopher Throwghton, gent. At Buckden, 30 April.† [*Lubens subscripsi* (Reg. 44*d.*)].

*Folio 86*d.

Sir George Richardson, cl., to the vic. of Astwood, of which the last incumbent was Sir Thomas Potter. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 25 June.† [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 47)].

Sir Richard Edmonds, cl., to the ch. of Shenley. P.—Edmund Ashfield, knt. At Buckden, 22 Sept.† [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 52)].

Sir Richard Tinnye, cl., to the vic. of Whit Church, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 6 Nov.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 54)].

Sir David Powell. cl., to the ch. of Foscot *alias* Foxcot. P.—Marmaduke Clavor, gent. At Buckden, 19 Nov.* [*Volens subscripsi. He is under bond to exercise* (i.e. *study*) *for one year.* (Reg. 54)].

Sir John Prestman, cl., to the ch. of Emberton, the last rector being Sir Nicholas Crumpe. P.—Thomas Tirringham, esq. At Buckden, 2 Dec.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 55*d.*)].

[A.D. 1574-5.]

Sir John Brangwyn, cl., to the vic. of Kingsey, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Baker. P.—John Gamage by a grant made to him by John Fitch, gent. At Buckden, 13 Jan.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 56*d.*)].

Folio 87.

THE FIFTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1574-*5*.

Sir John Richardes, cl., to the vic. of Thornborough. P.—Adrian Stokes, esq., and Anne his wife, in right of the said Anne. At Buckden, 14 Mar.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 57*d.*)].

A.D. 1575.

Master Thomas Yarrowe, cl., to the vic. of Newport, of which the last vicar was Sir Thomas Potter. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 29 Mar.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 57*d.*)].

Sir Richard Parr, cl., to the vic. of Steplecleidon. P.—Edward Broket and Etheldreda his wife. At Buckden, 10 April.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 58)].

---

* Mandate to A. Buck. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

[1] John Somer compounded for the firstfruits 15 Sept., 1545 (*Comp.*).

Sir Henry Wilcockes, cl., to the ch. of Wolston Parva, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 30 April.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 58*d.*)].

Master William Daie, cl., S.T.P., in the person of his proctor,[1] to the ch. of Hambelden, vac. by the death of Reginald Hindmere. P.—Ralph Rokebie, John Scrope, Adrian Scrope and Robert Scrope, executors of the testament or will of Ralph Scrope. At Buckden, 19 May.* [*Hiis articulis subscripsi* (Reg. 59*d.*)].

*Folio 87*d.

Sir William Wilson, cl., to the ch. of Ovinge, vac. by resig. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 24 May.* [*Libenter subscribo* (Reg. 59*d.*)].

Sir John Launder, cl., to the ch. of Ishamsted Cheyneis, vac. by the death of Sir Humphrey Robertes. P.—Francis earl of Bedford. At Lincoln, 7 Sept.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 68)].

Sir John Booles, cl., to the ch. of Akeley, vac. by the death of Sir William Abbat. P.—the president and scholars of the college of blessed Mary of Winton in Oxford. At Lincoln, 15 Sept.* [*Hiis omnibus articulis subscripsi* (Reg. 69)].

Sir Humphrey Williams, cl., to the vic. of Brickhill Parva, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 10 Oct.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg 69*d.*)].

Ralph Turner, cl., to the vic. of Westbury. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 23 Oct.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 70)].

Sir John Cheke, cl., to the vic. of Dachet, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Prince. P.—the dean and canons of the free royal chapel of St. George within the castle of Windsor. At Buckden, 27 Oct.* [*Ego Johannes Chekus . . . volens subscripsi* (Reg. 70)].

Folio 88.

Master Robert Hugthrop,[2] cl., to the vic. of Shobingdon, vac. by the resig. of Sir Robert Warcop. P.—Thomas Tipping, gent. At Buckden, 3 Nov.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 70)].

Pitchcott rectory—[*marginal entry only*]. [*Robert Walkeden*[3] *to the rectory of Pitchcott. Volens subscripsi. For institution 24 Nov., 1575.* (Reg. 70)].

[A.D. 1575-6.]

THE SIXTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1575-*6*.

Sir William Syre, cl., to the vic. of Wendover, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 12 Feb.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 73*d.*)].

Sir Thomas Baley, cl., to the ch. of Hedsore, vac. by the resig. of John Athwick.[4] P.—Rouland Hinde, esq. At Buckden, 9 Mar.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 74*d.*)].

Sir William Marcham, cl., to the ch. of Ovinge, vac. by the resig. of Sir William Wilsonne. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 11 Mar.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 74*d.*)].

---

* Mandate to A. Buck.

[1] *Reg.* gives 'Robert Bond' as the name of the proctor.

[2] *Reg.* adds 'M.A.'

[3] He compounded for the firstfruits 4 Feb., 1574-5 (*Comp.*).

[4] *Reg.* reads 'Atwick.'

A.D. 1576.

*Folio 88*d.

Sir John Glover, cl., to the ch. of Wolston Magna, vac. by death. P.—Henry Charge, yeo., by a grant made to him by [*blank*]. At Buckden, 17 April.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 77*d.*)].

Sir Roger Browne, cl., to the ch. of Agmondsham, vac. by the death of Master Thomas Gressop. P.—Francis earl of Bedford. At Buckden, 17 April.* [*Libenter & volens subscripsi* (Reg. 77*d.*)].

Sir Nicholas Taverner, cl., to the ch. of Beconsfield. P.—Michael Turner, George Hauford and Cecilia his wife, and Lawrence Hawford. At Buckden, 22 April.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 78)].

Sir Alexander Shepard, cl., to the vic. of Whitchurch, vac. by the resig. of Sir Richard Tynnye. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 23 May.* [*Predictis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 88*d.*)].

Master Robert Chaloner, cl., to the ch. of Agmondsham, vac. by the death of Master Thomas Gressop. P.—Francis earl of Bedford. At Buckden, 20 June.* [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 89)].

Master Thomas Cock,[1] cl., to the ch. of Dunton, vac. by the resig. of Sir Martin Adams. P.—Griffin Hampden, esq. At Buckden, 23 June.* [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 89)].

Folio 89.

Sir Henry James, cl., to the vic. of Estcleydon, vac. by depriv. P.—John Morgan,[2] esq. At Buckden, 25 June.* [*Prefatis articulis volunter subscripsci* (Reg. 90*d.*)].

Sir Thomas Browne, cl., to the vic. of Marlowe Magna, vac. by the resig. of Christopher Blithman. P.—the dean and chapter of Gloucester. At Buckden, 25 July.* [*Ego Thomas Brouneus . . . volens subscripsi* (Reg. 93)].

Master Henry Ince, cl., to the ch. of Chalfont St. Giles. P.—the bishop *p.j.* At Buckden, 10 Aug.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 95)].

Sir William Knight, cl., to the ch. of Ludgarsall, vac. by the depriv. of John Barker. P.—Thomas Reade, gent. At Buckden, 20 Nov.* [*Ego Guiliemus* (sic) *Knyghtœus . . . præfixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 98*d.*)].

[A.D. 1576-7.]

THE SEVENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1576-7.

Master John Longland,[3] cl., to the ch. of Tingwick. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 5 Feb.* Note—the last incumbent was Sir [*blank*] Belsar. [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 100*d.*)].

*Folio 89*d.

A.D. 1577.

Sir Thomas Phillips, cl., to the vic. of Ravenstone, vac. by the death of Sir John Kinge. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 7 May.* [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 103)].

---

* Mandate to A. Leic.

[1] *Reg.* adds 'M.A.'

[2] *Reg.* adds 'and Susan his wife.'

[3] 'Longlond' in *Reg.*, and in *P.D.*, 1576, no. 53.

Master John Cock, cl., to the ch. of Haversham, vac. by the resig. of Thomas Ashton. P.—Thomas Lucy, knt. At Buckden, 10 June.* [*Prefatis articulis subscripsi* (Reg. 103*d.*)].

Sir Matthias Pigot, cl., to the ch. of Calverton, vac. by the death of Anthony Rushe. P.—Thomas Pigot, esq. At Leicester, 15 June.* [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 104)].

Sir Hugh Prichard, cl., to the ch. of Lillingstone Dairell, vac. by the resig. of George Dayrell. P.—Paul Dairell, esq. At Buckden, 9 Oct.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 108)].

Sir John Atkins, cl., to the vic. of Iver, vac. by resig. P.—Ann lady Paget. At Buckden, 23 Oct.*

Folio 90.

Sir James Langley, cl., to the ch. of Shabbington, vac. by the resig. of Sir Robert Hagthorpe. P.—Thomas Tiplinge. At Bugden, 21 Nov.*

Sir Stephen Limiter, cl., M.A., to the vic. of Caversfield, vac. by the resig. of Sir Edward Yonge. P.—William Alcock, gent. At Bugden, 6 Dec.*

[A.D. 1577-8.]

THE EIGHTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1577-8.

Sir John Price, cl., to the ch. of Newton Blossonvile, vac. by the death of Sir Isaac Browne. P.—William lord de Burghley, K.G., lord treasurer of England and master of the court of wards and liveries, Thomas earl of Sussex, viscount Fitzwater, lord Egremond and Burnell, K.G., lord chamberlain of the queen's household, Francis Knollys, knt., treasurer of the queen's household, and Francis Walsingham, knt., one of the principal secretaries of the queen. It is also to be noted that the said presentation belonged to the said noblemen by the gift and grant of Walter, late earl of Essex and Eure and earl marshall of the kingdom of Ireland, to the use or emolument of Robert, now earl of Essex, the son and heir of the said Walter, during his minority, as appears in the presentation. At Bugden, 22 Mar.*

Folio 90d.

A.D. 1578.

Sir Thomas Haberley, cl., to the vic. of Bradwell, vac. by depriv. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 9 April.*

Sir Anthony Greenacres, cl., to the ch. of Woughton-on-the-Green, vac. by the resig. of Sir Laurence Thorley. P.—Lewes Mordant, knt., lord Mordant. At Bugden, 21 April.*

Sir Edward Goldingham, cl., to the vic. of Brickhill Parva, of which the last vicar was Sir Humpherey Williams. P.—Edmund archbishop of Canterbury. At Bugden, 20 May.*

Sir Nicholas Sheffilde, cl., to the ch. of Eddisore, vac. by the resig. of Sir Thomas Baylye. P.—Rowland Hynde, esq. At Bugden, 18 July.*

Master Thomas Spark, S.T.B., to the ch. of Bletchley, vac. by death. P.—Arthur Graye, lord Grey de Wilton, K.G. At Bugden, 2 Sept.*

---

* Mandate to A. Buck.

Sir Martin Purriar, cl., to the vic. of Olney, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 5 Dec.*

[A.D. 1578-9.]

Folio 91.

Sir John Yorke, cl., to the vic. of Stantonburie, vac. by resig. P.—Avicia Lee, widow. At Bugden, 15 Jan.*

THE NINTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1578-*9*.

Sir Thomas Lownes, cl., to the vic. of Swanburne, vac. by the resig. of Sir Geoffrey Lownes. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 5 Mar.*

A.D. 1579.

Sir Henry Wilcockes, cl., to the ch. of Mulsho, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Cooke. P.—George Mordant, esq., by a grant made to him by Lewis Mordant, knt., lord Mordant. At Netlam, 12 July.*

Sir Richard Mawr, cl., to the vic. of Westburie, vac. by the resig. of Sir Ralph Turner. P.—John Wellisburne, esq. At Netlam, 7 Aug.*

*Folio 91*d.

Sir Thomas Lewes, cl., to the vic. of Brickhill Parva, vac. by the resig. of Sir Edward Goldingham. P.—Edmund archbishop of Canterbury. At Bugden, 9 Nov.*

Sir Thomas Gibson, cl., to the vic. of Wendover, vac. by the resig. of William Sier. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 2 Dec.*

[A.D. 1579-80.]

Sir John Seddon, cl., to the vic. of Whadden, vac. by the resig. of Sir William Jones. P.—the warden and fellows of the college of the blessed Mary of Winton in Oxford. At Bugden, 6 Jan.*

THE TENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1579-*80*.

A.D. 1580.

Master John Witnall *alias* Yeales, M.A., to the vic. of Wirardsburie *cum* Langeley, vac. by the death of Sir Peter Walthewe. P.—the dean and canons of the royal chapel of St. George within the castle of Winsor (*sic*). At Bugden, 21 June.†

Folio 92.

Sir Thomas Wightman, cl., to the ch. of Falleghe. P.—the queen by lapse. At Netlam, 14 July.†

Sir Michael Alexander, cl., to the vic. of Horsingdon. P.—the queen. At Netlam, 16 July.†

Sir William Smith, cl., to the ch. of Muresley, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Hodgsonne. P.—John Fortescue, esq. At Netlam, 11 Sept.*

Sir John Bursey, cl., to the ch. of Shalleston, vac. by the death of John Sankey. P.—Edward Purefey. At Bugden, 13 Dec.*

Sir William Coventrie, cl., to the vic. of Whitchurch, vac. by the resig. of Sir Alexander Shepharde. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 30 Dec.*

---

* Mandate to A. Buck. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

[A.D. 1580-1.]

Sir Richard Jones, cl., to the vic. of Estcleydon, vac. by the death of Sir John Richardes. P.—the queen by reason of the minority of John Low, esq. At Westminster, 26 Jan.*

Folio 92d.

THE ELEVENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1580-*1*.

Sir Thomas Newton, cl., to the vic. of Lavenden. P.—Rowland Heywarde, knt., At Westminster, 1 Mar.*

Sir Robert Bangor, cl., to the vic. of Dachett, of which the last incumbent was Sir John Cheke. P.—the queen. At Westminster, 9 Mar.*

Sir Jasper Frevill, cl., to the vic. of Dorney, of which the last incumbent was Laurence Montacue. P.—William Gerarde, esq. At Westminster, 14 Mar.*

A.D. 1581.

Sir William White, cl., to the vic. of Haveringdon *alias* West Wicombe, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 31 Mar.*

Folio 93.

Sir Hugh Roberts, cl.. to the vic. of Woburne, vac. by death. P.—John Goodwyn, knt. At Bugden, 19 July.*[1]

Sir Richard Askew, cl., to the ch. of Middlecleydon, vac. by the death of Sir John Raveis. P.—Urian Verney, esq. At Bugden, 3 Oct.*

Sir John Hitchcock, cl., to the ch. of Fleet Merston, vac. by the death of Sir Robert Challenor. P.—Henry Ley, knt. At Bugden, 28 Nov.*

Sir John Martin, cl., to the ch. of Sherington, vac. by the death of Sir Henry Barlowe. P.—the bishop. At Bugden, 30 Nov.*

[A.D. 1581-2.]

THE TWELFTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1581-*2*.

Folio 93d.

Sir Thomas Gardener, cl., to the vic. of Chicheley, vac. by the resig. of Sir Walter Thomas. P.—the queen by reason of the minority of Anthony Chester. At Bugden, 15 Mar.*

A.D. 1582.

Thomas Prowde, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Kimbell Parva, vac. by the death of Richard Trone. P.—Griffin Hampden, esq. At Bugden, 4 April.*

Thomas Prowde, cl., M.A., to the vic. of Kimbell Magna, vac. by the death of Richard Trone. P.—Griffin Hampden, esq. At Bugden, 4 April.*[2]

Sir Richard Benskyn, cl., to the vic. of Caversfilde, vac. by the resig. of Master Stephen Lymiter. P.—William Alcock, esq. At Bugden, 25 April.*

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

[1] The next entry is the admission of Richard Leverocke to the vic of Wotton, 7 Sept., and is marked 'vacat quia in com. Bedf.' It will be found later in its proper place.

[2] The next entry is the admission of John Hicklinge, to the vic. of Hose, dated 6 April, and is marked 'vacat quia in com. Leic.' (see p. 43).

Folio 94.

Sir Roger Gibson, cl., to the vic. of Turvilde, vac. by the death of Sir David Evans. P.—Henry Nevill, esq., and Elizabeth his wife. At Bugden, 25 April.*

Master John Purefey, cl., to the ch. of the third part of Waddesden, vac. by the resig. of Sir Thomas Thorneton. P.—John Goodwyn, knt. At Bugden, 6 June.*

George Middop, cl., to the ch. of Lillingston Dayrell, vac. by the resig. of Sir Hugh Pricharde. P.—Paul Dayrell, esq. At Bugden, 15 June.*

Sir Thomas Kente, cl., to the ch. of Broughton, vac. by the death of Sir Humfrey Tailour. P.—Thomas Duncumbe, gent. At Bugden, 11 Oct.*

Hugh Prichard, cl., M.A., to the vic. of Haddenham, of which the last vicar was Sir Edward Spenser. P.—the queen for this turn. At Buckden, last day of Nov.*

[A.D. 1582-3.]

*Folio 94*d.

THE THIRTEENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1582-*3*.

George Hide, cl., B.A., to the vic. of Medmenham, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Moxton. P.—James Duffild, esq. At Buckden, 1 Feb.*

John Greene, cl., M.A., to the vic. of Hadenham, of which the last incumbent was Sir Edward Spencer. P.—Richard Hollyman junior, yeo. At Buckden, 15 Feb.*

Hugh Prichard, cl., M.A., to the vic. of Horley and Horton, vac. by the death of Sir Robert Benbowe. P.—Henry lord Seymore, by an indenture of demise granted to him. At Buckden, 6 Mar.†

A.D. 1583.

Sir William Prestwood, cl., to the vic. of Stutley,[1] vac. by the death of Sir [*blank*] Foxe.[2] P.—the queen. At Buckden, 10 April.†

Folio 95.

Samuel Reeve, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Marshe, vac. by the resig. of Master Richard Reeve. P.—the queen. At Nettleham, 27 April.†

Richard Clarke, cl., B.A., to the ch. of Fallegh, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Wightman. P.—John Alford, esq. At Nettleham, 9 Aug.†

John Smith, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Horsington, vac. by the death of Sir John Clarke. P.—John Cotton, esq. At Nettleham, 11 Aug.†

Sir John Facer, cl., to the ch of Grove Parva, vac. by the death of Sir William Bratwall. P.—Thomas Allen, yeo., for this turn. At Nettleham, 21 Aug.†

---

* Mandate to A. Buck. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

[1] This is Stewkley. In the presentation deeds prior to 1606 the name is spelt as in the text, in the later ones it is 'Stewkley.' In the *Valor Ecclesiasticus*, vol. iv, p. 231, it is 'Stuteley.'

[2] There was an institution to this benefice, 4 July, 1554, on the depriv. of John Fox. He was, perhaps, restored.

Owen Gwyn, cl., 'in artibus,' to the vic. of Est Cleydon, vac. because Sir Richard Jones, the last vicar, acquired corporal possession of another benefice in co. Northampton. P.—John Morgan, esq., and Susanna his wife. At Buckden, 24 Oct.*

Sir Thomas Johnson, cl., to the vic. of Dorney, vac. by the resig. of Sir Jasper Frevill. P.—William Gerrard, esq. At Buckden, 21 Nov.*

*Folio 95*d.

[A.D. 1583-4.]

THE FOURTEENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1383-*4*.

Henry Woodland, cl., B.A., to the ch. of Gotehurst, vac. by the resig. of Sir Hugh Davies. P.—the queen by lapse. At Buckden, 26 Feb.

* Mandate to A. Buck.

[Admissions to Benefices in the Archdeaconry of Bedford.]

Folio 97d.

A.D. 1571.

Sir William Kirwood, cl., to the vic. of Riseley, of which the last vicar was Sir Thomas Bowker. P.—the queen. Last day of Mar.*

Sir Owen Owen, cl., to the vic. of Henlowe, vac. by resig. P.—the queen. 19 May.†

Master Leonard Nightingale, cl., to the ch. of Barkford, vac. by the depriv. of Sir George Walley. P.—Edmund Fetiplace, gent. 20 June.†

Sir Henry Wattes, cl., to the ch. of Pottsgrave, vac. by cession. P.—William Duncumb, gent. 4 Oct.*

Folio 98.

Sir John Phillips, cl., to the vic. of Willen, vac. by death. P.—Robert Tailor and Anne his wife, John Harrison and Thomas Smalman, executors of the testament of Margaret Galton, widow. Last day of Dec.*

[A.D. 1571-2.]

Sir George Chatherton, cl., to the ch. of Wemington, vac. by the resig. of Sir Anthony Anderson. P.—Edward earl of Derby. At Buckden, 12 Jan.*

The second year of Bishop Cooper's consecration begins 1 Feb., 1571-2.

Master Edward Bulkley, cl., the ch. of Woodhull *alias* Odell, vac. by the resig. of Master Christopher Goodman. P.—George Caulveley, knt. At London. 25 Feb.*

A.D. 1572.

Brian Bywater, cl., to the ch. of Higham Gobion, vac. by death. P.—Henry Butler, esq. At Buckden, 5 April.*

Folio 98d.

Sir Roger Halle, cl., to the ch. of Hulcott. P.—Richard Charnock, esq. 21 May.*

Sir Abraham Hartwell, cl., to the ch. of Tingriffe, vac. by the resig. of Sir Thomas Jones. P.—Henry lord Cheyney. 11 June.*[1]

Humfrey Ascoll, B.A., to the vic. of Dunton. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 11 July.*

Master Thomas Noke, cl., to the ch. of Stowghton Parva, vac. by the depriv. of Sir Anthony Hopkyn. P.—Henry Marborowe, gent., by a grant from Edmund Moises, citizen and haberdasher of London. At Buckden, 6 Aug.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 35*d.*)].

Tingriffe rectory—[*marginal heading only*]. [*Nicholas Eccleston to the ch. of Tingrif, co. Bedford, vac. by the resig. of Thomas Jones.*[2] *Ego Nich'us Eccleston*

---

* Mandate to A. Bedf. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

[1] See below, entry dated 10 Nov., 1572.

[2] *P.D.*, 1572, no. 71, has 'vac. by the death of Abraham Hartwell, cp. entry, dated 11 June, above. The *P.D.* has no note of the act of institution on the dorse, according to the general, but not invariable, practice.

ad ecclesiam parochialem de Tingrif ad missus (sic) *volens subscripsi. For institution* 10 Nov., 1572. (Reg. 36*d.*)].

THE THIRD YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1572-3.

Folio 99.

Sir John Silbye, cl., to the ch. of Marteyne St. Peter's, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 23 Feb.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 37*d.*)].

Sir Thomas Welles, cl., to the vic. of Milton Harneys, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 19 Mar.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 38)].

Sir Richard Rayner, cl., to the vic. of Cardington, vac. by the depriv. of Sir Thomas Sutton. P.—John Gascoyne by a grant for this turn. At Buckden, 20 Mar.* [*Volenti animo subscripsi* (Reg. 38)].

A.D. 1573.

Sir Vincent Tuke, cl., to the ch. of Milton Brian, vac. by resig. P.—the queen. At Buckden.*[1] [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 38*d.*)].

Sir Cuthbert Shepherd, cl., to the vic. of Sharnbrooke, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 21 April.* [*I . . . wyllingly do subscribe* (Reg. 38*d.*)].

Folio 99d.

Sir Aemer Bedford, cl., to the ch. of St. Cuthbert's, Bedford, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 8 May.* [*Ego Amerus Bedford . . . volens subscripsi* (Reg. 39)].[2]

Sir Robert Clapam, cl., to the ch. of Tilbroke, vac. by depriv. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 20 May.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 39)].[2]

Sir William Graye, cl., to the vic. of Tillesworth, vac. by death. P.—Gabriel Fowler, esq. At Buckden, 25 May.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 39*d.*)].

Sir Thomas Wade, cl., to the vic. of Barford, vac. by cession. P.—John Whitgifte, S.T.P., master of Trinity College, Cambridge, and the fellows and scholars there. At Buckden, 2 June.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 39*d.*)].

John Kitchever, cl., to the ch. of Gravenhurst, vac. by the resig. of Sir Nicholas Fawset. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 9 June.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 39*d.*)].

Sir Edmund Bicknold, cl., to the ch. of Milton Brian, vac. by the resig. of Christopher Holmes. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 10 June.* [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 39*d.*)].

Folio 100.

Sir Marmaduke Pullen, cl., to the vic. of Harold. P.—the bishop by lapse. 17 June.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 39*d.*)].

Sir Robert Griffyn, cl., to the vic. of Stevington, vac. by depriv. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 13 Aug.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg 41*d.*)].

---

* Mandate to A. Bedf.

[1] The date of admission is omitted by *A B.* and *Reg.*, but *P.D.*, 1573, no. 18, gives it as '2 April, 1573.'

[2] The order of these two entries is reversed in *A.B.*

Master Thomas Noke, S.T.B., to the ch. of Sandhey, vac. by the resig. of Sir William Welles. P.—William Fluid, LL.B., by a grant from George Keynsham, esq. At Buckden, 12 Oct.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 42)].

Master Robert Condall, cl., to the ch. of Stoughton Parva, vac. by the resig. of Thomas Noke. P.—Master Thomas Noke, cl., by a grant. At Buckden, 15 Dec.*

Sir Thomas Penbridge, cl., to the vic. of Goldington. P.—William Broke, knt., lord Cobham. At Buckden, 11 Dec.* [*Volens subscribo* (Reg. 43)].[1]

[A.D. 1573-4.]

Sir Thomas Mason, cl., to the vic. of Caysho, vac. by the resig. of Sir Francis Farfraite. P.—John Whitgifte, S.T.P., master of Trinity College, Cambridge, and the fellows of the same. At Buckden, 4 Jan.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 43)].[1]

Folio 100d.

Sir Thomas Aldrich, cl., to the vic. of Wilshamsted, vac. by the cession of Master Peter White. P.—Isabel Radcliffe, widow. At Buckden, 18 Jan.* [*Articulis supra recitatis subscripsi* (Reg. 43*d.*)].

Sir Richard Harvie, cl., to the vic. of Rigmont, vac. by the death of William Mott. P.—Peter Grey, esq. At Buckden, 18 Jan.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 43*d.*)].

THE FOURTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1573-4.

Chellington rectory—[*marginal heading only*]. [*I Thomas Welles, cl., rector of Chellington, 'volens subscripsi'; 5 Feb., 1572-3, for institution* (Reg. 43*d.*)].

Sir Nicholas Riseley, cl., to the ch. of Cokynhatley, vac. by the death of Sir Robert Ashbie. P.—Chad Cokyn, esq. At Buckden, 23 Feb.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 43*d.*)].

A.D. 1574.

Sir John Morgan, cl., to the vic. of Henlow, vac. by the death of Sir Owin Owenne. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 23 April.† [*Volens subscribsi* (Reg. 45*d.*)].

Folio 101.

Sir Richard Rayner, cl., to the ch. of Mepersall, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Rayner. P.—Lewis lord Mordant. At Buckden, 3 May.† [*Volens subscripsi. The same day the bishop granted relaxation of the sequestration of the rectory of Meppersall.* (Reg. 46)].

Sir William Graie, cl., to the vic. of Chalgrave, vac. by the resig. of Sir George Middleton. P.—Thomas Impie, yeo. At Buckden, 12 May.† [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 46*d.*)].

Sir John Clarke, cl., to the vic. of Potton, vac. by the resig. of Sir Thomas Ackworth. P.—Rouland Litton, esq. At Buckden, 29 May.† [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 47)].

---

* Mandate to A. Bedf. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

[1] The order of these two entries is reversed in *A.B.*

Master Henry Ledsham, cl., to the vic. of Milton Harneys, of which the last vicar was Sir Thomas Welles. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 8 June.† [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 47)].

Stretley vic.—[*marginal heading only*]. [*William Eame, cl., to the vic. of Stretley, vac. by the resig. of Robert Griffin. P.—Thomas Norton of Sharpenhoe in the parish of Stretley aforesaid. Admitted 19 June* (P.D., 1574, no. 58). *Ego Willielmus Æme . . . volens subscripsi* (Reg. 47)].

Sir William Horne, cl., to the vic. of Luton, vac. by the resig. of Master Thomas Rose. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 28 June.† [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 47*d.*)].

*Folio 101*d.

Sir John Collyns, cl., to the vic. of Polluxhill, vac. by the resig. of Sir Thomas Turke. P.—John Page, gent. At Buckden, 9 July.† [*Volunter fateor* (Reg. 48)].[1]

Sir Thomas Wattes, cl., to the vic. of Cardington. P.—John Gascoyne, gent. At Buckden, 13 July.† [*Hiis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 48)].[1]

Sir Robert Robinson, cl., to the vic. of Bickleswade, vac. by the death of Sir John White. P.—Thomas Pigot, esq. At Buckden, 21 Aug. Mandate to D. and C.

Sir George Lewes, cl., to the ch. of Higham Gobion. P.—[*blank*][2] Butler, esq. At Buckden, [*blank*[3]].* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 51)].

Sir William Eame, cl., to the vic. of Harlington. P.—the queen. At Buckden, the penultimate day of Sept.* [*Volens subscripsi. The same day the bishop granted letters of relaxation of the sequestration of the said vic. to the said William.* (Reg. 52*d.*)].

Sir Thomas Odingzell, cl., to the ch. of Stonden, vac. by death. P.—George Rotheram, esq. At Buckden, 6 Oct.* [*Volens subscripsi. Relax*'[4] (Reg. 53)].

Folio 102.

Sir John Johnson, cl., to the vic. of Goldington, vac. by the resig. of Edward Mollyns. P.—William Brooke, knt., lord Cobham. At Buckden, 22 Oct.* *Volens subscripsi. He is under bond for the exercise of study for one year.* (Reg. 53*d.*)].

Sir William Butcher, cl., to the vic. of Shitlington, vac. by the depriv. of Sir John Key. P.—John Whitgyfte, master of Trinity College, Cambridge, and the fellows there. At Buckden, 4 Nov.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 53*d.*)].

[A.D. 1574-5.]

Sir Alexander Stockwell, cl., to the ch. of Ampthill, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 13 Jan.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 56)].

THE FIFTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1574-5.

Sir William Cailie, cl., to the vic. of Tilsworth, of which the last incumbent

---

* Mandate to A. Bedf. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

[1] The order of these two entries is reversed in *A.B.*

[2] Henry Butler, esq., presented to this benefice in 1572 and 1576. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 30, and 1576, no. 12).

[3] The entry in *Reg.* comes between entries of 14th and 17th Sept.

[4] This probably refers to the relaxation of the sequestration.

was Sir William Graye. P.—Gabriel Fowlar, esq. At Buckden, 1 Mar.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 57)].

A.D. 1575.

Benjamin Chambers, cl., to the ch. of Clyfton, vac. by the resig. of Sir Thomas Castell. P.—Leonard Baker, gent., by a grant made to him by Oliver lord St. John. At Buckden, 16 May.* [*Articulis supradictis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 59)].

*Folio 102*d.

Robert Condall, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Edworth, vac. by the death of Sir Henry Johnsonne. P.—Gilbert Martine, gent., by a grant made to him by [*blank*] Pigot, gent. At Buckden, the last day of May.* [*Libenter subscrib*[*o*] (Reg. 60)].

Sir William Wordwell, B.A., to the vic. of Barford, vac. by the depriv. of Sir Thomas Wade. P.—the bishop by lapse *p.j.* At Buckden, 13 Dec.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 72*d.*)].

[A.D. 1575-6.]

THE SIXTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1575-*6*.

Peter White, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Howghton Conquest *alias* Franches. P.—the bishop by lapse *p.j.* At Buckden, 14 Feb.* [*Subscripsi* (Reg. 73*d.*)].

Folio 103.

A.D. 1576.

Sir Thomas Welles, cl., to the ch. of Carlton, vac. by death. P.—Nicholas Vaux, esq. At Buckden, 29 Mar.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 74*d.*)].

Sir Walter Giles, cl., to the ch. of Higham Gobion, of which the last rector was George Lewes. P.—Henry Butler, esq. At Buckden, 22 May.* [*Volens subscripsi. The said Walter is ordered diligently to read Bullinger's* Decades *and the holy Bible within the space of one year next following, because if through negligence or laziness he should not do it, it is decreed that* [*he shall be bound*] *to resign into the bishop's hands the church to which he was instituted together with his institution, etc.* (Reg. 78*d.*)].

Sir Robert Sutton, cl., to the vic. of Milton Harneys, vac. by the resig. of Master Henry Ledsham. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 6 Aug.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 95)].

Peter White, cl., M.A., to the vic. of Eaton, vac. by the resig. of Sir Thomas Page. P.—Sir William Vaux. At Buckden, 22 Oct.* [*Volens subscripsi prefixis articulis* (Reg. 97*d.*)].

Sir Thomas Page, cl., to the ch. of Houghton Conquest *alias* Frances, vac. either by the cession of Thomas Collyns, or by the resig. of Master Peter White. P.—Richard Conquest, esq. At Buckden, 23 Oct.* [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 97*d.*)].

Sir James Tidey, cl., to the ch. of Holcott, vac. by the death of Roger Hall. P.—Richard Charnock, esq. At Buckden, 7 Nov.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 98)].

---

* Mandate to A. Bedf.

[A.D. 1576-7].

*Folio 103*d.

Master Paul Goter, cl., to the ch. of Tingriff, vac. by the resig. of Nicholas Eccleston. P.—lord Cheyney. At Buckden, 5 Jan.* [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 100)].

Sir David Price, cl., to the ch. of Wrestlingworth, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 9 Jan.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 100*d.*)].

Master Robert Lynford, cl., to the ch. of Merton St. Peter's, Bedford, vac. by resig. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 10 Jan.* [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 100*d.*)].

THE SEVENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1576-7.

A.D. 1577.

Sir Ralph Bate, cl., to the vic. of Flitwick, vac. by the resig. of Robert Higbed. P.—Rouland Haward, knt. At Buckden, 12 June.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 103*d.*)].

Sir Walter Atkins,[1] cl., to the ch. of Wilden, vac. by death. P.—Thomas Rolte, yeo. At Lincoln, 19 July.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 105*d.*)].

Master Thomas Nicolson, cl., to the ch. of Clyfton, vac. by the death of Benjamin Chambers. P.—Leonard Baker, by a grant made to him. At Lincoln, 2 Aug.* [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi. The said Thomas is bound in 100*l. *to the bishop not to farm-let his rectory of Clifton to anyone, nor to alienate the fruits to anyone, but that he alone shall enjoy the fruits, and reside in person upon the same rectory.*[2] (Reg. 106)].

Folio 104.

IN THE SEVENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION AND EXPEDITED BY HIM.

Master Thomas Collins, M.A., to the ch. of Milton Brian, vac. by the resig. of Sir Edmund Bicknolde. P.—the queen. 24 Oct.*

[A.D. 1577-8.]

THE EIGHTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1577-*8*.

Sir Richard Cosyn, to the vic. of Sharnebroke, vac. by the resig. of Sir Cuthbert Shephard. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 10 Mar.*

A.D. 1578.

Sir John Tompson, cl., to the vic. of Ryseley, vac. by the resig. of Sir William Kirwoode. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 12 Sept.*

Sir Richard Parker, cl., to the ch. of Hulcott, vac. by the resig. of Sir James Tydye. P.—Richard Charnock, esq. At Bugden, 16 Oct.*

*Folio 104*d.

Sir Thomas Page, priest, to the ch. of Houghton Gildable, vac. by the resig. of Sir Thomas Collins. P.—Richard Conquest, gent. At Bugden, 3 Dec.*

---

* Mandate to A. Bedf.

[1] *Reg.* adds 'B.A.'

[2] Nicholson was deprived, see entry of 12 Feb., 1578-9 (p. 62), and an entry of 1 Jan., 1579-80 (p. 62).

[A.D. 1578-9.]

THE NINTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1578-*9*.

Sir John Snell, cl., to the ch. of Clifton, vac. by the depriv. of Sir Thomas Nicholson.[1] P.—Oliver lord St. John of Bletsoe. At London, 12 Feb.*

Master William Absolon, cl., to the ch. of Cranfilde, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At London, 12 Feb.*

Sir Richard Pearce, cl., to the vic. of Salforde, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At London, 13 Feb.*

A.D. 1579.

Master Ralph Jones, S.T.B., to the vic. of St. Paul's, Bedford. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 15 May.*

Folio 105.

Sir Richard Worseley, cl., to the ch. of Wilden, vac. by the death of Sir Walter Atkins. P.—Thomas Rolte, yeo. At Netlam, 26 June.*

Sir John Gibson, cl., to the ch. of Eversholt, vac. by the resig. of Master Martin Williams. P.—the queen. At Netlam, 1 Aug.*

Sir Richard Harvey, cl., to the vic. of Husburne Crawley, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Birge.[2] P.—John Thomson, esq. At Netlam, 7 Aug.*

Sir Richard Dove, cl., to the ch. of Bletsho, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Nyxe. P.—Oliver lord St. John of Bletsho. At Netlam, 2 Sept.*

Master William Smithe, cl., M.A., to the vic. of Willington, vac. by death. P.—John Spenser, esq., by the grant of John Gostwick, esq. At Bugden, 16 Oct.*

*Folio 105*d.

Sir Raphael Culchith, priest, to the vic. of Stevinton, vac. by the resig. of Sir Robert Griffin. P.—Lewis Dyve, esq. At Bugden, 27 Oct.*

Sir Richard Pearse, cl., to the vic. of Salforde, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 26 Nov.*

Sir Richard Hodgeson, cl., to the vic. of Cowpull, vac. by the death of Sir John Rozell. P.—Nicholas Luke, gent. At Bugden, 10 Dec.*

[A.D. 1579-80.]

Sir Edward Still, cl., to the vic. of Felmersham *cum* Pavenham, vac. by the depriv. of Sir Thomas Nicolson.[3] P.—John Still, S.T.P., master of Trinity College, Cambridge, and the fellows of the same. At Bugden, 1 Jan.*

THE TENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1579-*80*.

Sir John Clerk, cl., B.A., to the vic. of Barforde, vac. by the depriv. of Sir William Wordwell. P.—John Still, S.T.P., the master of Trinity College, Cambridge, and the fellows of the same. At Bugden, last day of Feb.†

---

* Mandate to A. Bedf. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

[1] See entry dated 2 Aug., 1577 (p. 61), and an entry dated 1 Jan., 1579-80 (p. 62).

[2] This name has been altered from 'Birde.' In 1579 a presentation was made on the death of 'Thomas Birdge.' (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 74).

[3] See an entry of 2 Aug., 1577 (p. 61), and an entry of 12 Feb., 1578-9 (p. 62).

Folio 106.

Sir Humphrey Hughit, cl., to the vic. of Ridgemonde *cum* Segenow, vac. by the cession of Richard Harvey. P.—Richard Gray, gent. At Bugden, 20 Mar.†

A.D. 1580.

Sir John Henley, cl., to the ch. of Holwell, vac. by death. P.—John Ivorie, yeo. At Bugden, 21 April.†

Sir Edward Moseley, cl., to the ch. of Colmorthe. P.—the queen by lapse. At Bugden, 28 May.†

Sir Jeremiah Darnell, cl., to the vic. of Dunton, vac. by the death of Sir Humphrey Astall. P.—the lady Anne Catelin. At Netlam, 5 Aug.*

Sir Thomas Falle, cl., to the vic. of Flitton *cum* Silso. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 20 Nov.*

Folio 106d.

[A.D. 1580-1].

Sir John Abbie, cl., to the vic. of Southall, vac. by the resig. of Sir Thomas Irelande. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 13 Jan.*

THE ELEVENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1580-*1*.

A.D. 1581.

Sir Francis Hodgekin, cl., to the vic. of Studham, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 3 May.*

Sir Richard Leverock, cl., to the vic. of Wotton, vac. by the resig. of Sir Thomas Cox. P.—Richard Scooley, gent., and Anne his wife. At Bugden, 7 Sept.*

Sir Edmund Todd, cl., to the ch. of Partnall, vac. by the death of Sir Gilbert Courteman. P.—James Dyar, knt., chief justice of the bench. At Bugden, 29 Sept.*

[A.D. 1581-2.]

Folio 107.

THE TWELFTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1581-*2*.

A.D. 1582.

William Stone, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Apleguise, vac. by the death of Sir William Tatam. P.—Nicholas Luke, gent. At Bugden, 28 June.*

Sir Robert Darnell, cl., to the vic. of Eyworthe, vac. by the death of Sir William Ridell. P.—Edward Wilson, gent. At Bugden, last day of June.*

Sir John Belamye, cl., to the vic. of Chalgrave, vac. by the death of Sir William Grey. P.—Nicholas Potts, esq. At Bugden, 5 Sept.*

Master Edmund Harris, cl., to the ch. of Clophill, vac. by the death of Cuthbert Witham. P.– Richard Charnock, esq. At Buckden, last day of Oct.*

Sir John Orme, cl., to the ch. of Bletsoe, vac. by reason of the non-payment of tenths, of which the last rector was Richard Dove. P.—John lord St. John, baron of Bletsoe. At Buckden, 14 Nov.*

---

* Mandate to A. Bedf. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

*Folio 107*d.

THE THIRTEENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1582-*3*.

A.D. 1583.

Oliver Robertes, cl., B.A., to the vic. of Goldington, by reason of the acceptance of a second benefice by the last vicar, Sir John Johnson. P.—Sir William Brooke, knt., baron of Cobham, and warden of the Cinque Ports. At Buckden, 9 April.†

Sir Thomas Grosse, cl., to the vic. of Clopham, of which the last vicar was Sir John Aldermanne. P.—the queen by lapse. At Nettleham, 23 May.†

William Rose, cl., M.A., to the vic. of Eyton, vac. by the death of John Johnson. P.—John Still, S.T.P., master of Trinity College, Cambridge, and the fellows thereof. At Nettleham, 17 June.†

A folio between folios 107 and 108 is now missing from the Act Book. *The index to the archdeaconry of Bedford shews that it contained the following admissions, particulars of which have been supplied from the* Presentation Deeds.

Stotfold vic. [*Philip Manfild, M.A., to the vic. of Stotfold, vac. by the death of Richard Freeman, cl. P.—John Still, S.T.D., master of Trinity College, Cambridge, and the fellows of the same. Admitted the 5th day* [*of Nov.*[1]]* (P.D., 1583, no. 33)].

[A.D. 1583-4.]

Langforde vic. [*Henry Howe, cl., to the vic. of Langford, vac. by death. P.—the queen. Admitted 1 Jan.** (P.D., 1583, no. 51)].

---

* Mandate to A. Bedf. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

[1] The *P.D.* is dated 2 Nov., and the endorsement giving the date of admission is 'expedited the 5th day.' The words in brackets should probably be supplied.

[Admissions to Benefices in the Archdeaconry of Huntingdon.]

Folio 110.

[A.D. 1570-1.]

Sir Nicholas Ecclestone, cl., to the vic. of Standground *cum* Farcet, vac. by death. P.—the queen. 22 Mar.*[1]

A.D. 1571.

John Floure, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Offord Dacy *alias* Offord Darcy, vac. by death. P.—the lady Mary Gilford. 19 May.†[1]

*Folio 110*d.

Sir Thomas Mounford, cl., to the ch. of Tewing, vac. by the death of Sir William Ireland. P.—Thomas Wrothe, knt. 30 May.†

Folio 111.

Sir Nicholas Blinckarne, cl., to the vic. of the prebendal ch. of Buckden, vac. by cession. P.—Master Clement Parret, prebendary of Buckden. 13[2] Aug. Mandate to D. and C.[3] [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 35*d.*)].[4]

*Folio 110*d.

Master Robert Porter, cl., to the ch. of Watton at Stone, vac. by the death of Sir George Harvie. P.—Sir John Butler, knt. At Buckden, 8 Oct.*

Sir Rowland Hewes, cl., to the ch. of Barkhamsted Parva, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Lambhith, 16 Nov.*

Master William Horne, cl., to the vic. of Hemelhamsted, vac. by the resig. of Master Gregory Garth. P.—Master Alexander Nowell, dean of St. Paul's, London, and the chapter of the same. At Lambhith, 24 Nov.*

Sir George Boston, cl., to the ch. of St. Andrew within the town of Hartford, with the chapel in the parish of the blessed Virgin Mary and the rectory of St. Nicholas to the same ch. of St. Andrew annexed and united, vac. by the resig. of Sir John Jones. P.—the queen by reason of her duchy of Lancaster. At Lambhith, 8 Dec.*

[A.D. 1571-2.]

The second year of Bishop Cooper's consecration begins 1 Feb., 1571-2.

Folio 111.

Thomas Stevens, B.A., to the ch. of Mollesworth, vac. by the death of Sir Nicholas Crawhall. P.—George Moreton, gent. At Buckden, 10 Mar.*

---

* Mandate to A. Hunt. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

[1] In *A.B.* these two entries are given in the reverse order.

[2] This is the date in *A.B.* and *Reg.* The endorsement of *P.D.*, 1571, no. 13, gives 10 Aug. as the date of institution.

[3] So too in *Reg.* The *P.D.* states that the mandate was directed to the archdeacon of Huntingdon.

[4] This entry is placed on folio 111 of *A.B.*, after the admission to Therfield, among the admissions of the year 1572. The entry, however, is dated 1571, and *Reg.* and the *P.D.* support this reading.

A.D. 1572.

Sir Robert Smith, cl., to the ch. of Caldcot. P.—William Turpyn, esq., for this turn, in right of Jane his wife, late wife of John Dowman, gent. 4 April.*

Benedict Quarles, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Graveley *cum* Chedsfield, vac. by the resig. of Sir [*blank*]. P.—John Brocket, esq. At Lambhith, 15 May.*

Master Thomas Smith, cl., to the ch. of Stibbington. P.—Adam Smith, gent. 20 May.*

Master William Chapman, cl., to the ch. of Therfield. P.—Alexander Nowell, dean of St. Paul's, London, and the chapter of the same. 25 June.*[1]

*Folio 111*d.

Sir William Roo, to the ch. of Cunnington, vac. by the death of Sir Richard Cotton. P.—James Harrington, knt. At Buckden, 16 Oct.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 36*d.*)].

Sir Robert Scofild, cl., to the vic. of Stoughton Magna, vac. by the resig. of Sir Edward Robinson. P.—Sir James Diar, knt., chief justice of the common bench. At Buckden, 23 Oct.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 36*d.*)].

Sir John Pereyn, cl., to the vic. of Yaxley, vac. by death. P.—the queen. At Buckden, [2 Dec.[2]]* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 36*d.*)].

[A.D. 1572-3.]

THE THIRD YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1572-3.

Master John Stearne, cl., to the ch. of Bygrave, vac. by the death of Sir Edward Robinson. P.—William Warren, gent. At Buckden, 4 Mar.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 37*d.*)].

A.D. 1573.

Folio 112.

Sir Clement Cook, cl., to the ch. of Folkesworth, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Lambert. P.—Edward Mountague, knt. At Buckden, 30 Mar.* [*Ego . . . volens subscripsi, Clement Cocus.* (Reg. 38*d.*)].

Sir John Parker, cl., to the ch. of Blunsham, vac. by the death of Sir Christopher Tye. P.—Richard bishop of Ely. At Buckden, 23 April.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 38*d.*)].

Sir William Bolling, cl., to the ch. of Haddon, vac. by the death of Sir John Colman. P.—George Lyn, esq. At Buckden, 9 May.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 39)].

[*John Snell to the rectory of Throcking, co. Hertford. P.—William Hide senior, esq. Admitted*[3] *16 June.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 39*d.*)][4].

---

* Mandate to A. Hunt.

[1] The admission to the vic. of Buckden, dated 13 Aug., 1571, follows here in *A.B.*, see above (p. 65).

[2] *A.B.* omits the date, which has been supplied from *Reg.*

[3] *P.D.*, 1573, no. 29, adds 'at Buckden.'

[4] *A.B.* omits this entry, which has been supplied from *Reg.*, which is supported by the *P.D.*

Sir Thomas Windsor, cl., to the ch. of Gaddesden Parva, vac. by the death of Sir [*blank*]. P.—the queen. At Lincoln, 6 Aug.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 41*d.*)].[1]

Robert Cooke, M.A., to the hospital of St. John the Baptist within the town of Huntingdon. P.—John Richards. Admitted master or warden, at Bucken, 21 Sept.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 42)].[1]

*Folio 112*d.

Abel Smith, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Water Newton, vac. by the resig. of Master Thomas Smith. P.—Christopher Smith, gent. At Buckden, 2 Dec.* [*Volens subscribo* (Reg. 42*d.*)].

Sir William Longe, cl., to the vic. of Stanground, vac. by the resig. of Nicholas Ecclestone. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 10 Dec.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 43)].

[A.D. 1573-4.]

Peter White, cl., M.A., to the vic. of St. Neots, vac. by the resig. of Thomas Tymmes. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 18 Jan.* [*Voluntarie subscripsi articulis supra recitatis* (Reg. 43*d.*)].

THE FOURTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1573-4.

Sir William Coo, cl., to the vic. of Langley Regis [*the entry is unfinished*]. [*11 Mar. for institution. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 44)].

Master Benjamin Chambers, cl., to the ch. of Radwell, vac. by the depriv. of Sir Thomas Hewlet (*sic*). P.—William Plomer, gent., by a grant for a term of years made to him by Ralph Howlet.[2] At Buckden, 17 Mar.* [*Supradictis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 44*d.*)].

A.D. 1574.

Folio 113.

Thomas Yong, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Browghton, vac. by the resig. of John Bridgwater. P.—Thomas Yong, yeo., by a grant. At Buckden, 23 April.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 45*d.*)].

Sir William Green, cl., to the ch. of Coderith, vac. by the cession or depriv. of Florentius Stephenson. P.—Thomas Hudson, gent., by a grant from Humphrey Stafford, knt. At Buckden, 2 June.* [*Ego Gulielmus Grineus . . . prefatis articulis subscripsi.* (Reg 47)].

Henry Gallant, cl., M.A., to the vic. of Yaxley, of which the last vicar was Sir John Perynn. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 3 July.* [*Artic' et instit' volens subscripsi.* (Reg. 48)].

John Atkynson, cl., B.A., to the ch. of Offord Cluny, vac. by the death of William Fluid, LL.B. P.—Edmund bishop of London. At Buckden, 8 Oct.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 53)].

Sir Simon Rogers, cl., to the ch. of Stabilforth, of which the last rector was Edmund Wolfe. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 19 Oct.* [*Volence subscripsi* (Reg. 53*d.*)].

---

* Mandate to A. Hunt.

[1] In *A.B.* these two entries are given in the reverse order.

[2] *Reg.* adds 'knt.'

[A.D. 1574-5.]

*Folio 113*d.

Sir John Alwood, cl., to the ch. of Catworth, vac. by the death of Sir William Wilson. P.—Richard Tremell, gent., by a grant made to him by Sir William Vaux, lord Harowdon. At Buckden, 20 Jan.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 56*d.*)].

THE FIFTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1574-5.

A.D. 1575.

Sir George Lewes, cl., to the ch. of Welwyn, vac. by the death of Goodlac Cordall. P.—John Michell, William Plomer and Edward Wren by a grant. At Buckden, 18 May.* [*Lubens subscripsi* (Reg. 59*d.*)].

Sir Ralph Tomlyn, cl., to the ch. of Aspeden, vac. by the depriv of [*blank*]. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 27 May.* [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 59*d.*)].

Master Thomas Nutt, cl., to the vic. of Ellington, [*vac. by resig.*[1]]. P.—the master and fellows of the college commonly called Peterhowse, Cambridge. [*25 Sept.*[1]] [*Subscripsi* (Reg. 69)].

Folio 114 is missing, and particulars of the admissions which it must have recorded have been gathered from the sources specified below. There were probably two or three more admissions, which it has been impossible to trace.

A.D. 1576.

*Folio 114 and 114*d.

[*James Taylor to the rectory of Codereth. P.—John Stafford, esq. Admitted 30 May. Predictis articulis subscripsi.* (Reg. 88*d.*)].

[*Robert Tattersall to the vic. of Yardley. P.—the dean and chapter of London. Admitted 16 July. Prenominatis articulis volens subscripsi.* (Reg. 93)].

[*Henry Ledsham, M.A., to the rectory of Wallington* [*co.*] *Hertford. P.—the queen by lapse. Admitted 21 Sept.* (P.D., 1576, no. 55). *Volens subscripsi prenominatis articulis* (Reg. 96)].

[*William Butler, cl., stepson to William Tomson, the patron, to the rectory of Aston, vac. by the death of Edmund Woolf. P.—William Tomson,* p.j., *of Aston, co. Hertford, by reason of his marriage with Joan relict and administratrix of William Butler, senior, while he lived of Aston, who acquired the advowson for the next turn by the gift and grant, dated 14 April, 1553, 7 Edward VI, of John Butler, of Watton at Stone, co. Hertford, knt., the brother of the said William Butler, senior. Admitted 22 Oct.* (P.D., 1576, nos. 5, 6). *Prenominatis articulis lubens subscripsi.* (Reg. 97*d.*)].

A.D. 1577.

[*John Mickley to the rectory of Hinxworth, vac. by the cession of David Apprice. P.—Andrew Gray,*[2] *esq., and Edmund Wilson,*[3] *gent., guardians of*

---

* Mandate to A. Hunt.

[1] The entry runs on to the next folio of *A.B.*, which is missing. The words in brackets have been supplied from *Reg.*

[2] *P.D.*, 1577, no. 40, adds 'of . . . co. Hertford.'

[3] The *P.D.* reads 'Edward Wilson of London.' Cp. next entry.

Grace Gray, daughter and heir of Ivo Gray, esq., deceased. Admitted 19 April. Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi. (Reg. 102)].

[*John Sterne to the rectory of Stevenage, vac. by the resig. of John Batty. P.—Edward Wilson of London, gent. Admitted 30 May. Prenominatis articulis volens subscripsi.* (Reg. 103*d.*)].

[A.D. 1577-8.]

[*William Stone, M.A., to the rectory of Radwell, co. Hertford, vac. by the death of Benjamin Chambers. P.—Andrew Smythe, gent., by a grant of next presentation made to him, 1 March, 17 Eliz. (A.D. 1575), by William Plomer,*[1] *of Arlesey, co. Bedford, gent. Admitted 11 Jan.* (P.D., 1577, nos. 48, 49). *Prefatis articulis et ordinationibus volens subscripsi.* (Reg. 103*d.*)].

Folio 115.

OF THE SEVENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S EPISCOPATE, AND THE MATTERS EXPEDITED BY HIM.

Sir Robert Pattinson, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Stevenage. P.—the queen by lapse. At Bugden, 4 Jan.*

Sir James Roe, cl., to the vic. of Hemingforde Gray, vac. by the death of Sir James Hande. P.—Henry Harvy, LL.D., master of the college or hall of the holy Trinity, Cambridge, and the fellows and scholars of the same. At Bugden, 30 Jan.*

THE EIGHTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1577-*8*.

Sir Alexander Whotton, cl., to the ch. of Glatton, vac. by the death of [*blank*]. P.—Kenelm Watson, gent. At Bugden, 14 Feb.*

Sir Robert Palmer, cl., to the vic. of Fenny Stanton, vac. by the death of Sir Edward Martin. P.—Henry Harvy, LL.D., master of Trinity College, Cambridge, and the fellows and scholars of the same. At Bugden, 17 Feb.*

Sir Henry Mariott, cl., to the vic. of Dodington, vac. by the death of Sir Christopher Foster. P.—Master John Belley, LL.D., for this turn, by a grant made to him by John Man, warden of the college or house of the scholars of Merton in Oxford, and the scholars of the same. At Bugden, 4 Mar.*

*Folio 115*d.

A.D. 1578.

Sir John Hunt, cl., to the ch. of Calcott, vac. by the death of Sir Nicholas Hall. P.—Sir Edward Mountagu, knt. Mandate to the archdeacon of Buckingham (*sic*).[2] At Bugden, 10 April.

Sir Bartholomew Linton,[3] cl., to the ch. of Denton, vac. by the death of Sir Nicholas Hall. P.—Thomas Cotton, esq. At Bugden, 9 June.*

Sir John Gibson, cl., to the vic. of Hemelhamsteed, vac. by the resig. of Sir William Horne. P.—Alexander Nowell, dean of the cathedral ch. of the blessed Mary (*sic*) of London, and the chapter there. At Bugden, 14 Nov.*

---

* Mandate to A. Hunt.

[1] 'Plummer' in *Reg.*

[2] The benefice is shewn by *Comp.* to be undoubtedly Caldecott co. Hertford.

[3] *P.D.*, 1578, no. 11, calls him 'Bartholomew Linton *alias* Clerke,' (see p. 70).

[A.D. 1578-9.]

THE NINTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1578-*9*.

Master William Bate, cl., to the ch. of Keyston, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Asheton. P.—Henry Clifford, gent. At London, 17 Feb.*

Sir Thomas Felles, cl., to the ch. of St. Andrew in the town of Hertford, with the chapel in the parish of the blessed Virgin Mary and the rectory of St. Michael there to the aforesaid rectory annexed and united, vac. by the resig. of Sir John Boston. P.—the queen by reason of the duchy of Lancaster. At Bugden, 9 Mar.*

A.D. 1579.

Folio 116.

Master Thomas Kendall, cl., M.A., to the vic. of Gedinge Magna, vac. by the cession of Sir Bartholomew Lynton *alias* Clerk. P.—Edward Watson, esq. At Bugden, 27 April.*

Sir John Stuke, cl., to the ch. of Stabulforth, vac. by the resig. of Sir Simon Rogers. P.—Simon Rogers, cl. At Bugden, 21 May.*

Master Nicholas Cleyton, S.T.B., to the ch. of Berkhamsteed St. Peter's, vac. by the resig. of Master Thomas Wethered, M.A. P.—the queen. At Netlam, 27 July.*

Sir Elias Coldwell, cl., to the ch. of Throckinge *alias* Rocking *alias* Throlling, of which the last rector was Sir John Snell. P.—George Fishe, esq., by a grant made to him for a term of years. At Netlam, 29 July.*

Master Bartholomew Chamberlaine, S.T.P., to the ch. of Hallywell *cum* Nedingworth, vac. by the promotion of William Chaderton, S.T.P.[1] P.—the queen. At Bugden, 9 Nov.*

[A.D. 1579-80.]

*Folio 116*d.

Sir Richard Gawton, cl., to the vic. of Hemelhamsteed, vac. by the cession of Sir John Gibson. P.—Alexander Nowell, dean of St. Paul's, London, and the chapter there. At Bugden, 29 Jan.*

THE TENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1579-*80*.

Master Anthony Elcock, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Hamerton, vac. by the death of Sir Robert Walleis. P.—the queen. At London, 12 Mar.†

A.D. 1580.

Sir Samuel Willingham, cl., to the ch. of Water Newton, vac. by the resig. of Sir Abel Smith. P.—Christopher Smith, gent. At Bugden, 10 May.†

Master Baldwin Esdall, S.T.B., to the ch. of Chesterton, vac. by the death of Sir Anthony Bartilmew. P.—Robert Bevill, esq. At Bugden, 13 May.†

Folio 117.

Sir Thomas Clarke, cl., to the ch. of Gedinge Parva. P.—the queen. At Netlam, 9 July.†

---

* Mandate to the A. Hunt. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

[1] To the bishopric of Chester. He became bishop of Lincoln in 1595.

Sir John Bussey, cl., to the ch. of Ayott Parva, vac. by the death of Sir John Pigott. P.—William Periot, gent. At Netlam, 25 July.†

Sir Ambrose Darington, cl., to the vic. of Godmanchester, vac. by the death of Sir William Samuel. P.—the queen. At Netlam, 9 Aug.*

Master James Tailor, S.T.B., to the ch. of Yellinge, vac. by the death of Sir [*blank*]. P.—the queen. At Netlam, 11 Aug.*

Master Richard Stone, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Branfilde, vac. by the death of Sir Nicholas Abbott. P.—John Mathew, gent. At Lincoln, 28 Sept.*

Master Richard Jones, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Einsburie, vac. by the death of Sir William Samuel. P.—James Dyar, knt., chief justice of the common bench. At Bugden, 4 Oct.*

*Folio 117*d.

Master Edward Francklin, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Kellishull, vac. by the promotion of the lord John Watson.[1] P.—the queen. At Bugden, 14 Oct.*

[A.D. 1580-1.]

Sir George Beamounte, cl., to the vic. of Winwick, vac. by the resig. of Sir Henry Beridge. P.—Edward Montague, knt. At Bugden, 2 Jan.*

Sir Thomas Smith, S.T.B., to the ch. of Abbotts Ripton, vac. by the death of Master Gabriel Briscoe. P.—the lord St. John of Bletso. At Bugden, 16 Jan.*

THE ELEVENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1580-*1*.

Master Edward Grante, S.T.B., to the ch. of Shenley. P.—Christopher Palmer, gent. At Westminster, 16 Mar.*

Sir Nicholas Gedney, cl., to the vic. of Stewkley Magna, vac. by the death of Sir Robert Harrison. P.—Henry Harvey, LL.D., master of the college or hall of the holy Trinity, Cambridge, and the fellows of the same. At Westminster, 19 Mar.*

A.D. 1581.

Folio 118.

Master William Halles, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Stewkeley Parva, vac. by the death of Master Gabriel Brisco. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 24 July.*

Ambrose Darington, cl., M.A., to the ch of Brinckton Bythorne *cum* Oldeweston, vac. by the promotion of Master John Bullingham. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 9 Sept.*

[A.D. 1581-2.]

Thomas Bushe, cl., M.A., to the vic. of Wymondley Magna, of which the last vicar was Sir [*blank*] Williamsone. P.—John Still, S.T.P., master of Trinity College, Cambridge, and the fellows of the same. At Bugden, 12 Jan.*

Sir Rowland Hearing, cl., to the ch. of Rocking *alias* Throckinge, vac. by the death of Sir Elias Coldwell. P.—Leonard Hyde, esq. At Bugden, 24 Jan.*

---

* Mandate to A. Hunt. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

[1] To the bishopric of Winchester.

*Folio 118*d.

Master Henry Ince, minister of the Word of God, to the vic. of Sowtho, vac. by the death of Gilbert Courtman. P.—John Bawdwin, gent. At Bugden, 29 Jan.*

THE TWELFTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1581-*2*.

A.D. 1582.

Ambrose Darington, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Brinckton *cum* Weston *alias* Oldeweston and Bythorne, vacated by the said Ambrose. P.—Edmund Downinge and Peter Asheton, gentlemen. At Bugden, 30 Mar.*

Richard Parker, M.A., cl., to the ch. of Radwell, vac. by the resig. of Sir William Stone. P.—John Parker, gent. At Bugden, 28 Aug.*

Mathew Watts, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Alburie, vac. by the death of Sir William Bisshopp. P.—Robert Hyde, esq. At Bugden, 3 Sept.*

John Bullocke, cl., to the ch. of North Barkhamsteed *alias* Northchurche, vac. by the death of Sir Edmund Hodson. P.—Edward Carie, esq. At Bugden, 8 Oct.*

Folio 119.

Thomas Porter, cl., to the ch. of Ayott St. Laurence, vac. by the resig. of Christopher Ampulforth. P.—Nicholas Bristowe, esq. At Bugden, 15 Oct.*

Robert Pulter, cl., B.A., to the vic. of Brampton, vac. by the death of Sir John Dickinson. P.—Edward Swindell, cl., for this turn by an assignment made by Master Christopher Rawlyns, prebendary of Brampton aforesaid to Master John Belley, LL.D. At Buckden, 3 Nov. Mandate to D. and C.

[A.D. 1582-3.]

THE THIRTEENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1582-*3*.

Sir Richard Williams, cl., to the vic. of Awkenbury, of which the last vicar was Sir Richard Moore. P.—the queen by lapse. At Buckden, 16 Feb.

Thomas Noble, cl., M.A., to the vic. of All Saints in the town of Hertford, vac. by the cession of George Turner. P.—Christopher Allen, gent. At Buckden, 5 Mar.†

*Folio 119*d.

Thomas Bushe, cl., M.A., to the ch. of Coderith, vac. by the death of Sir William Green. P.—Edward Pulter, gent., by a grant. At Buckden, 20 Mar.†

A.D. 1583.

William Smith, cl., M.A., to the vic. of St. Neots, vac. by the resig. of Master Peter White. P.—the queen. At Nettleham, 2 June.†

Sir John Cookeson, cl., to the ch. of Buckworth, vac. by the death of Sir John Orient. P.—Lewes Mordant, knt., lord Mordant. At Buckden, 30 June.†

Nicholas Craven, cl., B.A., to the vic. of Wimondley Magna, vac. by the resig. of Master Thomas Bushe. P.—John Still, S.T.D., master of Trinity College, Cambridge, and the fellows of the same. At Nettleham, 15 July.†

---

* Mandate to A. Hunt. † Mandate *temp.* Vis.

Folio 120.

Sir Edward Higbie, cl., to the vic. of Gidding Magna, vac. by the depriv. of Master Thomas Kendall. P.—Edward Watson, esq. At Buckden, 2 Oct.*

John Bill, M.A., to the ch. of Alwalton *alias* Allerton, vac. by the resig. of Sir William Latimer. P.—Joshua Latimer and Simon Englishe, gentlemen, by the grant of Master William Latimer, S.T.P., dean of Peterborough, and the chapter of the same. At Buckden, 24 Oct.*

Sir John Savage, cl., to the vic. of Yaxley, vac. by the death of Master Henry Gallant. P.—the queen. At Buckden, 28 Oct.*

[A.D. 1583-4.]

Samuel Hunte, cl., B.A., to the ch. of Graffam, vac. by the death of Sir Robert Smith. P.—James Cromwell *alias* Williams by a grant made to him by William, now marquis of Winchester, then lord St. John. At Buckden, 15 Jan.*

THE FOURTEENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1583-*4*.

*Folio 120*d.

Thomas Richards, cl., M.A., to the mastership of the hospital of St. John, Huntington, vac. by the resig. of Master Robert Cooke. P.—Morgan Richards, citizen and furrier of London, by reason of a lease and assignment of the patronage made by the bailiffs and burgesses of the town of Huntingdon. At Buckden, the last day of Feb.*

* Mandate to A. Hunt.

[ADMISSIONS TO BENEFICES IN THE ARCHDEACONRY OF STOW —RECONSTRUCTION OF BISHOP COOPER'S *ACT BOOK.*]

[*The section of the* Act Book *containing the admissions to benefices in the archdeaconry of Stow is missing, and the record has been reconstructed, so far as possible, in the following pages from the sources specified below.*[1]]

A.D. 1572.

Adam Squier, M.A., to the rectory of Fillingham, vac. by the resig. of John Piers, S.T.P. P.—Adam Squier, master or warden of Balliol College, Oxford, and the fellows of the same.[2] 24 April.* (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 23).

[A.D. 1572-3.]

John Smith, to the vic. of Marten, Stowe. 8 Jan. *Volens subscripsi* (*Reg.* 37).

A.D. 1573.

Edward Edgeworth to the rectory of Burton by Lincoln, vac. by the resig. of John Bullingham. P.—Robert Monson, one of the justices of the queen's bench. At Buckden, 25 April. *Volens subscripsi* (*Reg.* 39).

John Sudlowe, cl., to the rectory of Fiskerton, co. Lincoln, vac. by death. P.—John Peerson[3] of Netleham, co. Lincoln, 'yeman,' and Richard Anderson of Peterborough, co. Northampton, 'merser,' by a grant of next presentation, dated 10 Dec., 1 Edward VI [A.D. 1547], made to them by Gerard Carleton, late dean of Peterborough, and the chapter there. At Buckden, 10 June. (*P.D.*, 1573,[4] nos. 43, 44.) [*Præfatis articulis volens subscripsi* (*Reg.* 39*d.*)].

---

* Mandate to A. Stow.

[1] An entry in the *Composition Books* is not absolute proof that the clerk was instituted to a benefice, and therefore evidence of the fact of his holding the benefice has been added, when obtainable, in the footnotes.

[2] The *P.D.* is dated in the college chapel, 20 April, 14 Eliz. [A.D. 1572], and sealed with what is probably the original thirteenth century common seal of the college. The seal is a very fine pointed oval, measuring three inches from top to bottom, and two inches in breadth. Having been somewhat broken, it is difficult to decipher, and the following description is taken from Birch's Catalogue of Seals in the MS. Department of the British Museum :—The Virgin, crowned, seated on a throne under a trefoiled arch with church-like canopy elaborately detailed ; holding on her left knee the Divine Child, with nimbus ; in her right hand a ball or orb. On each side, on a shaft which supports the trefoiled arch, a shield of arms—left, three garbs ; right, two piles meeting towards the base. Below, two kneeling figures—that on the right John Balliol of Barnard Castle, founder, in armour, with a shield of arms : an orle (Balliol) ; that on the left his wife, the lady Devorguilla, holding by the left hand a shield of arms : a lion rampant (Galloway). Each of these figures is holding up the hand, supporting a model of the collegiate buildings (thereby indicated to be dedicated to the Virgin), which has a bold trefoiled arch for its base, two tiers of upright beams or timber work, and over the roof, along the ridge, a frieze or entablature inscribed :—DOM' SCOLARIV̄ D' BALL'O. The background behind the Virgin is hatched lozengy. In the lower half of the seal, and over the canopy, the background is replenished with sprigs of foliage. The legend round the seal is :—S' : ꝑ'E : D' : BAL' : SCVTA : NOTĀT : ST̄ : PIA : V̄GO : DOMV̄ : T̄ : DĀTES (*i.e.*, SIGILLUM COMMUNE DE BALLIOLO. SCUTA NOTANT STANTES, PIA VIRGO, DOMUM TIBI DANTES). I am indebted to H. I. Bell, esq., of the British Museum, for supplying the description of the seal, and also to Bodley's Librarian.

[3] Described as 'senior' in the grant of 1547.

[4] The *P.D.* is dated '1572, 15 Eliz.', which is an error for '1573.'

John Robinson, M.A., precentor of the cathedral church of Lincoln, to the rectory of Broxham. P.—Robert Mounson. At Lincoln, 7 Aug. (*P.D.*, 1573, no. 31).

Gregory Garthe[1] to the rectory of Springthorpe, Stowe, vac. by death. P.—the queen. 17 Aug. *Presentibus volens subscripsi* (*Reg.* 41*d.*).

John Thompson to the vic. of Frodingham, Stowe. 14 Oct. *Volens subscripsi* (*Reg.* 42).

John Wright[2] compounded for the firstfruits of the rectory of Sudbrooke. 1 Dec. (*Comp.*)

[A.D. 1573-4.]

Robert Owram to the rectory of Could Hanworth. 10 Feb. *Volens subscripsi* (*Reg.* 43*d.*).

A.D. 1574.

Benjamin Martin to the rectory of Pilham, Stowe. P.—the lord keeper. 7 April. *Volens subscripsi* (*Reg.* 44*d.*).

Thomas Clerke to the vic. of Bishop's Norton in the cathedral church of Lincoln (*sic*). 28 June. *Volens subscripsi* (*Reg.* 47*d.*).

Stephen Luddington, pastor of Aestrop, to the rectory of Asthorpe, vac. by death. P.—Alexander Amcotts, esq. 14 Sept. *Ego Stephanus Luddington, pastor de Aestrop, volens subscripsi* (*Reg.* 51).[3]

Christopher Leake, cl., to the rectory of Scampton by North Carlton, vac. by the death of John Welles. P.—John Fullar, esq. 26 Nov. *Per me Christoferum Leake.* (Reg. 55*d.*)[4]

[A.D. 1574-5.]

James Stanclyff to the rectory of Risam. P.—Adam Squire, warden (*custodem*) of Balliol College, Oxford, and the fellows and scholars of the same. 31 Jan. *Volens subscripsi. Debet xij*s.[5] (*Reg.* 56*d.*).[6]

A.D. 1575.

Richard Byrkitt, cl., to the vic. of Bishops Norton, annexed to the prebend of Bishop's Norton, vac. by death. P.—Henry Ince, prebendary there. 20 Mar., 1574.[7] (*P.D.*, 1575, 40.) *Volens subscripsi* (*Reg.* 57*d.*).

John Wainewright to the vic. of Rysby *or* Resbie, vac. by the death of John King. P.—John Portington, esq. 25 Aug. *Volens subscripsi* (*Reg.* 67).[8]

A.D. 1576.

Hamlet Marshall to the vic. of Scothorne, vac. by the death of John Smith. P.—Adrian Stokes, esq., for this turn. 16 April. *Volens subscripsi* (*Reg.* 77*d.*).

Henry Nelson to the vic. of Duneham *or* Dunholme, vac. by death. P.—Robert Condal, the prebendary of the same. 9 May. Mandate to D. and C. *Volens subscribsi* (*Reg.* 78).

---

[1] *P.D.*, 1573, no. 23, adds 'S.T.B.'
[2] He was rector in 1576, and the bishop was patron. (*L.C.*, fo. 20.)
[3] See also *P.D.*, 1574, no. 1.
[4] See also *P.D.*, 1574, no. 52.
[5] 'xij*s.*' has been struck out.
[6] See also *P.D.*, 1574, no. 51.
[7] The *P.D.* is dated 25 Mar., 1575, and the date of institution is endorsed upon it as 20 Mar., 1574, which is obviously wrong. *Reg.* gives the date of institution as 25 Mar., 1575.
[8] See also *P.D.*, 1575, no. 43

Thomas Bell to the vic. of Whitton, Stowe, vac. by death. P.—the bishop. 5 June. *Volens subscripsi* (*Reg.* 88*d.*).

John Welch to the rectory of Broxham, Stowe, vac. by the death of Anthony Peake. P.—George Mounson by a grant from Robert Mounson. 3 July. *Prefixis articulis libenter ac volens subscripsi* (*Reg.* 90*d.*).

John Beck to the rectory of Ketlethorp, Stowe, vac. by death. P.—John Elwes, esq. 24 Sept. *Prenominatis articulis volens subscripsi* (*Reg.* 96*d.*).[1]

Ralph Wraie to the rectory of Pilham, Stowe, vac. by the resig. of Boniface Martine. P.—the queen [on the petition and recommendation of Christopher Wray, knt.[2]] 27 Nov. *Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (*Reg.* 99).

Boniface Martin to the rectory of Springthorp, Stowe, vac. by the resig. of Gregory Garth. P.—the queen [on the petition and recommendation of the bishop of Lincoln.[2]] 27 Nov. *Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (*Reg.* 99).[3]

A.D. 1577.

Sir David Hatcliff, cl., to the vic. of Frodingham. P.—the bishop by lapse. At Lincoln, 8 July. Mandate to A. Linc. (*A.B.*, page 19). [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 105)].

Richard Gregory, cl., was presented, 13 June, to the rectory of Wrote.[4] P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of lord Darcye, York. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, fo. 248).

Robert Dobson,[5] to the rectory of Wroot, vac. by death. P.—the queen [on the petition and recommendation of Thomas Gargrave, knt.[6]] 26 July. *Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (*Reg.* 105*d.*).

Robert Hall to the vic. of Burton-by-Stather, Stowe, vac. by the death of Richard Wright. P.—Nicholas Girlington, esq. 27 July. *Prefatis articulis subscripsi* (*Reg.* 105*d.*).

George Waude to the vic.[7] of Whitton [in the archdeaconry of] Leicester.[8] At Lincoln, 24 Aug. [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 106*d.*)].

Richard Turswell[9] to the rectory of Waddingham Mary's, Stowe, vac. by death. P.—the queen. 26 Aug. *Volens prefixis articulis subscripsi* (*Reg.* 106*d.*).[10]

[A.D. 1577-8.]

Christopher Banyster, cl., to the rectory of Wadingham St. Peter's. P.—

---

[1] See also *P.D.*, 1576, no. 33.

[2] The words in brackets are added from *Lansdowne MS.* 443, fo. 244*d.*

[3] See also *P.D.*, 1576, no. 48.

[4] No evidence is forthcoming that he was instituted.

[5] Dobson's presentation is dated 26 July (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, fo. 249).

[6] The words in brackets have been added from *Lansdowne MS.* 443, fo. 249.

[7] The body of the entry has 'vicaria,' the margin has been altered from 'R.' to 'V.' or *vice versa.*

[8] *Sic* in margin, but there is no doubt but that the entry relates to the vicarage of Whitton in the archdeaconry of Stow.

[9] *P D.*, 1577, no. 66, adds 'M.A.'

[10] At fo. 103 of *Reg.*, under the date of May, 1577, an entry recording Turswell's subscription on his admission to this benefice has been struck out, and against it the words have been written 'non ord[inatio] habet.' *L.C.*, fo. 22, states that he was ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 15 July, 1573.

the queen *p.j.* [on the petition and recommendation of Mr. Turwhytte.[1]] 1 Feb.* (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 69).

Robert Shawe, cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the vic. of Oulston, 3 Feb. (*Comp.*)

A.D. 1578.

Thomas Davenporte, cl., to the vic. of Upton, vac. by the death of William Johnson. P.—Charles Willughbye, lord Willughbye of Parham, *p.j.* 29 May. Mandate to A. Linc. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 59).

Humfrey Browne, cl., to the rectory of Rysom. P.—the queen *p.j.* [on the petition and recommendation of Mr. Tusser.[2]] 27 June. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 49).

Henry Bieby,[3] cl., to the rectory of Heapham, vac. by death. P.—Richard Topclif of Somerbie, co. Lincoln, esq. 22 Oct. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 32).

A.D. 1579.

Sir Henry Nelson to the vic. of Hackthorne, vac. by death. P.—the queen [on the petition and recommendation of Mr. Seyntpole[4]]. At Bugden, 27 Mar. Mandate to A. Linc. (*A.B.*, page 23).[5]

Sir William Bee, cl., to the vic. of Newton, vac. by the death of Sir Thomas Simson. P.—Alexander Stow, yeo.[6] At Bugden, 26 April. Mandate to A. Linc. (*A.B.*, page 23).

William Wetherley, cl., to the ch. of Buslingthorp. P.—the queen by lapse. 20 May.* With *S. and S. clauses.* (*Var.* 138).[7]

Giles Wolferston, cl., was presented to the rectory of Gateburton, vac. by lapse. P.—the queen. 7 June. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, fo. 266).

Roger Goodwyn, cl.,[8] to the vic. of Froddingham, Stowe. P.—Edward Skipwithe, esq.[9] 16 Sept.* With *S. and S. clauses.* (*Var.* fo. 138).

William Miles, cl., to the vic. of Dunham. P.—Robert Condall, archdeacon of Huntingdon, in right of his canonry or prebend of Dunham in the cathedral ch. of Lincoln. 9 Oct. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 31).

Henry Bibbie, cl., to the vic. of Marton, vac. by death. P.—the bishop. 1579.*[10] With *S. and S. clauses.* (*Var.* fo. 138).

[A.D. 1579-80.]

William Wickame, cl., S.T.B., to the ch. of Burton by Lincoln *alias* Chery Burton. P.—Robert Mounson, esq., one of the queen's justices of the bench, by a grant and demise for a term of years still unexpired made by Laurence Meres, esq., and Faith his wife, of the manor of Burtonne, to which the advowson pertains. 3 Feb.* With *S. and S. clauses.* (*Var.*, fo. 138).

---

* Mandate to A. Stow.

[1] The words in brackets have been added from *Lansdowne MS.* 443, fo. 246.

[2] The words in brackets have been added from *Lansdowne MS.* 443, fo. 257.

[3] 'Bibbie' in *Comp.*

[4] The words in brackets have been added from *Lansdowne MS.* 443, fo. 255.

[5] The presentation deed is dated 28 Mar., 1578. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 37, and *Lansdowne MS.* 443, fo. 255).

[6] *P.D.*, 1579, no. 61, adds 'of Northeclifton, co. Nottingham.'

[7] See also *P.D.*, 1579, no. 27.

[8] *P.D.*, 1579, no. 21, adds 'B.A.'

[9] *P.D.*, 1579, no. 21, adds 'of Sowth Leverton, co. Nottingham.'

[10] The day and month are omitted.

Mathew Walker, cl., to the vic. of Glentham, vac. by resig. P.—William Wyckham, S.T.B., dean of Lincoln, and the chapter of the same. 7 Mar.

A.D. 1580.

Master Edmund Lilye (*Lileus*), S.T.P., to the ch. of Fillingham, vac. by the resig. of Master Adam Squier.[1] P.—Robert Crane, vice-master of Balliol College, Oxford, and the scholars of the same. At Netlam, 18 Aug.* (*A.B.*, page 26).

Robert Welbye, B.A., to the vic. of Resbye, vac. by the resignation and demise (*renuntiationem et dimissionem*) of John Waynwright. P.—Thomas Portington, esq. 8 Oct. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 21).

William Robinson,[2] cl., to the rectory of Broughton. P.—Edmund Anderson. 12 Dec. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 50).

[A.D. 1580-1.]

John Huddlestone, cl., to the vic. of Saxilby, co. Lincoln, vac. by the death of Edward Smyth. P.—Robert Mounson, esq., one of the justices of the queen's common bench, by a grant, dated 30 Sept., 17 Eliz., 1575, made to him by Thomas bishop of Lincoln. 5 Jan. (*P.D.*, 1580, nos. 1 and 2).

Sir James Nayler, cl., to the ch. of Ownbie. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 13 Jan. Mandate to A. Linc.[3] (*A.B.*, see p. 27).

A.D. 1581.

John Bawdwyn, cl., to the vic. of Crowle, Stowe, vac. by cession. P.—Robert Palmer of Doncaster, co. York, alderman. 15 April. (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 57).

Sir John Wrighte, cl., to the ch. of Owmbie, vac. by the resig. of Anthony Holmes. P.—the queen. At Bugden, 18 May.[4] (*A.B.*, see p. 28).

Humphrey Browne compounded for the firstfruits of the rectory of Flixborough. P.—[*blank*] Towneley, esq. 13 Oct. (*Comp.*)[5]

A.D. 1582.

Robert Hanson, cl., curate of Lyngwood in the diocese of Lincoln, to the ch. of Fawldingworth, vac. by the death of Edmund Knowles. P.—Thomas Sainctpoll, of Snarforth, co. Lincoln, knt., by a grant.[6] 13 April. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 54).

---

* Mandate to A. Stow.

[1] *P.D.*, 1580, no. 35, adds 'S.T.P.'

[2] He was rector in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, fo. 21*d.*)

[3] The induction clause has been altered from 'mandate to the archdeacon of Stow' to 'mandate to the archdeacon of Lincoln.' Nayler compounded for the firstfruits, 26 Jan., 1580-1 (*Comp.*). (See below, 18 May, 1581).

[4] The induction clause is unfinished. Wrighte compounded for the firstfruits, 12 Sept., 1581 (*Comp.*). (See above, 13 Jan., 1580-1). Holmes compounded for the firstfruits, 12 July, 1554.

[5] He was rector in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, fo. 21*d.*). An institution was made to this benefice, 11 Aug., 1609, vac. by the death of Humphrey Browne. (*P.D.*, 1609, no. 31).

[6] The *P.D.* states that the grant is annexed, but it is now missing.

Christopher Digles. LL.B., to the rectory of Frystroppe *alias* Frysthorpe, vac. by death. P.—William Wyckham, S.T.B., dean of Lincoln, and the chapter of the same.[1] (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 18).

James Nailer, M.A., to the vic. of Kirton, vac. by the death of George Jhonson. P.—Michael Reniger, S.T.D., subdean of Lincoln, in right of his subdeanery. 13 May.* (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 66).

Thomas Seaward[2] compounded for the firstfruits of the vic. of Apulbie. 23 May. (*Comp.*)

Richard Jaques, B.A., to the rectory of Althrop, vac. by the death of [*blank*] Foscrofte.[3] P.—the queen in right of the prerogative of the crown 19 June.

John Pytman, M.A , to the rectory of Faldingworth, Stow, vac. by the resig. of Robert Hanson. P.—William Pytman of North Hycham, co. Lincoln, yeo., by a grant of next presentation, dated 21 May, 24 Eliz. [A.D. 1582], made by Sir John Clifton, knt., and lady Margaret Tailboies his wife, of Barrington, co. Somerset. 5 July.* (*P.D.*, 1582, nos. 14 and 15).

John Cooper, cl., of Southwell, co Nottingham, prebendary of Normanton in the collegiate ch. of the blessed Mary of Southwell, to the rectory of Scotton, vac. by the death of John Stones. P.—Edmund Brudenell, of Deene, co. Northampton, knt. 17 July. Mandate to A. Linc. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 50).

Robert Shawe[4] compounded for the firstfruits of the rectory of Spridlington. 17 Nov. (*Comp.*)

Anthony Hill, cl., B.A., to the rectory of Blyborowe in the archdeaconry of Stow. P.—Henry Aiscoghe, esq., *p.j.*, by a grant from king Henry VIII. 13 Dec.* (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 40).

[A.D. 1582-3.]

Christopher Wilson[5] compounded for the firstfruits of the rectory of Grayingham. P.—Anthony Tarrold, esq. 20 Feb. (*Comp.*)

William Clerke, cl., to the vic. of Saxbie, Stowe. P.—Nicholas Saunderson of Fillingham, co. Lincoln, esq., *p.j.* 24 Feb.*

A.D. 1583.

William Wiggane, cl., to the vic. of Messingham, Stowe, vac. by death. P.—Christopher Wray, knt., chief justice of England, by an assignment, dated 3 Aug., 20 Eliz. [A.D. 1578], to him of a grant, dated 10 Oct., 1569, by Nicholas bishop of Lincoln to Christopher Thorneton of Laughton, co. Lincoln, gent., and William Paunt, of the same, yeo. 8 April. A commission for induction was granted. (*P.D.*, 1583, nos. 67-69).

---

* Mandate to A. Stow.

[1] The date of institution is illegible ; the *P.D.* is dated 27 April, 1582.

[2] He was vicar in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, fo. 21*d.*). He signs the earliest extant Bishops' transcript in 1599, and continues signing until 1620, when the transcripts became defective.

[3] William Foxcrofte compounded for the firstfruits, 14 Mar., 1563-4. (*Comp.*)

[4] He was rector in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, fo. 21).

[5] He was rector in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, fo. 22*d.*). An institution was made to this benefice, vac. by Wilson's death, 6 April, 1610 (*P.D.*, 1610, no. 41).

Robert Dowson, cl., to the vic. of Roxbye, Stowe, vac. by the death of Bartholomew Beck. P.—Thomas Portington of Sawcliff, co. Lincoln, esq. 23 April. Inducted by the bishop. (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 8).

Robert Welby, cl., to the vic. of Winterton, Stowe. P.—the queen by lapse. 24 May. A commission for induction was granted. (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 38).

Thomas Aterby, cl., M.A., to the vic. of Owston in the Isle of Axholme, [co.] Lincoln. P.—Edwin archbishop of York *p.j.* Admitted 21 July, and inducted to the same. (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 56).

William Pell to the rectory of Snarforth, Stowe, vac. by death. P.—Michael Reniger, S.T.P., subdean of Lincoln, *ex officio*.[1] (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 34).

[A.D. 1583-4.]

Henry Gorrell, cl., to the vic. of Bottisforth *alias* Bottnesforth, Stowe, vac. by death. P.—the dean and chapter of Lincoln. 7 Feb.* (*P.D.*, 1584, no. 4).

---

* Mandate to A. Stow.

[1] The date of institution endorsed on the *P.D.* is illegible. The deed itself is dated 22 July, 1583.

Folio 69d.

ORDERS CELEBRATED BY THE REVEREND THE FATHER IN CHRIST AND LORD, THE LORD THOMAS COOPER BY DIVINE PERMISSION BISHOP OF LINCOLN, IN THE YEAR OF THE LORD 1572, AND IN THE SECOND YEAR OF THE CONSECRATION.

[D. = Deacon. P. = Priest.]

A.D. 1572.

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF BUCKDEN.

Sept.	27		P.	Richard Reynoldes. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 36)].
,,	29	D.	P.	Matthew Mapurley. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 36)].
Oct.	3		P.	John Sparke. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 36)].
,,	4		P.	James Tidey. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 36)].
,,	24		P.	Robert Dorset. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 36*d.*)].
,,	30		P.	John Browninge. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 36*d.*)].
,,	30	D.		Thomas Ware. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 36*d.*)].
,,	30	D.		Griffin Briskyn. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 36*d.*)].
,,	30		P.	Charles Radcliff. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 36*d.*)].
Dec.	5		P.	Hamlet Marshall. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 36*d.*)].
,,	5		P.	William Stanehouse. [*Volens subscripsi.* (Reg. 36*d.*)].

[A.D. 1572-3.]

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF BUCKDEN.

Jan.	9	D.	P.	John Siddall. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 37)].
,,	16	D.		Thomas Scott, [*of Trinity College, Cambridge. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 37*d.*)].
,,	20	D.	P.	Edmund Hounde, [*of Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 37*d.*)].

THE THIRD YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1572-3.

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF BUCKDEN.

Mar.	2	D.	P.	Edward Ashton, [*of University College, Oxford. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 37*d.*)].
,,	6		P.	John Jenour, [*of the College of St. Mary of Winton, Oxford. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 38)].

Mar. 6 D. P. Laurence Mountacue. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 38)].

„ 6 P. Matthew Jennings, [*of St. Mary's Hall, Oxford. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 38)].

„ 8 P. John Dawson, [*of the diocese of Lincoln. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 38)].

Folio 70.

Mar. 19 D. Thomas Morley. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 38)].

ORDERS CELEBRATED A.D. 1573.

In the chapel within the manor of Buckden.

May 13 D. P. Robert Whitaker, [*M.A., of Christ Church, Oxford. Ego Robertus Whikerus . . . volens subscripsi* (Reg. 39)].

„ 13 D. P. Abraham Browne, [*M.A., of Christ Church, Oxford. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 39)].

„ 13 D. Daniel Barnard. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 39)].

[„ *13* D. P. *Robert Churche, M.A., of Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 39)].[1]

[„ *13* P. *Richard Caparn, of the diocese of Lincoln. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 39)].[1]

„ 23 P. Bryan Bywater, [*of the diocese of Lincoln. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 39)].

In the chapel within the palace of Lincoln.

July 4 P. Thomas Morley. [*Volens subscripsi. He is ordered upon necessitie although in the holy scriptures unacquainted and therfore his letters staied for one whole yere, so then with in the yere he shall give him self to study of scriptures and repaire unto my L. or his successor to declare and shewe how he hath profited by study.* (Reg. 40)].

„ 8 P. Andrew Burnet. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 40)].

„ 8 P. William Borden. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 40)].

„ 11 D. P. John Whetcombe, [*of Merton College, Oxford. His articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 40*d.*)].

„ 11 D. P. William Wilson, [*of Merton College, Oxford. His articulis mea sponte volens subscripsi* (Reg. 40*d.*)].

„ 11 P. Richard Holdsworth, [*of the diocese of Lincoln. Hiis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 40*d.*)].

„ 29 P. Thomas Walkington. [*Volens subscripsi. M^dy that my L. hath made stay of his letters of orders until he have red ov^r Bulingers Decades and the byble so that he be hable to render accompte of the principles of Religion therein contayned.* (Reg. 41)].

---

[1] These entries are omitted by *A.B.*

Aug. 1[1] D. John Somerscales. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 41*d.*)].

[*Aug. 5* P. *John Fidens. Liberiter subscripsi his articulis.* (Reg. 41*d.*)].[2]

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF BUCKDEN.

Sept. 23 D. Robert Cooke. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 42)].

Oct. 20 P. Thomas Boylson. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 42)].

Nov. 4 P. John Kitchever. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 42*d.*)].

[,, *18* P. *Thomas Catskin* (Catskinus). *Ad hac articulis* (sic) *volens subscripsi. He has to appear at the visitation at Lincoln.* (Reg. 42*d.*)].[2]

[*Dec. 23* P. *John Gibson* (Gibsonus). *Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 43)].[2]

Nov. 23 D. P. David Hatcliff. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 42*d.*)].

[A.D. 1573-4.]

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF BUCKDEN.

Jan. 11 P. John Sterne. [*Supra positis articulis subscripsi* (Reg. 43*d.*)].

,, 15 P. John Paule, [*B.A. Supra positis articulis subscripsi* (Reg. 43*d.*)].

THE FOURTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1573-4.

IN THE CHAPEL AT BUCKDEN.

Folio 70d.

Feb. 23 D. Nicholas Riseley. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 44)].

,, 25 P. Michael Harison. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 44)].

Mar. 12 P. Richard Larke. [*Supra positis articulis subscripsi* (Reg. 44)].

,, 19 P. Thomas Gardener. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 44*d.*)].

,, 24 D. P. Thomas Todd [*B.A., of Christ's College, Cambridge. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 44*d.*)].

,, 24 D. John Beamont, [*B.A., of St. John's College, Cambridge. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 44*d.*)].

ORDERS CELEBRATED A.D. 1574.

IN THE CHAPEL AT BUCKDEN.

April 10 D. P. Thomas Watts [*M.A., of King's College, Cambridge. Supra nominatis articulis volens subscribo* (Reg. 45)].

,, 10 D. P. Robert Draper, [*M.A., of King's College, Cambridge. Supra nominatis articulis volens subscribo* (Reg. 45)].

---

[1] In *Reg.* the entry is dated 'die sabbati,' and comes between entries dated the last day of July and 5th August. 1st August was a Saturday.

[2] These entries are omitted by *A.B.*

April 10	D.	P.	Alexander Bownd, [*M.A., of King's College, Cambridge. Supra nominatis articulis volens subscribo* (Reg. 45)].
„ 13		P.	Walter Enderby, [*M.A., of Magdalen College, Oxford. Supra nominatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 45)].
„ 13		P.	Daniel Barnard,[1] [*M.A., of Christ Church, Oxford. Supra nominatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 45)].
May 7	D.		Henry Ledsham, [*M.A. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 46*d.*)].
„ 11	D.	P.	Osmond Lakes. [*Predictis articulis subscripsi* (Reg. 46*d.*)].
„ 11	D.	P.	Henry Haies. [*Predictis articulis subscripsi* (Reg. 46*d.*)].
June 6	D.	P.	Thomas Thacker, [*M.A., fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. Prefatis articulis subscripsi* (Reg. 47)].
[„ *25*	D.		*Rodolph Calverley, B.A. Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 47)].[2]
„ 26	D.		Thomas Thornton. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 47*d.*)].
July 9	D.		Robert Sutton. [*Prefatis articulis libens subscripsi* (Reg. 48)].
„ 14		P.	John Somerscales. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 48)].
„ 20	D.		John Maid. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 48*d.*)].
„ 24		P.	Ralph Tomlyn. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 49.)].
„ 24	D.		John Sandes. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 49)].
„ 24	D.		John Burley (*Burlius*). [*Ego Johannes Burleyus . . . volens subscripsi* (Reg. 49)].
„ 24	D.		Seth Burton. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 49)].
„ 24	D.		Henry Bibby. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 49)].
„ 24	D.		Thomas Pickard. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 49)].
Aug. 1	D.		James Greene, [*B.A., of Brasenose College, Oxford.*[3] (Reg. 49)].
„ 2	D.	P.	John Beck, [*M.A., of St. John's College, Cambridge. Nomen subscripsi* (Reg. 49*d.*)].
„ 24		P.	William Eame. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 50*d.*)].
Folio 71.			
Sept. 10	D.		Thomas Duffild. [*Ego Thomas Duffyldus . . . volens subscripsi* (Reg. 51)].
„ 27[4]	D.		John English. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 52*d.*)].
„ 27	D.		Alan Friar. [*Ego Alanus Frerus . . . volens subscripsi* (Reg. 52*d.*)].
Oct. 25		P.	Richard Wickham. [*Volens subscripsi. Debet.*[5] (Reg. 53*d.*)].

[1] 'Bernard' in *Reg.*
[2] This entry is omitted by *A.B.*
[3] It is not stated whether or not he subscribed.
[4] This date is given in *Reg.* (fo. 52*d.*) as 'Thursday, 23 Sept.'
[5] This probably refers to the fees for ordination.

Nov. 7 D. P. Henry Randes.[1]

„ 12 D. Humphry Clarke, [*B.A., of St. John's College, Cambridge. Ego Humfridus Clerkeus . . . volens subscripsi* (Reg. 55*d.*)].

„ 18 D. William Markham. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 55*d.*)].

Dec. 30 D. Luke Watts. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 56)].

[A.D. 1574-5.]

IN THE CHAPEL AT BUCKDEN.

Jan. 8 D. Thomas Yarrow. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 56)].

„ 13 D. Moses Wilton. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 56)].

THE FIFTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1574-5.

IN THE CHAPEL AT BUCKDEN.

Mar. 11 P. William Robinson, [*B.A. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 57)].

„ 11 P. Thomas Thornton. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 57)].

ORDERS CELEBRATED A.D. 1575.

IN THE CHAPEL AT BUCKDEN.

„ 28 P. Hugh Moody. [*Reg.* (fo. 57*d*)].[2]

May 23 D. P. Timothy Fisher. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 59*d.*)].

June 1 D. P. Urian Kirk. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 60)].

„ 1 D. P. Robert Johnson. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 60)].

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE PALACE OF LINCOLN.

July 2 P. Seath Burton. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 61*d.*)].

„ 2 D. Thomas Heaton. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 61*d.*)].

„ 6 P. John Englishe. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 63)].

„ 6 P. Alan Friar. [*Ego Alanus Frerus volens subscripsi* (Reg. 63)].

„ 6 P. Alan Holdernes. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 63)].

„ 22 D. P. Thomas Painter. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 65)].

„ 22 P. Robert Dobs. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 65)].

*Folio 71*d.

Aug. 11 P. John Burley. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 66*d.*)].

[„ *30* D. *George Cockborne. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 67*d.*)].[3]

Sept. 6 D. John Wath. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 68)].

„ 6 D. Thomas Momby. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 68)].

„ 16 P. Thomas Duffild. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 69)].

---

[1] The entry is recorded at the end of Cooper's ordinations, at fo. 79*d.* of *A.B.* *Reg.* does not record his ordination but, at fo. 54*d.*, has a note of his admission, on this date, to the prebend of Leighton Bromswold (see page 2).

[2] *Reg.* does not state that he subscribed.

[3] This entry is omitted by *A.B.*

Sept. 22	D.		Thomas Scarborow. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 69)].
,, 23		P.	Ralph Caverley [*Ego Radulphus Calverley . . . volens subscripsi* (Reg. 69)].
,, 23	D.		Robert Chapman. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 69)].

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF BUCKDEN.

Sept. 28	D.		Thomas Leach. [*Ego Thomas Leachus . . . volens subscripsi* (Reg. 69)].
Oct. 19	D.	P.	Henry Nanton, [*of Trinity College, Cambridge. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 69*d.*)].
,, 21		P.	Robert Sutton. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 69*d.*)].
Dec. 14	D.		Ralph Harison. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 72*d.*)].
,, 16	D.	P.	Martin Williams. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 72*d.*)].
,, 16	D.	P.	Robert Bennet. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 72*d.*)].
,, 16	D.	P.	Godfrey Goldsborough. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 72*d.*)].

[A.D. 1575-6.]

IN THE CHAPEL AT BUCKDEN.

Jan. 4		P.	Luke Watts. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 73)].
,, 14	D.		Amos Bedford. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 73)].

THE SIXTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1575-*6*.

ORDERS CELEBRATED A.D. 1576.

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF BUCKDEN.

April 15	D.		John Bennet, [*B.A. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 77*d.*)].
[,, *15*	D.	P.	*William Marcham, B.A. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 77*d.*)].[1]
,, 15	D.	P.	Edward Gilbard, [*M.A. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 77*d.*)].
,, 15	D.		Leonard Chambers, [*M.A. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 77*d.*)].
,, 15	D.	P.	Richard Wood, [*M.A. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 77*d.*)].
,, 15	D.	P.	Anthony Rud, [*M.A. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 77*d.*)].
,, 20		P.	John Sandes. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 77*d.*)].
May 7	D.		Robert Pattinson, [*M.A. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 78)].
,, 9	D.	P.	John Gibson, [*M.A. Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 78)].
,, 21		P.	Thomas Leache. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 78)].

Folio 72.

May 26	D.		Thomas Fulbeck, [*B.A. Articulis præfixis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 78)].
,, 31	D.	P.	Philip Nicols, [*B.A., of Corpus Christi College, Cambridge. Predictis articulis subscripsi volens* (Reg. 88*d.*)].
June 23	D.	P.	Roger Wilson, [*M.A., of Trinity College, Oxford. Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 89)].

[1] This entry is omitted by *A.B.*

June 23 D. P. Thomas Cooke, [*M.A., of Christ Church, Oxford. Ego Thomas Cocke . . . prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 89)].

July 23 D. John Thomson. [*Prenominatis articulis volens subscripsi The lord bishop enjoined the said John to study the holy Bible and Bullinger's* Decades *within a year, and to render an account.* (Reg. 93)].

„ 23[1] D. Henry Nelson, [*B.A., of Pembroke Hall, Cambridge. Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 94)].

Sept. 6 D. P. Ralph Pattinson, [*B.A., of Christ's College, Cambridge. Prenominatis articulis volens sabscripsi* (Reg. 95*d.*)].

„ 6 P. Robert Pattinson, [*M.A., of Trinity College, Cambridge. Prenominatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 95*d.*)].

„ 6 D. P. George Lee, [*M.A., of Trinity College, Cambridge. Prenominatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 95*d.*)].

No date[2] D. P. John Keltridge. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 96*d.*)].

Oct. 5 D. P. Samuel Otes, [*B.A., of Trinity College, Cambridge. Prenominatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 97)].

„ 13 D. P. William Cheston. [*Præ nominatis articulis subscripsi* (Reg. 97*d.*)].

[„ *13* D. P. *Gilbert Backhous. Prænominatis articulis subscripsi.* (Reg. 97*d.*)].[3]

„ 23 D. John Seddon. [*Prefatis articulis subscripsi* (Reg. 97*d.*)].

„ 23 D. Henry Siterne. [*Prænominatis articulis subscripsi* (Reg. 97*d.*)].

„ 25 D. P. William Henson, [*M.A., fellow of King's College, Cambridge. Præ nominatis subscripsi articulis* (Reg. 98)].

„ 25 D. P. Samuel Fleming, [*M.A., fellow of King's College, Cambridge. Præ nominatis articulis subscripsi* (Reg. 98)].

Nov. 5 P. Henery Siterne, [*B.A., fellow of King's College, Cambridge. Articulis prenominatis subscripsi lubens* (Reg. 98)].

„ 7 D. Thomas Fell. [*Ego Thomas Fellus . . . prædictis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 98)].

IN THE CHAPEL AT BUCKDEN.

„ 30 D. John Ellistones. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 99*d.*)].

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF BUCKDEN.

Dec. 21 D. P. William Whitaker.[4] [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 100)].

„ 24 P. John Thomson. [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 100)].

---

[1] '29' in *Reg.*
[2] *Reg.* (fo. 96*d.*) gives Sept. 27 and 28 as the dates of his ordinations.
[3] This entry is omitted by *A.B.*
[4] The margin has 'Walker' which is obviously an error. *Reg* agrees with the text.

[A.D. 1576-7.]

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF BUCKDEN.

Jan. 5 D. P. Paul Goter. [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 100)].

THE SIXTH YEAR OF THE CONSECRATION IS ENDED.

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF BUCKDEN.

Feb. 19 P. Thomas Scarborow. [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 101)].

„ 19 D. John Linold. [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 101)].

„ 24[1] D. John Downes. [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 101*d.*)].

[ORDERS CELEBRATED] A.D. 1577.

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF BUCKDEN.

Mar. 28 D. John Elvine. [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 101*d.*)].

April 15[2] D. Hugh Tuke. [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 102)].

May 22 D. John Johnson, [*Lincoln.*[3] *Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 103)].

„ 22 D. P. George Booth, [*M.A. Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 103)].

„ 22 D. P. John Marshe, [*M.A. Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 103)].

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE PALACE OF LINCOLN.

July 16 D. Anthony Maunde. [*Predictis articulis et ordinationibus volens subscripsi* (Reg. 105)].

„ 17 D. P. Robert Hall. [*Prenominatis articulis et ordinationibus volens subscripsi* (Reg. 105)].

Folio 72d.

Aug. 16 D. William Prestwood. [*Ego Guilielmus Prestowd prefixus* (sic) *articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 106)].

„ 24 P. John Lynold. [*Prenominatis articulis et ordinationibus subscripsi volens* (Reg. 106)].

„ 24 P.[4] Christopher Wensloe. [*Prephatis articulis libenter subscripsi* (Reg. 106)].

„ 24 D. Thomas Gamon. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 106*d.*)].

„ 24 D. Fulk Warde.[5] [*Ego Fulco Warden . . . volens subscripsi* (Reg. 106)].

---

[1] '24 Mar.' in *Reg.* (fo. 101*d.*). The sequence of entries in *Reg.* show that its reading is probably correct.

[2] '11 April' in *Reg.* This entry follows the entry of 17th July in *A.B.*

[3] 'Lincol' is written in the margin of *Reg.* It may mean that Johnson was of the diocese of Lincoln.

[4] 'Deacon' in *Reg.*

[5] He is called 'Warden' at his ordination to the priesthood, 1 Aug., 1578.

Aug. 24 D. George Wade. [*Ego Georgius Waude . . . volens subscripsi* (Reg. 106*d.*)].

„ 24 P. John Elvine. [*Volens subscripsi* (Reg. 106*d.*)].

„ 24 D. John Manbye. [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 106*d.*)].

„ 24 D. Roger Hunterhow. [*Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi. Deest* 3s.[1] (Reg. 106*d.*)].

„ 27 P. John Downes, [*M.A. Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 107)].

„ 27 D. Sir John Thornell.[2] [*Ego Richardus Thornell . . . prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 107)].

„ 27 D. Sir Samuel Larke. [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 107)].

Sept. 20 P. Sir Thomas Mombie. [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 107*d.*)].

„ 20 P. Sir Gilbert Woodliff. [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 107*d.*)].

„ 20 P. Sir John Bawdwyn. ['*John Bawdwin made minister.*' It is not stated whether or not he subscribed. (Reg. 107*d.*)].

„ 20 D. Sir Francis Flower. [*Ego Franciscus Florus . . . prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 107*d.*)].

„ 20 P. Sir William Marshall, [*B.A. Præfixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 107*d.*)].

„ 25 P.[3] Sir John Hubbert. [*Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi* (Reg. 107*d.*)].

„ 29 D. Sir Matthew Walker.

„ 29 P. Sir Thomas Shepard.

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF BUCKDEN.

Oct. 8 P. Sir John Seddon.

„ 18 D. Sir James Scrubby.

„ 23 D. John Holland.

Folio 73.

OF THE SEVENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER, AND EXPEDITED BY HIM.

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF BUGDEN.

Nov. 4 D. Sir Joseph Cryche.

„ 17 P. Sir John Ellysons.

„ 27 D. Sir Humphry Englefeelde.

„ 29 D. Sir Edward Riggs.

---

[1] This probably refers to fees owing.

[2] *Reg.* has 'Richardus' which is probably correct since the entry appears to be by Thornell's own hand. Moreover a Richard Thornell was ordained priest on 30 July, 1579 (see p. 91).

[3] *Reg.* states that he was ordained deacon, which is no doubt correct, for *A.B.* records his ordination to the priesthood on 10 July, 1579 (see p. 91).

Dec.	3	D.	P.	Sir Robert Bryan, M.A.
,,	6	D.	P.	Sir Stephen Limyter, M.A.
,,	7		P.	Joseph Cryche, B.A.

[A.D. 1577-8.]

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF BUGDEN.

Jan.	15	D.	P.	Sir Thomas Kendall. M.A.
,,	15	D.	P.	Sir Nicholas Fawden.
,,	17	D.		Sir John White.
,,	17		P.	Sir John Burnell, M.A.
,,	17		P.	Sir Robert Hulme.
,,	31		P.	Sir Thomas Gamon.

THE EIGHTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1577-*8*.

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF BUGDEN.

Feb.	5		P.	John Johnson, B.A.
,,	5	D.	P.	Christopher Lewys, B.A.
,,	6	D.		Robert Lebande, B.A.
,,	14	D.		Alexander Whotton.
,,	last	D.		Jeromy Shepparde.

Folio 73d.

Mar.	19	D.		Sir Thomas Atterbie.
,,	19		P.	Master Hugh Tuke, M.A.

[ORDERS CELEBRATED] A.D. 1578.

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF BUGDEN.

April	5	D.		Sir Thomas Smithe.
,,	28	D.	P.	Sir John Doutfier.
,,	29		P.	Sir Alexander Whutton.
May	13	D.		Sir Hugh Standishe.
June	7		P.	Sir Henry Bibbye.
,,	19	D.		Sir Lawrence Bott.
,,	20	D.		Henry Wallys, B.A.
July	17		P.	Sir John Manby.
,,	18	D.		Sir Nicholas Sheffilde.
,,	22	D.		John Herde.
,,	26	D.		Sir John Longe.
,,	26	D.		Sir George Gamonde.
,,	29		P.	Sir Samuel Larke.
,,	29	D.		Sir John Jackson.

Aug.	1		P.	Sir Fulk Warden.
,,	1		P.	Sir Roger Hunterhow.
,,	5		P.	Sir William Robinson.
,,	9	D.		Sir George Boothe.
Sept.	5	D.	P.	Sir Henry Fletcher.
Oct.	24		P.	Sir Thomas Smythe.
,,	31		P.	Sir James Roe.
Nov.	14		P.	Sir Eustace Doughtie.
Folio 74.				
Dec.	3	D.		Sir George Ainsworth.
,,	5		P.	Sir Thomas Kente.
,,	5	D.		Sir Roger Carr.
,,	23	D.	P.	Master Abraham Conham.
,,	23	D.	P.	Master Robert Hutton.

[A.D. 1578-9.]

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF BUGDEN.

Jan.	10		P.	Sir George Gamond.
,,	10		P.	Sir George Waude.
,,	16	D.		Sir Richard Pearse.

THE NINTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1578-9.

[ORDERS CELEBRATED] A.D. 1579.

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE BISHOP'S MANOR OF BUGDEN.

April	8		P.	Sir Laurence Bott.
,,	8		P.	Sir John Jackson.
,,	17	D.	P.	Sir Alexander Southaicke.
,,	24	D.		Master Stephen Bever, M.A.
May	22		P.	Sir Hugh Standishe, B.A.

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE BISHOP'S MANOR OF NETLAM.

June	1		P.	Master Griffin Briskin, M.A.
,,	1	D.	P.	Sir Henry Ridley.
,,	3	D.	P.	Sir Walter Royle.
,,	26		P.	Sir John Herde.
July	2	D.		Sir Zachary Jenkinson, B.A.
Folio 74d.				
July	10		P.	Sir John Hubbert.
,,	10		P.	Sir Matthew Walker.
,,	27		P.	Sir Henry Nelson.
,,	27		P.	Sir Martin Holdene.
,,	30		P.	Sir Richard Thornell.

Aug. 6	D.		Sir Clement Martin, B.A.
Sept. 23		P.	Master Thomas Fulbeck, M.A.
,, 23	D.	P.	Master Humphrey Travers, M.A.

IN THE BISHOP'S CHAPEL WITHIN HIS MANOR OF BUGDEN.

Sept. 29	D.		Sir Richard Kellet.
,, 30		P.	Sir Francis Flower.
Oct. 1	D.		Sir Anthony Blackburne.
Nov. 6	D.	P.	Master John Smithe, M.A.
,, 10		P.	Sir John [*blank*].
Dec. 18	D.	P.	Sir William Greene.
,, 18		P.	Sir Richard Pearse.

[A.D. 1579-80.]

THE TENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1579-*80*.

IN THE BISHOP'S CHAPEL AT BUGDEN.

Feb. 10		P.	Sir William Pocklington.
,, 12	D.	P.	Sir William Laus.
,, 22	D.	P.	Sir John Huckle.
,, last	D.	P.	Sir John Clerke, B.A.

Folio 75.

[ORDERS CELEBRATED] A.D. 1580.

IN THE BISHOP'S CHAPEL IN HIS MANOR OF BUGDEN.

Mar. 28		P.	Sir Zachary Jenkinson.
,, 28	D.		Sir George Prestlande.
April 29		P.	Sir Henry Wallys.
May 5	D.		Sir William Parker.
,, 18		P.	Anthony Blacborow.
,, 19	D.		Richard Lane, M.A.
June 16	D.	P.	Henry Jervis, M.A.
,, 21	D.		George Witnall *alias* Yeales, M.A.
July 14	D.	P.	Sir William Burdit.
,, 15	D.		Sir Simon Tunn.
,, 16	D.		Sir Thomas Beare.

IN THE BISHOP'S CHAPEL AT NETLAM.

,, 25		P.	Clement Martin, B.A.
,, 28		P.	Sir Roger Goodwin.
,, 30	D.	P.	Laurence Hacknull, M.A.
,, 30	D.	P.	Robert Williamson, M.A.
,, 30	D.		Christopher Abbys, M.A.
,, 30	D.		Robert Welbye, B.A.

Aug.	4	D.		Sir Anthony Fedd.
,,	6		P.	Sir George Boothe.
,,	6	D.		Sir William Thacquarie.
,,	31	D.		Sir Edward Greenes.
Sept.	12	D.	P.	Sir James Twyste.
,,	12	D.	P.	Oliver Waters, M.A.
,,	17		P.	Sir Thomas Hunte.
,,	17	D.		Sir Robert Hanson.
,,	22		P.	Sir Richard Kellet.
,,	22	D.		Sir John Paddinson.

Folio 75d.

IN THE BISHOP'S CHAPEL AT BUGDEN.

Oct.	6		P.	Sir Richard Stoane.
,,	11	D.	P.	Sir Thomas Tipler.
,,	21		P.	Sir Humphrey Clerk.
,,	21		P.	Jeromy Darnell, M.A.
,,	27		P.	Thomas Atterbie, M.A.
,,	27	D.	P.	Anthony Hill, B.A.
,,	27	D.	P.	George Messinger, M.A.
Nov.	10	D.	P.	Sir John Houlden.
,,	22	D.	P.	John Bill, M.A.
,,	22	D.	P.	Christopher Hampton, M.A.
,,	22	D.	P.	John Chapman, M.A.
,,	22	D.	P.	John Houghton, B.A.
,,	22		P.	Richard Bradley, M.A.
Dec.	8		P.	Richard Lane, M.A.
,,	30	D.		Sir Thomas Atkinson.

[A.D. 1580-1.]

IN THE BISHOP'S CHAPEL AT BUGDEN.

Jan.	5	D.	P.	Sir John Huddleston.
,,	12	D.	P.	Sir William Dyar.
,,	12	D.	P.	Robert Scarborrow, M.A.

THE ELEVENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1580-*1*.

[ORDERS CELEBRATED] A.D. 1581.

IN THE BISHOP'S CHAPEL WITHIN HIS MANOR OF BUGDEN.

Mar.	29	D.		Sir Edmund Crooke.
April	13	D.	P.	Henry Dillingham, M.A.
May	2		P.	George Prestlande, B.A.

Folio 76.

May 18	D.		Sir John Wrighte.
,, 22	D.		Thomas Prowde, M.A.
,, 22	D.		Sir Richard Daffarn.
June 1		P.	Sir Thomas Riddington.
,, 1	D.	P.	Sir Francis Roodes.
,, 22		P.	Sir Thomas Wade.
,, 23		P.	Sir Thomas Jonson.
July 14	D.		Richard Nowell, M.A.
,, 17	D.	P.	William Godderd, M.A.
,, 26	D.	P.	William Williams, B.A.
,, 26		P.	Sir John Swynscoe.
,, 26		P.	Sir Robert Welbey.
Aug. 4	D.		Richard Knighte, B.A.
,, 14	D.		Christopher Chapman, B.A.
Sept. 7	D.		Richard Leverocke, B.A.
,, 29		P.	Richard Knighte, B.A.
,, 29	D.	P.	Edmund Todd, B.A.
,, 30	D.		Robert Cooper, B.A.
,, 30	D.		John Silverwood, B.A.
Oct. 6	D.	P.	Adam Robins, M.A.
,, 6	D.	P.	Thomas Meade, M.A.
,, 6	D.	P.	John Turner, M.A.
,, 6		P.	Richard Leverock, B.A.
,, 12	D.	P.	Walter Shepperde, B.A.
,, 12	D.		Sir Roger Cockshott.
,, 13		P.	Thomas Prowde, M.A.
Nov. 30	D.	P.	Sir John Martin.
Dec. 15	D.		Henry Woodlande, B.A.

*Folio 76*d.

[A.D. 1581-2.]

IN THE BISHOP'S CHAPEL WITHIN HIS MANOR OF BUGDEN.

Jan. 12	D.		Thomas Bushe, M.A.
,, 14		P.	Sir Edmund Crooke.

THE TWELFTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1581-2.

IN THE BISHOP'S CHAPEL WITHIN HIS MANOR OF BUGDEN.

Feb. 2	D.		Miles Whale, B.A.
,, 8	D.	P.	Roger Browninge, M.A.
,, 8	D.	P.	Michael Rabbet, M.A.

Feb.	13	D.	P.	Edward Houlden, M.A.
,,	13	D.	P.	Thomas Stoughton, M.A.
,,	13		P.	Thomas Bushe, M.A.
Mar.	3	D.	P.	Sir Roger Jeffery.
,,	6	D.	P.	William Colsell, M.A.
,,	6	D.	P.	Sir Michael Seroien.
,,	9		P.	Sir John Wrighte.
,,	12	D.		Edmund Sandes, B.A., son of the archbishop of York.
,,	23		P.	Christopher Chapman, B.A.
,,	23	D.	P.	Robert Hammond, B.A.
,,	23		P.	Robert Hanson, B.A.

[ORDERS CELEBRATED] A.D. 1582.

IN THE BISHOP'S CHAPEL WITHIN HIS MANOR OF BUGDEN.

April	3	D.	P.	Edward Maple, M.A.
,,	11		P.	John Kind, B.A.
,,	11	D.	P.	William Dillingham, B.A
,,	11		P.	William Parker.
,,	11	D.		Robert Newman.
,,	11		P.	Thomas Wyatt, B.A.
,,	23		P.	Roger Cockshott, B.A.
May	2	D.	P.	Sir Christopher Digles.
,,	2	D.	P.	Sir Nicholas Estwood.
,,	4	D.		John Wrighte, M.A.
Folio 77.				
May	9	D.	P.	William Lawton, M.A.
,,	11		P.	Richard Nowell, M.A.
,,	19	D.	P.	Edward Beall, M.A.
,,	25		P.	Robert Cooper, B.A.
June	11	D.	P.	William Simons, M.A.
,,	13	D.	P.	Bartholomew Carter, B.A.
,,	15		P.	Robert Abbott, B.A.
,,	15	D.		Sir Evans Morrys.
,,	22	D.		Robert Darnell.
,,	25	D.		John Pitman, M.A.
July	9	D.	P.	Edward Woode, M.A.
Aug.	8		P.	John Greenewood, B.A.
,,	10	D.	P.	Richard Levit, M.A.
,,	13		P.	Sir John Tincke.
,,	17		P.	Sir Henry Woodlande.

Sept.	14	D.		Sir Francis Byarde, B.A.
,,	25		P.	Sir Thomas Loveringe, M.A.
Oct.	9	D.		Sir John Cookeson.
,,	10	D.	P.	Sir Thomas Man, B.A.
,,	10	D.	P.	Robert Perne, B.A.
,,	24	D.	P.	Master Laurence Ley.
,,	24		P.	Sir Ralph Harrison
Folio 77d.				
Nov.	3	D.	P.	Sir John Crofts, B.A.
,,	3		P.	John Pitman, M.A.
,,	3	D.	P.	Robert Pulter, B.A.
,,	8	D.	P.	Robert Robinson, M.A.
,,	16	D.		Robert Watts.
,,	21	D.	P.	Robert Sibthorp, M.A.
,,	29	D.		Henry Howe, B.A.
Dec.	1	D.		Henry Golde, M.A.
,,	13		P.	Robert Friar, M.A.
,,	13	D.	P.	William Morton, M.A.
,,	14	D.	P.	Bartholomew Moodie, B.A.

[A.D. 1582-3.]

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF BUGDEN.

Jan.	16	D.	P.	Thomas Noble, M.A.
,,	16		P.	Robert Dernell.[1]

THE THIRTEENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1582-3.

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF BUCKDEN.

Feb.	6	D.	P.	Francis Trigg, M.A.
Folio 78.				
Feb.	7		P.	Jonas Wheeler.

[ORDERS CELEBRATED] A.D. 1583.

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF BUCKDEN.

Mar.	26		P.	William Garfield, M.A.
,,	26		P.	John Cookeson.
April	3	D.	P.	John Chadwick, B.A.
,,	5	D.	P.	Timothy Coppinger, B.A.
,,	5	D.	P.	Robert Godfrey, M.A.

[1] 'Darnell' in margin.

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF NETTLEHAM.

April 25		P.	John Wright, M.A.
,, 29	D.		Constantine Harison.
,, 30	D.		Richard Swifte, B.A.
May 16	D.		Andrew Kinge, M.A.
,, 17		P.	Andrew Kinge, M.A.
June 7	D.		Richard Reade, B A.
,, 12	D.		George Shawe.
,, 17	D.		William Rose, M.A.
*Folio 78*d.			
July 5	D.	P.	Robert Avis, M.A.
,, 5	D.	P.	Richard Martyn, B.A.
,, 5	D.	P.	Sir Robert Black.
,, 6		P.	Miles Whale, B.A.
,, 12	D.	P.	William Munning.
,, 12	D.		Thomas Jessop, B.A.
,, 15	D.		Nicholas Craven. B.A.
,, 20	D.	P.	Basil (*Basilius*) Beseley, M.A.
,, 22	D.	P.	John Bernard, S.T.B., a Moor by race (*natione Moranus*).
,, 23		P.	Constantine Harison.
,, 26		P.	John Paddinson.
Aug. 2	D.		Robert Rawlings.
,, 10	D.	P.	Richard Pellson, B.A.
,, 10	D.		Alexander Gee.
,, 14	D.	P.	Richard Pollerd, M.A.
,, 16	D.		John Harford, B.A.
,, 23	D.		Robert Boothe, B.A.
,, 29		P.	Francis Biarde, B.A.
Sept. 6	D.		William Pell.
,, 6	D.		Henry Kynder.
Folio 79.			
Sept. 10		P.	Thomas Scales.
,, 10		P.	James Patrich.
Oct. 7	D.	P.	William Smith, M.A.
,, 7		P.	Miles Mosse, M.A.
,, 7	D.		James Levitt.
,, 14		P.	Mark Stubbing.
,, 14	D.		Christopher Barkworth.
,, 25		P.	Edmund Snape, B.A.
,, 31	D.		Henry Holdesworth, B.A.

Oct. 31	D.		Henry Tompson, B.A.
Nov. 2	D.		Francis Vaughan, B.A.
,, 5	D.	P.	Philip Manfild, M.A.
Dec. 6	D.		Richard Madockes.
,, 6		P.	Robert Rawlings.
,, 30	D.	P.	Francis Dalton, M.A.

[A.D. 1583-4.]

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF BUCKDEN.

Jan. 10	D.		John Keye, B.A.

THE FOURTENTH YEAR OF BISHOP COOPER'S CONSECRATION BEGINS 1 FEB., 1583-*4*.

IN THE CHAPEL WITHIN THE MANOR OF BUCKDEN.

Feb. 7	D.	P.	Thomas Whitnell, M.A.

Folio 79d.

Feb. 7		P.	Thomas Stockham, B.A.
,, 12	D.		Thomas Billingsley, B.A.
,, 12	D.		[*b lank*] Willson.

Folio 108.

A.D. 1576, THE [*blank*] YEAR OF THE CONSECRATION OF THE LORD THOMAS COOPER BY DIVINE PERMISSION BISHOP OF LINCOLN.

APPROPRIATION OF THE PARISH CHURCH OF ELLINGTON, CO. HUNTINGDON.

To[1] all the sons of holy Mother Church to whom these our present letters shall come, Thomas by Divine permission Bishop of Lincoln sendeth greeting :—

BE it known unto you that on 13 February, A.D. 1576, in the church or chapel of our manor of Buckden, before us, sitting as judge, having taken the within-named notary[2] as the writer of our acts, and in the presence of the within-named witnesses[3]—Andrew Pearne, S.T.P., master or warden of the college commonly called Peter-house in the University of Cambridge, presented in writing a certain supplication in these words :—

REVEREND Father in Christ, Whereas the most serene Princess Elizabeth, by the grace of God, Queen, etc., Defender of the Faith,[4] has given and granted to us, Andrew Perne, S.T.P., the master, and the fellows of the said college, the parish church of Ellington, in your diocese of Lincoln, which was of her royal patronage, in pure and perpetual alms, with all its tithes, fruits, profits, emoluments and rights, etc., as it plainly appears in her letters patent under the great seal, dated 5 March, 16 Elizabeth, by reason of which the cure of the souls of the parishioners there lies upon us ; We, considering it right that they who enjoy the profit should also bear the burden, and wishing as far as in us lies to provide that that cure which heretofore has been performed by the rector should for the future be performed by a perpetual vicar, especially as the revenues, etc., are abundantly sufficient to support the cure and the burdens incumbent on it,—We therefore humbly supplicate that you will ordain, found and establish a perpetual vicarage in the said church of Ellington, and assign to the said vicar and his successors a fitting and competent portion out of the revenues of the said church, and decree as to your lordship shall seem best :—

HAVING weighed therefore maturely the matter of this supplication, as well as other considerations us in this behalf moving, we have proceeded to the ordination of a perpetual vicarage in the church of Ellington, and for its firm establishment have made decree, as follows:—We, Thomas by Divine per-

[1] The following is an abstract from the Latin.
[2] His name is not given.
[3] Their names are not given.
[4] No words are added with respect to the royal supremacy.

mission Bishop of Lincoln, rightly and lawfully proceeding in a certain matter of the establishment and endowment of a perpetual vicarage in the church of Ellington, and the ordination of a perpetual vicar in the same, and the assignment of a portion to him, which has come for decision before us, commending the laudable proposal of the said master and fellows, [*Folio 108*d.] the patrons and proprietaries of that church, who seek not their own, but the things of Jesus Christ, and considering that the said benefice is sufficiently productive both for them and for the vicar to be ordained in it, they themselves as rectors and proprietaries by their supplication expressly assenting to the foundation of a vicarage and its sufficient endowment out of the revenues of the said church, think good to ordain a perpetual vicar there, and to assign to him out of the revenues, etc., a competent and sufficient portion for his own maintenance and the support of the burdens incumbent on the office, being favourably inclined thereto by their prayers and supplications, and with the concurrence of all who by right or custom had a claim to be cited to concur, and with all other due observances required in such a case, decree accordingly in this manner :—

IMPRIMIS, that henceforth there shall be in the church of Ellington a perpetual vicarage, and a perpetual vicar who shall have the cure of the souls of the parishioners, the collation to which perpetual vicarage and the presentation of a perpetual vicar shall rest with the master and fellows of the said college and their successors, but whose admission and induction shall belong to us and our archdeacon respectively and our successors.

ITEM, we decree and ordain that the said vicar shall have for his portion the sum of 20*l.* a year, which we consider sufficient for his support and for bearing the burdens incumbent on him, and with which we endow the said vicarage, to be paid by the rector or proprietaries of the church or their deputy, by equal portions, at the four usual terms of the year, *viz.*, at the feast of St. Michael the Archangel, at the Nativity of the Lord, at the Annunciation of the blessed Virgin Mary, and at the Nativity of St. John the Baptist, or within fifteen days immediately following each feast, *i.e.*, 5*l.* in counted coin to be paid faithfully and effectually to the vicar and his successors in the said church. And this sum we ordain that the said perpetual vicars shall have and receive for themselves and their own sustenance and for the support of the other burdens incumbent on them and written below :—

WE will that, should the said vicarage become vacant by death or otherwise, the rectors shall not be held bound to pay the next succeeding vicar for the period of vacancy, but only from the date of his institution and induction, but may retain part of the endowment for the payment of the priest who shall administer the cure.

PROVIDED always, and we hereby decree and ordain that when and as often as the said vicarage shall become vacant by death, resignation, cession, or in any other way, whereby the firstfruits [*Folio* 109] become due according to statute to the queen's majesty, the said rectors or proprietaries shall be held bound to pay the same, and to discharge the vicar from time to time. The vicar however shall bear the burden of paying the tenths due yearly from the said vicarage to the crown, as well as subsidies and other burdens, and shall discharge the rectors from them. Likewise he shall pay the sum of five shillings to us and our successors, bishops of Lincoln, and the sum of 13*s.*

2d. to the archdeacon of the place, as procurations and synodals yearly for ever, and shall discharge the rectors.

MOREOVER we decree and ordain that the said vicar shall have a competent dwelling-house in some convenient place within the precincts of the parish, to be built and erected, as soon as conveniently may be, at the cost and expense of the said rectors, with a garden adjacent thereto, for the residence and habitation of the said vicar and his successors, and that he shall hold and possess it wholly, freely, peaceably and quietly. But when it is once built the vicar shall maintain and repair it at his own cost.

ALL and each of which matters above-mentioned, done, decreed, and ordained by us, the said bishop, we will, appoint, decree and ordain to be observed and carried out, and to have the force of perpetual continuance, by this our final decree which we make and promulge in these writings. Done as above-written and recited, the day, month, year and place aforesaid.

[END OF THE *ACT BOOK*.]

[BISHOP THOMAS COOPER'S *REGISTER.*][1]

Folio 30.

I,[2] A.B., do utterlie [3]declare and testifye[3] in my consciens that the quenes highnes is the onelie supreme governer of this realme and of all other her highnes dominions and Contries as well in all spirituall or ecclesiasticall thinges or causes as temporall and that no forrane prince persone prelate state or potentate hathe or oughte to have anie iurisdiction power superioritie pre-eminence or aucthoritie ecclesiasticall or spirituall within this realme, and therfore I do utterlie renounce and forsake all forane iurisdictions powers superiorities and aucthorities, and do promisse that frome hensforth I shall beare faithe and trewe allegiance to the quenes highnes her heires and lawfull successors, and to my power shall assiste and defend all iurisdictions [4]privileges pre-eminences[4] and aucthorities graunted or belonginge to the quenes highes her heres and successors or united and annexed to the imperiall Crowne of this Realme so helpe me god [5]and the[5] contentes of this boke.[6] [*A notary's mark.*]

Folio 30d.

1. Sacra[7] scriptura in se continet omnem doctrinam pietatis ex qua sufficienter et omnis error convinci possit et veritas stabiliri.

TRANSLATION.

1. Holy Scripture containeth in itself all godly doctrine, and from it sufficiently may both every error be confuted and truth established.

---

[1] For a description of the *Register* see the Introduction. The entries which are duplicates of those in the *Act Book* are omitted from the following pages, having been already given in substance in the preceding pages. The earlier portion of the *Register*, covering the years 1559 to February, 1570-1, has been left for treatment in a future volume, except that the documents to which the clergy were required to subscribe are printed below (pages 103-108).

[2] This is the form of the oath prescribed in Elizabeth's Supremacy Act, restoring Ancient Jurisdiction, which was passed in January, 1558-9. The Act is printed by Gee and Hardy, pages 442ff.

[3—3] 'testify and declare'—Hardy and Gee.

[4—4] 'preeminences, privileges'—*ibid.*

[5—5] 'and by the'—*ibid.*

[6] This document is entered in the *Register* after entries dated April, 1566. This form of oath and the documents that follow it may have been engrossed in the *Register* in view of Bishop Bullingham's third visitation in June, 1566. It is followed by an account of fees due to the registrar, after which come the articles printed below.

[7] The punctuation of the text follows the *Register*, though it is not altogether free from difficulties. A translation of the articles is added below the text.

2. Simbolum nicenum Athanasii et quod Communiter apostolorum dicitur continent in se brevissime articulos fidei nostre passim in scripturis ostensos qui istis non crediderunt inter veros Catholicos non sunt recipiendi.

3. Ecclesia Christi est in qua purum verbum predicatur et sacramenta juxta Christi ordinacionem administrantur et in qua clavium aucthoritas retinetur.

4. Quevis Ecclesia particularis aucthoritatem habet instituendi mutandi et abrogandi ceremonias et ritus ecclesiasticos,modo ad decorum ordinem, et edificationem fiat.

5. Christus tantum duo sacramenta expresse nobis Commendat, Baptisma, et Eucharistiam que conferunt gratiam rite sumentibus, etiamsi malus sit minister : et non prosunt indigne suscipientibus quantumvis bonus sit minister.

6. Laudandus est ecclesie mos baptizandi parvulos et retinendus est.

7. Cena dominica non est tantum symbolum mutue benevolentie Christianorum inter se, sed magis symbolum nostre redemptionis per Christi mortem, et nostre coniunctionis cum Christo ubi fidelibus vere datur et exhibetur Communio corporis et sanguinis Domini.

8. Sacramentum eucharistie neque ex usu primitive ecclesie aut servabatur, aut circumferebatur, vel elevebatur ut adoretur.

---

2. The Nicene Creed, the Athanasian, and that which is commonly called the Apostles' Creed contain in themselves very briefly the articles of our faith in sundry places set forth in Scripture, and they who have not believed them are not to be received as true Catholics.

3. The Church of Christ is that in which the pure Word of God is preached and the sacraments are ministered according to Christ's ordinance, and in which the power of the keys is retained.

4. Each particular Church hath authority to institute change and abrogate ecclesiastical ceremonies and rites, so that it be done for seemly order and edification.

5. Christ expressly ordaineth for us two Sacraments only, Baptism and the Eucharist, which confer grace on those who duly partake of them, even though the minister may be evil; and profit not those who unworthily partake of them be the minister ever so good.

6. The custom of the church in baptizing children is laudable and to be retained.

7. The Supper of the Lord is not only a symbol of the mutual goodwill of Christians among themselves, but is rather a symbol of our redemption by the death of Christ, and of our communion with Christ : wherein to the faithful is truly given and displayed the partaking of the Body and Blood of the Lord.

8. The Sacrament of the Eucharist by the use of the primitive Church was neither reserved, nor carried about, nor lifted up in order that it might be adored.

9. Missa (que consuevit a sacerdotibus dici) non erat a Christo instituta, sed a multis Romanis pontificibus confarcinata, nec est eucharistia ex se sacrificium propotiatorium *(sic)* pro vivis et mortuis, sed recordatio sacrificii semel peracti.

10. Scholastica transubstantiatio panis et vini in corpus et sanguinem Christi probari non potest ex sacris litteris.

Folio 31.

11. Non omne peccatum mortale seu voluntarie perpetratum post baptismum est irremissibile et peccatum in spiritum sanctum.

12. Post acceptum spiritum sanctum potest homo peccare et denuo recipiscere, nemoque sine peccato vivit, quamvis regeneratis in Christo non imputetur.

13. Justificatio ex sola fide, est certissima doctrina Christianorum.

14. Elizabetha regina Anglie est unicus et supremus gubernator huius Regni et omnium dominiorum et regionum suarum quarumcumque tam in rebus et Causis ecclesiasticis quam temporalibus.

15. Verbum dei non prohibet feminarum regimen, cui obediendum est iuxta ordinationem dei.

16. Romanus Pontifex nullam iurisdictionem habet in hoc regno Anglie, nec alia quecumque potestas extranea.

17. Leges civiles possunt Christianos propter flagitiis (*sic*) morte punire.

---

9. The Mass (as by priests it is used to be called) was not ordained by Christ, but put together by divers Bishops of Rome ; nor is the Eucharist of itself a propitiatory sacrifice for the quick and dead, but the remembrance of a sacrifice once made.

10. The transubstantiation (as taught by the schoolmen) of the bread and wine into the Body and Blood of Christ cannot be proved from holy writ.

11. Not every deadly sin or sin willingly committed after Baptism is unpardonable, and sin against the Holy Ghost.

12. After receiving the Holy Ghost a man may sin and be again renewed: and no man liveth without sin, albeit it is not imputed to those who are regenerate in Christ.

13. Justification by faith alone is the most sure doctrine of Christians.

14. Elizabeth, queen of England, is the only and supreme governor of this realm and of all other her dominions and countries as well in ecclesiastical matters and causes as in temporal.

15. The Word of God prohibiteth not the governance of a woman, to whom obedience is due according to God's ordinance.

16. The Bishop of Rome hath no jurisdiction within this realm of England, nor hath any other foreign power.

17. Civil laws may punish Christians with death for crimes.

18. Christianis licet ex iussu principis bella gerere, et ex iusta causa iurare et propria possidere.

19. Doctrina scholasticorum de purgatorio et invocatione divorum nullum habet fundamentum ex verbo dei.

20. Preceptum dei est ut que leguntur in ecclesia, illa lingua proferantur, que ab ecclesia intelliguntur (*sic*).

21. Absque externa et legitima vocatione, non licet cuiquam sese ingerere in aliquod ministerium ecclesiasticum vel seculare.

22. Matrimonium inter Christianos legitime iuxta verbum dei initum et contractum est indissolubile, nec per traditiones hominum unquam convellendum.

Celibatus nulli hominum statui precipitur ex verbo dei, neque ministris ecclesie ex eodem iniungi.

Hec omnia vera esse et publice docenda profiteor, eaque iuxta datam mihi facultatem et eruditionem tuebor et docebo hancque meam confessionem manus mee subscriptione testificor, contrariamque doctrinam abolendam esse iudico et detestor.

---

18. It is lawful for Christians at the commandment of the prince to wage war, and to take oath for just cause, and to possess property.

19. The doctrine of the schoolmen concerning purgatory and the invocation of saints hath no foundation in the Word of God.

20. It is a precept of God that whatsoever is read in the Church, should be uttered in the tongue which is understanded by the Church.

21. It is not lawful for any one, without an outward and lawful calling, to thrust himself into any ministry ecclesiastical or secular.

22. Marriage between Christians, lawfully entered upon and contracted according to the Word of God, is indissoluble, nor ever to be annulled by the traditions of men.

Celibacy is not commanded for any estate of men by the Word of God, nor [is it commanded] that it should be enjoined on the ministers of the Church on the authority of the same.

I profess that all these things are true and to be publicly taught, and I will defend and teach them according to the power and learning given unto me ; and I testify to this my profession by subscribing it with mine own hand, and I declare that the contrary doctrine ought to be abolished, and I solemnly renounce it.

*Folio 31*d.

Protestations[1] promised and subscribed by them that have bene admitted to enie office rome or Cure within enie churche or ecclesiasticall place within the Dioces of Lincoln by the Reverend ffather in god Nicholas bushoppe of Lincoln.

1. Inprimis I shall not preache or publiquelie interprete, but onelie reade that which is appointed by publique aucthoritie without speciall licence of the bushoppe under his seale.
2. I shall reade the Service appointed, planelie, distinctlie and audiblye, that all the people may here and understand.
3. I shall kepe the Registre boke accordinge to the Quenes maiesties iniunctions.
4. I shall use sobrietie in apparell, and speciallie in the Church at commen praiers accordinge to order appointed.
5. I shall move the parishioners to quiet & Concorde and not give them Cause of offence, and shall helpe to reconcile them which be at variance, to my uttermoste power
6. I shall reade dailey at the least one Chapiter of the olde Testament and an other of the newe with good advisement, to thincrease of my knowledge.
7. I do also faithfullie promisse in my persone to use and exercise my office and place to the honor of god, to the quiette of the quenes subiectes within my chardge, in truthe, Concorde & unitie, & also to observe, kepe and maintene suche order & uniformitie in all externall policie, rites, & ceremonies of the Churche, as by the lawes, good usuages, & orders, are all readie well provided and established.
8. I shall not openlie intermeddle with enie artificers occupations, as Covetouslie to seke a gaine therbie, havinge in ecclesiasticall livinge to the somme of twentie nobles or a bove by yere.

*Folio 35*d.

AN ORDER TO BE SUBSCRIBED UNTO OF PREACHERS.[2]

I promys unfainedlie by thees presentes subscribed by my Hande that I shall endevor myself so farre as godes grace shall assyste me & my talente committed unto me of god shall hable me to teache the wourd of god soberly sincerely & truelie accordinge to the fourme of doctrine publiquelie established in this Realme, & without odyous † invections & undiscrete discourses by name or by plaine † circumstance to diffame anie person, and I shall not stirre & continue anie unprofitable contencions in doctrine. I shall not impugne the estate of Religion or fourme of ecclesiastical government

[1] These Protestations are taken from the Advertisements of A.D. 1566, which are subscribed by the archbishop of Canterbury, and others, including the bishop of Lincoln. They are printed by Gee and Hardy, page 475. In the *Register* they follow the twenty-three articles printed above, and immediately precede the entry of an admission to a benefice dated 17 May, 1566.

[2] This Order follows an entry in the *Register*, dated 17 Sept., 1570, and is followed by two undated admissions of preachers, after which comes an entry dated 27 Sept., 1570. Next comes Nicholas Blinckcarne's subscription (see page 65), dated 13 Aug., 1571, which falls within Bishop Cooper's episcopate, the period embraced in the present volume.

† The marks occur in the manuscript.

received nor † disswade anie † man from the Rytes or ceremonies thereof, but shall referre all † alteracions therein unto the wisdome of publique auctorytie to take order in the same, ‡ I shall alsoe in myne exhortacions or sermones spend so the time I have to speak that I † partlie set forth the trueth of wholesome doctrine, † partelie confute errur contrarie to the same, & † partely to spend most my labor to exhorte myne Auditorie to the good fruiets of godlie conversacion. *I shall not suffer any person to use my licence being so required therunto by that auctorytie from whome I had yt.*[1] I do also by thees presentes subscribe to the Articles of christien Religion openly approved in the Synode, & do promys to publish defend & mayntaine as much as in me is the doctrine contained in them as most agreable to the trueth of godes word, further I do by thees presentes subscribe to the book of common praier aucthorized by Act of Parliament. And † that all and every the contentes therin be such as are not repugnant to the word of god. And that the apparell appointed for the mynisters is not † wicked nor against the word of god but tollerable and to be observed only for order & obedience † sake and in such sorte doe I promys that I will doe.

[1] The words in *italics* have been struck out.

† ‡ The marks occur in the manuscript.

Folio 36.

THE SUBSCRIPTION OF DIVERS AND SINGULAR THE ECCLIASTICAL CLERGY WITHIN THE DIOCESE OF LINCOLN, ADMITTED AS WELL TO ECCLESIASTICAL PROMOTIONS AS TO HOLY ORDERS, BEGINNING 27 SEPT., A.D. 1572, AND IN THE SECOND YEAR OF THE CONSECRATION OF THOMAS, BISHOP OF LINCOLN.

[A.D. 1572-3.]

Folio 37d.

2 Mar. Thomas Penbridge admitted to preach the Word of God within the archdeaconry of Buckingham, and admitted schoolmaster of Ailsbury. *Volens subscripsi.*

A.D. 1573.

Folio 40.

5 July. Robert Dale, admitted to preach the Word of God within co. Lincoln. *Volens subscripsi.*

8 July. John Billyngsley admitted to preach the Word of God in the parts of Holland and Kesteven.

Folio 40d.

29 July. John Jhopes admitted to preach the Word of God within the parts of North Holland and South Holland. *Volens subscripsi.*

Folio 41.

31 July. Admitted to preach the Word of God :—

Thomas Sowth, within the archdeaconry of Lincoln. *Volens subscripsi.*
Robert Heywood, within the deanery of Grimsby. *Volens subscripsi.*
William Stainhowse, within the archdeaconry of Lincoln. *Volens subscripsi.*
Hugh Carter, within the deanery of Walscroft. *Volens subscripsi.*
John Hall, within the deanery of Yarbrugh. *Volens subscripsi.*
Nicholas Madyson, within the deanery of Calcewathe. *Volens subscripsi.*

Folio 41d.

5 Aug.[2] John Fidens admitted to preach the Word of God within the deanery of Lowthesk and Ludbrough. *Liberiter subscriptis articulis* [*subscripsi*].

---

[1] The reading of the marginal summary is 'within the archdeaconry of Lincoln.'
[2] Ordained priest the same day (see page 83).

[A.D. 1573-4.]

*Folio 43*d.

7 Feb. Admitted to preach :—
Thomas Yongg, M.A. *Volens subscripsi.*
John Bishop. *Volens subscripsi.*

*Folio 44*d.

[19 Mar.] M^d^ that my L. pleasure ys to take no advantage by lapse of the R. of Thorpe Arnolde during the space of vj monethes after the Puryfication of St. Mary the virgin in the year 1573.

A.D. 1574.

5 April. The bishop committed the sequestration of the vicarage of Wymeswold, co. Leicester, to Peter Rathbonde, cl. He is not under bond.

6 April. The bishop committed the sequestration of the vicarage of Stonesby to Henry Richardson, 'yoman.' He is under bond.

7 April. The bishop granted the sequestration of the vicarage of Sharnebroke, co. Bedford, to James Saer, cl. He is under bond.

Folio 45.

10 April. The bishop granted administration of the goods of Thomas Bigges of Stoughton, deceased, to Owen Bigges his brother. He is under bond to administer well, and to exhibit to the bishop a true inventory this side of the feast of Pentecost, and to render an account when he shall be called.

21 April. The bishop granted the sequestration of the rectory of Dalderby, co. Lincoln, to Simon Hygdon, cl. He is under bond.

*Folio 45*d.

24 April. The will of Thomas Walker of Keyston in the diocese of Lincoln, was proved before Master John Belley, LL.D., and administration was granted to the executor, etc.

24 April. The bishop committed the sequestration of the fruits of the rectory of Coderith to John Darlinge and Edward Hunte of the same, husbandmen. They are under bond. 10*s*.

24 April. The bishop granted a licence to Urian Kirke to perform the office of a schoolmaster within the town of St. Ives. 6*s*. 8*d*

28 April. The bishop granted a licence to John Wood, B.A., to perform the office of a schoolmaster within the town of St. Ives. 10*s*.

Folio 46.

I, A.B., doe take my othe before God who seeth the secreates of my harte & doinges, that I come clearlie by this benefice of C. wherunto I am presented, And that neither I, nor anie other man for me, hath made anie bargaine or covenaunte to attaine the same, neither in that respecte have given or promised money, or money wourthe, nor yelded up anie thinge that was myne, nor hereafter shall doe, to th'ende to enjoye this benefice. And further that I have not promised to make or confirme anie lease or other maner of state wherby I maie not freelie enjoye to myne owne use the whole benefice, & all the partes frutes & commodities therof. And this I protest

to be simplie true without all sinistre interpretacion of wourdes or secreate meaninge: So helpe me god & the holie contents of his gospell this xth of Januarie.

26 July, 1576, by me Thomas Portington.[1]
By me Richard Rayner, clerk.[2]
By me William Knight.[3]
19 July, 1577, by me Walter Atkins.[4]
By me Robert Palmer.

*Folio 46*d.

8 May. The bishop granted a licence to Blanche Skidmore of the parish of St. Michael, Queen Hyve, London, in the diocese of London, to prosecute a cause in the court of Canterbury against Sithe Clarke of the parish of Elnestowe in the diocese of Lincoln.

10 May. The bishop granted to William Fletcher *alias* Cooke of the parish of Northill, co. Bedford, a licence to celebrate marriage with Jane Peck of the same, widow.

26 June, at Buckden. 'I Thomas Harresone, admitted curate of Schenley, of papistical ordination in the time of the late queen Mary, have willingly subscribed (*volens subscripsi*) the aforesaid articles both with respect to acknowledging the authority of the lady Elizabeth, queen, etc., in causes as well ecclesiastical as secular, and with respect to renouncing all foreign power according to the statutes of this kingdom of England, etc.'[5]

28 June. Let Thomas Potter, cl., vicar of Astwood in the diocese of Lincoln, be cited to appear in the chapel at Buckden on Thursday, 8 July next, between the hours of 8 and 10 a.m., to show cause wherefore George Richardson ought not to be restored to the full and peaceable possession of the same church in due form of law, etc.

Folio 48.

6 July. The bishop granted a licence to Edmund Bicknold, cl., rector of Mylton Bryon, to solemnize marriage with Alice Carter, virgin, the lawful daughter of John Carter of Dunstable, 'inholder,' after publication of banns three times, etc. 10*s*.

*Folio 48*d.

20 July. John Mottershed admitted to perform the office of a parochial curate within the diocese of Lincoln. *Subscripsi.*

Tuesday, 20 July. The parson of Westmyll, Mr. Chamber, is enioyned to be resident on his benefice within thes vj weekes or my L. will appoint a Curate & his stipend xx*l*.

21 July. Thomas Monford admitted to preach within the archdeaconry of Huntingdon. *Subscripsi.*

21 July. Symon Rogers admitted to preach within the church of Stapleforde. *Subskripsi.*

---

[1] He was instituted to the ch. of Linwood, co. Lincoln, 26 July, 1576 (see page 16).
[2] He was instituted to the ch. of Meppershall, co. Bedford, 3 May, 1574 (see page 58).
[3] He was instituted to the ch. of Ludgershall, co. Buckingham, 20 Nov., 1576 (see page 50).
[4] He was instituted to the ch. of Wilden, co. Bedford, 19 July, 1577 (see page 61).
[5] Against this entry there is written in the margin 'Jo. Somercallus,' which is probably no more than an exercise in writing.

Folio 49.

22 July, at Buckden. John Gibson admitted to preach the Word of God within the archdeaconry of Huntingdon. *Subscripsi.*

Folio 49d.

Monday, 3 Aug. I John Somerscalles do unfainedlie promise by my hande subscribed hereunto to yeld up and give over my vicaredge of Alforde into the handes of the reverend father Thomas Busshop of Lincoln or his Successor at what time soever his L. shall so think good between this & mychaelmas next.

Folio 50.

13 Aug. The bishop granted letters testimonial to Robert Staples, curate of Litlington, co. Bedford, cl., to serve in another diocese, upon testimony of the parishioners of Litlington with respect to his good conversation.

14 Aug. The bishop granted a licence to John Phillips, cl., vicar of Willyen in the diocese of Lincoln, to prosecute a cause in the court of arches, London, against Francis Cadwell *alias* Taylour of the same, husbandman, in a cause of withholding of tithes.

Folio 50d.

1 Sept. The bishop granted a licence to Nicholas Matthewe of Hubsbond Crawley, in the diocese of Lincoln, to prosecute a cause in the court of arches, London, against Anthony Brassington of Pettishoe, in the diocese of Lincoln, and Agnes Kent his pretended wife, in a matrimonial cause, etc. 10*s*.

2 Sept. The bishop granted a licence to Andrew Throwgood of Ramsey to prosecute a cause in a case of defamation against Thomas Bond and Thomas Stile of the same; and likewise to John Meney of the same against William Andrew of the same and Nicholas Coles of Bury.

7 Sept. The bishop granted letters dimissory to John Jackson, deacon, sprung from Habrugh, in the diocese of Lincoln.

The reckoning is made thus far.[1]

8 Sept. Let Richard Adamson, cl., vicar of Kaiston, be cited to appear on Friday, the 17th proximo, between the hours of 8 and 10 a.m., etc., with intimation, etc.

8 Sept. The sequestration of the rectory of Langton by Horncastle is committed to John Sparke, cl., etc. He is not under bond.

9 Sept. The bishop granted letters dimissory to Richard Bate, sprung from Shelton, co. Leicester.

Folio 51.

10 Sept. Sequestration of the fruits of the rectory of Marteyn St. Peter, Bedford, is committed to Robert Lynforde and Edward Williams of Bedford, during [the bishop's] pleasure. Lynforde is under bond.

14 Sept. The bishop granted letters to perform the office of a deacon in any church whatsoever throughout the diocese of Lincoln to Thomas Wade, deacon. Dated under seal of arms (*ad arma*).

---

[1] This probably refers to the registrar's account for fees received.

Wednesday, 15 Sept., before Thomas bishop of Lincoln, sitting as judge, in a certain parlour within his manor of Buckden, in the presence of me Robert Bond, etc.

The office of the bishop against John Browne, cl., rector of Norborowe, co. Leicester. Browne appeared in person, and the bishop enjoined him to reside personally on his rectory of Norborowe at the feast of All Saints next, and meanwhile that his cure be well & sufficiently administered under pain of law. And furthermore to bringe certificate unto the said Reverende father not onlie of his good behaviour in the time of the late rebellion in the North from some of credite in that countrie, but also certificat from the ArchB. of York that he neither at this present hath, or at anie time had, institucion or induccion unto anie spiritual promocion, or by extraordinary meanes received the fruits of anie ecclesiasticall livinge by sequestracion or otherwise within his diocese or province. And further to procure sufficient testimony from the right ho. the Countes of Cumberland that he hath been contynually in her howse & in no place els.

Folio 52.

22 Sept. Hugh Chernok admitted to preach the Word of God within the church of Middelton Keynes. *Volens subscripsi.*

Folio 52d.

Thursday, 23 Sept., in the chapel at Buckden. Meredith Price admitted to perform the office of parochial curate. *Volence subscripsi.*

24 Sept. Henry Barret admitted to expound the Word of God in the church of Grantham. *Volens subscripsi.*

Wednesday, 6 Oct. Before the bishop in the parlour at Buckden, the office of the bishop against Robert Andrewe, curate of Harbrough. He appeared and the bishop enjoined him to forbeare taverne & ale howse in all places whatsoever and to encrease his knowledge in the latine tongue, and at candlemas next personally to apeare here to that effecte.

The same day. Edward Wrighte, curate of St. Mary's there *(sic)* — he is discharged the diocese.

Folio 53d.

22 Oct. Henry Williams admitted to exercise the office of a schoolmaster anywhere within the archdeaconry of Buckingham. *Volens subscripsi.*

26 Oct. Administration of the goods of George Boston of Colmorth, intestate, deceased, is committed to Agnes Boston, widow, his relict. John Kinge of the same is under bond.

29 Oct. John Leech, curate of Northeyll, co. Bedford, appeared and satisfied the bishop with his study, and the bishop admitted him.

1 Nov. Sequestration of the vicarage of Mumby is committed to Alan Frier, cl. He is under bond.

Folio 54.

19 Nov. The bishop granted letters to solemnize marriage in any church within the diocese of Lincoln between George Carpenter of Whethempsted, yoman, and Alice Clarke, widow, of the same. 10[*s.*]

Folio 54d.

13 Oct. The bishop granted letters dimissory to Gilbert Whiclif of Bambrough, co. Lincoln, to receive holy orders from any bishop.

14 Oct. The bishop granted a licence to solemnize marriage to John Erndale of Goldington and Agnes Gale of the same, widow, after one publication of banns only.

Folio 55.

Acts done at Buckden before the bishop, sitting as a judge, on Monday, 8 Nov., in a certain parlour within the bishop's manor at Buckden, in the presence of me Robert Bond, public notary, registrar.

Against Master Banester, vicar of Grantham. The bishop enjoined him to deale (*sic*) in his cure and not to speake at all in the Exercise until his moderacion shalbe better knowne.

Against Master Griffith, rector of Little Paunton. The bishop suspended him from celebrating divine service until he (the bishop) should order otherwise.

Against Master Batty, rector of Barston, Master Rowse, vicar of Saltby, Master Humblet',[1] curate of Allington, and others. The bishop requires them that they frequent the exercise under pain of law. They are dismissed.

10 Nov. Before the bishop, in a certain 'Low' within his manor at Buckden, commonly called 'the Porters Lodge,' appeared Gilbert Martine, gent., husband of one Susan Collingson, widow and executrix of William Collingson, late of Buckden, gent., deceased, and paid to William Cooper of the city of Lincoln, 'tailour,' to the use of William Collingson, son of Richard Collingson, brother of the said deceased, a legacy of 10*l.*, as by the will of the deceased appears, there being then and there present Henry Drax, gent., Richard Banester, John Wyat, 'yoman,' and in the presence of me Robert Bonde, public notary, registrar.

[A.D. 1574-5].

Folio 57.

5 Mar. The bishop granted letters dimissory to [*blank*] Lister, deacon, of the diocese of Lincoln.—D. Belley.

6 Mar. The bishop granted letters of sequestration of the rectory of Sharneford, co. Leicester, to Thomas Carter, cl., and he is under bond. 10*s.*

7 Mar. The bishop granted letters dimissory to Thomas Lownes, deacon, of the diocese of Lincoln.

10 Mar. The bishop granted sequestration of the rectory of Welwyn in the diocese of Lincoln, to William Bristow of Whethampsted, gent. The said Bristow is under bond, and Thomas Wilsher of Welwyn.

Folio 57d.

3 Mar. The bishop granted letters dimissory to Hugh Moody, sprung from (*oriundo*) Thornton in the diocese of Lincoln, deacon, etc.—D. Belley. 10*s.*

---

[1] A contraction for 'Humbleton.'

A.D. 1575.

25 Mar. Sequestration of the fruits of the vicarage of Bishop's Norton.—D. Belley. 10*s.*

5 April. The bishop granted sequestration of the rectory of Thedelthorpe to Nicholas . . , cl., M.A.—D. Belley.

5 April. The bishop granted sequestration of the rectory of Adelthorpe to Owen Johns.

13 April. Let Miles Bennes, vicar of Melton Mowbray be cited to appear before the bishop within 90 days after 13th April, 1575.

Folio 58.

[? 16 April.] Prebend of Sanctæ Crucis—Gilbert Courtman, cl., has to call Cater; he did it 19 April, 1575 (*habet ad voc' Cater fecit 19, etc.*).

*Folio 58*d.

18 April. The resignation into the hands of the bishop by Robert Knighte, rector of Elington, of his rectory of Elington was read before the bishop in the parlour within his manor at Buckden. And the bishop admitted the resignation, and pronounced the said church to be vacant, etc., in the presence of me, Robert Bonde,[1] public notary, registrar, there being then and there present, Master Andrew Perne, S.T.P., dean of Ely, and John Whitgift, S.T.P., dean of Lincoln, with others.—D. Belley, 6*s.* 8*d.*

7 May. Humphrey Willibie admitted to perform the office of a schoolmaster in the church of Eastclaydon. *Volens subscripsi.*

Folio 59.

Institution . .	17*s.* 8*d.*	Acceptance of resignation	6*s.* 8*d.*
Bond . . .	12*d.*	Admission of the same	2*s.*
Wax . . .	2*s.*	Admission of advowson	2*s.*[2]

*Folio 59*d.

Acceptance of resignation	6*s.* 8*d.*	For wax . . .	2*s.*
Act	3*s.* 4*d.*	For bond . . .	12*d.*
Proctor's fee . . .	3*s.* 4*d.*	For institution . .	17*s.* 8*d.*
For proxy . . .	2*s.*	For admission of resignation	2*s.*[3]

Folio 60.

15 June. The resignation into the hands of the bishop by Edmund Varley, cl., vicar of Sixill, co. Lincoln, of his vicarage of Sixill was read before the bishop in the chapel within the palace at Lincoln. And the bishop accepted it, and pronounced the vicarage to be vacant, in the presence of me Robert Bonde, public notary.

*Folio 61*d.

16 June. Thomas Heaton is [to be] admitted to the order of the diaconate 2 July next, and he was examined. 12*d.*

---

[1] His mark as notary has the initials 'R.B.' and '*Stipendium peccati mors.*'

[2] This list of fees may possibly relate to the admission of Benjamin Chambers to the rectory of Clifton, co. Bedford, 16 May, 1575 (see page 60).

[3] This list of fees may possibly relate to the admission of William Wilson to the rectory of Ovinge, co. Buckingham, 24 May, 1575 (see page 49).

16 June. The bishop granted letters dimissory to Thomas Robinson, sprung from (*oriundo*) North Kelsey, to seek holy orders, etc.—D. Belley. 10*s*.

Valuation of the vicarage of Hougham . 12*d*.[1]
Valuation of the rectory of Lynwood . 12*d*.[1]

17 June. Boniface Martin (*Martinus*) admitted to preach the Word of God within the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow. *Volens subscripsi.*

8 June. A commission was directed to William Stafforde, cl., to deliver the condemned clerks in the prison at Stamford.

8 June. Sequestration of the vicarage of Burton Stather is granted to Nicholas Girlington, gent. He is under bond.—D. Belley. 10*s*.

19 June. Sequestration of the rectory of Thornton is committed to William Ascough, cl.—D. Belley.

Folio 61.

At Lincoln, the office of the bishop against Master Lammynge, cl., rector of Caynby and vicar of Glentham, [co.] Lincoln. He does not reside, etc. On 20th June he appeared and saith that he needeth no qualification his vicaredge beinge but vij*l*. in the Bookes, neither is dispensed with. He never laie but 6 weekes from his vicaredge in all his time, which time his wief laie in childbed at Burton Stather; that he hath ben cause of discorde he denith; for his benefice without qualification & dispensacon, he saith thone beinge under the value he needeth none but the Lawe sufficiently qualifieth him; that he hath lien from both parsonage & vicaredge he denieth but saith that no proof can come that he hath lien from either of them one moneth together; that he hath behaved himself discentiously at Burton or els where he denieth, but saith that he hath ben abused at Burton by one Henry Cooke fishmonger who with an other with him had put certain cattell into a close of his brother in lawes adjoyning unto his house this Ex^{t}[2] meetinge him asked him whether he made a pounde of his brothers close, who answered no, but that by their cattell the comon was over laide; why quothe this Ex^{t} will you allowe us no comon; no quothe he; this ex^{t} replienge said we have had comon; quothe he you are a foole a doltish fool & a knave, a doty-pole preest & a knave prest; quothe this ex^{t}, Take heed what you saie; afterwarde upon occasion of his staienge of two kine in the pasture the said Cook vehemently strake at this ex^{t} with his staf that his staf flew out of his hande & strok him on the face, when this ex^{t} willed him to remember that he struke a minister; he answered that he cared for never a knave preest in Lincolnshere and this ex^{t} further pressing him to quietnesse he flew upon him & closed with him & bett him, saying that he wold have killed him.

Folio 61d.

20 June. John Spark admitted to preach the Word of God in the church of Swaby. *Volens subscripsi.* 3*s*. 4*d*., 3*s*., 12*d*., 12*d*.

1 July. Washingbrugh rectory / Hough-on-the-Hill } R.[3] Jo. Todde.
Caution—let no one be admitted into the same except the said John Todde, rector in the same, first be called.

---

[1] These are probably the fees for making the valuations.
[2] *I.e.* examinant.
[3] 'R.' no doubt stands for 'Rector.' Hough is a vicarage.

9 July. The bishop granted relaxation of the sequestration of the rectory of Adilthorp to Thomas Story, cl., rector of the same.

9 July. Let John Glover, cl., pretending to be rector of the church of Wolston Parva, Buckingham, be cited [to answer] to certain articles for the good of his soul; and he has to appear on Monday, 25 July next, in the chapel in the palace at Lincoln between the hours of 8 and 10 a.m.

Folio 62.

Tuesday, 21 June, before the bishop, sitting as judge, of his mere office, in the chapel within the palace at Lincoln, and in the presence of me Robert Bonde, public notary, registrar.

The office of the bishop against Francis Banester, cl., vicar of Grantham *ex parte boriali*, and Henry Barrett, curate there.

On which day Henry Barret appeared in person, and exhibited certain articles in writing against the said Banester concerning the good of his soul and the reformation of his morals, and offered proof, etc. On which day also the said Banester appeared, before whome the bishop by protestacion saith that thoughe reporte have ben spredde in Grantham that notwithstondinge complaint unto him of Barretts disorder made, no redresse coulde be had, yet is the same reporte untrue, for that he was never complained of unto him in anie thinge wherin he coulde finde him culpable, savinge that he herde that Barret for neglecting his duetie in his ministerie was indicted, which never came unto him by waie of complainte, and therfore doth nowe entende thexamincion of anie disorder that can be probablie objected against him, & to proceede accordinglie. The protestation of the bishop ends.

The said Banester exhibited against Barret articles in writing, which remain with the registrar, and he has to prove by witnesses. And he produced as witnesses Richard Oslande of Grantham, Inkeper, Thomas Patyson of the same, fishmonger, John Barber of the same, mercer, William Kirkby of the same, fishmonger, Master Allane, minister of the Word, and George Allen his brother, Master Johns, Ralph Lockoe and John Tailour. And in the presence of Barret the bishop administered the oath to Richard Oslande and Thomas Patyson, D. Jones and Lockoe, etc. And Barret being asked whether he have to excepte against the witnesses or any of them answers that he hath to excepte against Patyson who is a partie against him & one that strake him, and therefore his wourdes of malice: their particuler examinacions remaine in the Registry

Folio 62d.

Barret appears again & offers to prove against Banester and produces as witnesses Francis Allen, gent., Richard Scarbrow, Henry Haskiver, Robert Dente [and] William Turnebull, to whom in the presence of Banester the bishop administered the oath, etc. The depositions of the witnesses remain in the Registry.

Afterwards the bishop ordered Banester and Barret to appear on 5th July next, both to prove, etc., and to hear his will, etc.

The office of the bishop against Ralph Lockoe of Grantham. He has to appear in person on 5th July next to answer to certain articles, etc.

The office of the bishop against Thomas Patinson of Grantham—he strake Henry Barret beinge a minister. Francis Banester and Ralph Lockye being

produced as witnesses [and] sworn, Lockye deposed that at their last being at Buckden Patenson and Barret rode together 4 or 5 myles before them, Barret returninge on the way his nose bloudy declared that Patenson had misused him by strykinge him. Banester deposed the like but they saie they knowe nothinge of the cause of their fallinge oute. Patenson saith that Barret called him slave before the Alderman of Grantham wherat he found himself grieved: afterwarde he woulde that Mr. Barret shoulde for the same reconcyle himself unto him which when he wold not, he toke oportunytie himself a quarter of a year after, & breaking with him tolde him of his abusing him & mervayling that he wolde not reconcyle himself, Barret then denienge the abuse, said if Mr. Alderman wold saie that he spake the wordes, he wold ask forgiveness els not, so upon further wordes he strake him. And he has to answer when he is summoned, etc.

Folio 63.

25 June. Ralph Cullchith admitted to exercise the office of parochial curate within the church of Ouldney, and to preach.—D. Belley.

At Lincoln, Tuesday, 28 June. The office of the bishop against Henry Cooke of Burton Stather, husbandman.

On which day Cooke appeared in person. He brought a letter from Mr. Southill Justice of the peace which was opened; he also called Sir Lamming knave priest, perjured priest, doltish perjured priest. And the bishop remitted him *sub spe*, etc.[1]

Folio 63d.

6 July. The bishop relaxed the sequestration of the rectory of Rothwell.[2] 10[*s.*].

28 July. The bishop restored James Griffith, cl., rector of Paunton Parva to the order of the priesthood (*restituit . . . in ordinem presb'r'*), etc.

1 July. Resignation by Nicholas Sheparde, cl., S.T.B., rector of the church of Thorpe-on-the-Hill, of his said church. The resignation was read in the bishop's great chamber within his palace at Lincoln, in the presence of me Robert Bonde, public notary, etc.

Folio 64.

5 July, before the bishop, sitting as a judge, of his mere office, in the chapel within the palace at Lincoln, in the presence of me Robert Bond, public notary, registrar.

The office of the bishop against Ralph Lockoe, burgess of the town of Stamford, in the diocese of Lincoln. He has this day and place for answering to certain articles remaining in the possession of the registrar, and specially the confession of Margaret Kelley. He appeared and answers, which answer also remains in the registry. The fame is that he hath lived suspiciously with one Izabell Dunkelle his woman servant by kepinge her in his howse. And he has to purge himself on Tuesday, the 19th instant, by the oaths of four of his honest neighbours (*quarta manu vicinorum suorum honestorum*), etc.

---

[1] See page 116.
[2] See page 14.

The office of the bishop against Francis Banester, cl., vicar of North Grantham.—He has [this day] for hearing the bishop's will concerning the articles objected against him by Henry Barret. He appeared. The bishop having considered the said articles and depositions, decreed as follows—he suspended him from celebrating divine service and also from preaching the Word of God until he himself should decree otherwise.[1]

*Folio 64*d.

The office of the bishop against Henry Barret, cl., curate of North Grantham.—The bishop suspended him from celebrating divine service and also doth call backe his auctoritie heretofore unto him graunted to preach until he himself shall decree otherwise.

26 July. Thomas Stephens, cl., rector of Mollysworth, co. Huntingdon, entered a *caveat* that noone be admitted to the said rectory, unless, etc., because it is full, etc.

19 July. The office of the bishop against Edmund Varley, cl., rector of Beelsby, co. Lincoln.—Varley appeared in person; the bishop asked for the institution of the said rectory, and it was delivered to him (*ad se delib't*). There appeared also Thomas Dymocke, gent., pretending to be patron of the said rectory. There appeared also Master Straycocke, cl., pretending to be rector of Beelsby on the presentation of the queen, by lapse, etc. Straycocke is excommunicated, etc. The said Mr. Dymocke saith that he presented by the resignacion of Mr. Torte whome he toke to be parson. Straycocke also confessed that the articles apointed by Statute he redde not if they be suche Articles as are here reported viz. Articles agreed upon in the convocation, etc. And Varley agrees to give unto the said Straycocke in respecte of his poverty iij*l*. towardes his charges. And the bishop delivered to him his institution to the aforesaid rectory, etc., and confirmed him as rector, etc.

Folio 65.

[19 July]. The office of the bishop against Ralph Lockoe, burgess of Grantham.—He has to purge himself by the oath of four of his neighbours (*quarta manu vicinorum suorum*), etc. He appeared in person, and produced as compurgators John Pyle, James Bellerby, Henry Haskerde, and Francis Sutton of the parish of Grantham. And the bishop assigned him Tuesday, *viz.* this daie fortenighte, ij^{d} August, to purge himself as above.[2]

22 July, in the great chamber within the palace at Lincoln. The office of the bishop against Miles Benes, vicar of Melton Mowbraye.—He has a rectory called Edyweston in the diocese of Peterborough, and is dispensed with. He has not his institutions at present. The bishop enjoined him to reside personally upon his vicarage on thissyde thannunciacion of the virgin next, and in the meane time not to be absente from the same above one month at a time, and not above three monthes in the whole, under pain of deprivation, etc.

28 July. The bishop granted sequestration of the rectory of Boothby Pannell, 17 Elizabeth, to Francis Paynel, esq., etc. 10[*s.*].

---

[1] See pages 113 and 117.
[2] See pages 117 and 118.

*Folio 65*d.

1 Aug. The office of the bishop against John Helde, cl., rector of Panton and Ingomells.—Helde appeared and exhibited his institutions of Panton and Ingomels in writing, Panton bearing date 22 Oct., 1552, Ingomels bearing date 21 Oct., 1562. He exhibited also his dispensation sealed *super sigillum ad facultatem*, and confirmed by Queen Elizabeth, bearing date 24 Jan., 1562[-3], 5 Elizabeth. He did not exhibit his qualification. The bishop ordered him to appear on Tuesday, 16 Aug. next, and to exhibit his qualification, under pain, etc.

Folio 66.

2 Aug. The office of the bishop against Ralph Lockoe of the parish of Grantham.—He has to purge himself by the oath of four neighbours, 2 Aug. (see pages 118, 119). He appeared and produced as compurgators Henry Haskerd, Wm. Kirkby, Francis Sutton & William Merret[1] of the parish of Grantham. And Lockoe swore before them *quod nunquam habuisset carnalem copulationem cum* Isabel Dunkelle. Then the compurgators swore that in their conscience they thinke the said Lockoe to have taken his othe truely. And he is dismissed.

8 Aug. John Baxter, cl., vicar of Thurneby, co. Leicester, has the presentation of the same vicarage of the gift of the queen by the lord keeper, bearing date 15 April, 17 Elizabeth, and he entered a *caveat* that noone be admitted to the same unless he the said Baxter first be called.

10 Aug. Let the fruits of the vicarage of Buckminster, Leicester, be sequestrated [to] Floyd, cl. He is under bond. Granted.[2]

*Folio 66*d.

Tuesday, 9 Aug., in the great chamber within the bishop's palace at Lincoln. The resignation by Edward Chipingdale, prebendary of the prebendal church of Welton Rival in the cathedral church of Lincoln, of his said prebend, was read before the bishop, who received it, and pronounced the said church to be vacant, etc., in the presence of John Chipingdale, LL.D., and John Parsons.

Folio 67.

Friday, 20 Aug., in the chapel at Lincoln, before the bishop.

The office of the bishop against William Moreton of Hornecastle.—He has to appear, etc. He is detected that on St. Peter's daie at night last a companie in the Streit congregated there to suppe after supper a boy brought fyre & wood to make a bonefire, & beginninge to doe it was forbidden ; with that Moreton said why shall there not be a fire made I will mak a fire if the B. and my L. Clinton stand by. He appeared personally, and this allegation or objection was proved by the oath of Humphrey Shelley, cl., and Bartholomew Salmon, special messenger (*nuncii*). The bishop enjoined him to attend between the hours of ten and three p.m. in the chapel within the palace at Lincoln to hear his will. He thereupon appears and the bishop dismisses him *sub spe*.

The office of the bishop against Richard Penington, cl.—He is enioyned not to deale with physick any more or Surgery in this diocesse or to preache.

---

[1] Or 'Merrel.'
[2] 'Concess'' in margin.

26 Aug. John Whale admitted to preach within the deanery of Longoboby. *Volens subscripsi.*

26 Aug. Let the fruits of the vicarage of Wygston be sequestrated; granted to John Andrew, cl. He is under bond. It is not granted (*in margin*).

*Folio 67*d.

Of the parish of South Elkington[1]:—

John Beckringe	James Pachet
John Franke	John Tuxworth
Thomas Huglethorne	Richard Sergeant†
Thomas Pachet†	John Wilkinson†
Abraham Perin†	Thomas Beckringe†

Folio 68.

8 Sept. The office of the bishop against Eustace Doughtie, cl., curate of North Elkington and vicar of South Elkington.—The parishioners of the same present articles against Doughtie. He appears personally, 8 Sept.

To the first article—he denieth; he saith that he received the communion twise within this quarter of this yeare *viz.* on whitsondaie last & at Midsomer & saith that he hath within thes iij yeres received vj times & will prove it by witnesses.

To the second,—Tuxworth saith that about iiij yeres past he was sick upon drink & [? pitbreake] & went to bed; he knoweth not to depose otherwise. Neither the resydue did ever see him dronke.

To the third,—John Wilkinson saith that he knoweth him to be an unquiet person generallie. Abraham Perin saith that he hath quarrelled with him & cyted him to Lincoln for iij^{d}. in tythe. Ric' Sergeant saith he knoweth nothing but by heresaie touching this Article. Jo. Tuxworth saith he knoweth nothing but of the unquietnesse between Beckring and him for tithe. Jo. Wilkinson denieth. Tho. Beckring saith that he is very unquiet for he saith that he fathered the report of the death of a neighbors child of the Plag' upon him which he disputed.

*Folio 68*d.

To the fourth,—Doughty confessed it to be true.

To the fifth,—he confessed that they have never myssed of either homely or an exposition.

To the seventh,—the parishioners generally answer that sens Mydsomer last they have had no service but sens fryday last.

To the eighth,—it is proved by the oaths of Beckring & Pachet.

To the ninth,—Abr. Peryn answereth that he hath plaied at cardes tables & dyce bothe at Lowthe & at Elkington; the times he remembreth not; also he bought 2 steres sens Candelmas & sold them again. Sergeant denieth those two cattle; Tuxworth affirmeth those two cattle. Thomas Pachet denieth. Beckring did see him play at tables this somer at the Alehowse.

To the tenth,—Wilkinson saith that 2 yeres sens he was sought for at Lowth to bury a child. The Article not proved.

---

[1] These names are given in a single column. On the left of them are the ordination of George Cockborne (see page 85) and the marginal entry of his admission to the rectory of Greetham (see page 14). On the right is Cockborne's subscription (*ibid.*) The names are connected with the case that follows below.

† These marks occur in *Reg.*

The bishop for certain reasons enjoined him to appear on Thursday next, etc.

Folio 69.

Let Henry Berde, curate of Asgardby, be cited—not in orders. Serveth by tollerance.

*Folio 69*d.

18 Oct. The bishop granted administration of the goods, etc., of Thomas Lislade, late of Laighton Buzard in the diocese of Lincoln, deceased, to William Lislade of Riseley in the diocese of Lincoln, his brother, who was sworn.

19 Oct. The bishop granted to Richard Hewes, cl.. the sequestration of the vicarage of Stone, co. Buckingham, and the said Richard is under bond of 100*l.*, etc.

Wednesday, 19 Oct., at Bukden. Henry Nanton[1] of Trinity College, Cambridge, admitted to preach the Word of God. *Volens subscripsi.*

Folio 70.

4 Nov. John Johnson, B.A., admitted to preach the Word of God. *Volens subscripsi.*

*Folio 70*d.

30 Nov. Richard Wykeham admitted to preach the Word of God. *Volens subscripsi.*

2 Dec., before the bishop in the parlour within the manor of Buckden, Robert Druell personally appeared and acknowledged that he was bound to the queen in 100*l.*, under the condition that he shall personallie apeare before the bishop at his manor of Buckden to morowe, being Satterday, the iijth of this moneth between the houres of ix and xj in the fore noon, and that he do then personallie bringe before the bishop Anne Broke whome as he saith he latelie hath maryed to answer unto such thinges as shalbe unto her obiected that then this his recognizance to be void, otherwise to be levied on his goodes chattels lands and tenements to the Quenes use,—in the presence of me Robert Bond, public notary.

At which time Druell personally appeared, and also Anne his wife, aged xxij years, who being sworn saith, she was committed unto Sr Henry Cromwell by consent of her frendes; the cause of her departure was upon my ladies myslike of the bondes taken by M^r^. Cotton, wher-upon my Lady said she wold locke her up; the cause [*Folio* 71] of departure was in herself & by her desired; she went out at the dore by the kitchin; the horses received her at Huntington gate being three two men with them which she thinketh were her brothers they had swerdes & bucklers brought her to Sowtho, taried there til the monday following from the fryday that she went away; from thens she went into Northampton Sheir to Cranforde on Monday night her brother Druell & his men accompanieng her & rested her by the way at Catworth staienge there ij howres; she staied at Cranford til the licens for maryage came from Petrebrugh being brought by her brother Druells man, & there was maryed at morninge prayer: they were contracted between themselves in Sr Henrye Cromwels howse but in no mans presence.

[1] He was ordained deacon and priest the same day (see page 86).

Robert Druell being sworn saith that he perceived their purpose to be hindered by Sr Henry & his wife which caused ther attempt; he brought no men upon his grownde, one of his brothers George men came within the grownde to fech her being weried, the company that came were his brothers men; they caried her to his brothers howse & remayned there until monday night followinge; they were contracted before they came from Sr. Henryes but not before any witnesse; he caried her to Catworth remayned there about 2 houres from thens to Cranford where they were maryed by licence from the B. of Petrebrugh by the Curate of Cranford who keepeth the licence for his owne discharge.

He hath to appear before the ecclesiastical commissary of the bishop whensoever he shalbe summoned against thursday come fortnight to answer for his contempts [*ad r'ondend' contemptus*] and he entered into a recognizance of 40*l.* to the queen.

Folio 71d.

Thursday, 8 Dec., before the bishop, of his mere office, sitting as judge, in the parlour within the manor at Buckden, in the presence of me Robert Bonde, public notary.

The office of the bishop against William Snasedale of Ramesey in a case of defamation.—On which day Snasedale appeareth personally, and being sworn saith That he sent upon monday was fortnight as he remembreth his servant a mayde to mylk at his close where as his mayde told him one John Hyde came behinde her & tooke her by the hande, requiringe *corpus ejus habere ut cum ea carnalem copulationem haberet*, & strove with her in such sorte as he gott her neck under his arme & with his leyshe woulde have bound her wherwith she cried out & upon her crienge he let her goe, saienge that he wolde teache her to come at due time & not to robbe his trappes; and saith there be two maides moe in the towne that in like sorte he hath attempted.

Henry Hyde appeared & objected against Snasedall that he said his brother wolde have ravished his mayde; & he produced as witnesses John Chicheley and John Sculthorpe. Chicheley, being sworn, saith that Snasedall in his presence charged John Hyde to goe about to force his mayde & two moe in the towne, with thes wordes thow wouldest have ravished my made & wouldest have hanged her up in thy lyem,[1] the said Hyde denienge the thinge the other said he wolde prove yt. Hyde answered that he wold have had her to the constable for robbinge his trappe & she crienge out he let her goe.

[*Folio* 72.] Sculthorpe saith as Chicheley, & that John Hyde denied yt, but said as Chicheley in that point aunswereth.

John Hyde appeareth and, being sworn, saith that watchinge his growndes very erly in the morning somewhat before daie came Snasedales mayde who stouping to the trappe he spake to her saienge I perceyve damsell you are one of them that have robbed my trappes & caried away my wood; wherewith she ran away laughing quothe she I have none, quothe he it is no laughing matter you shall to the Constable, wherewith she cried out, quothe he if thou crye, I will leade the in my leyshe quothe she I will goe quietly; & saith that Andrewe of Ramesey knoweth two women that herd all their talke.

---

[1] *I.e.* leash.

The bishop enjoined the said Snasedale that before the curate & xvj or moe of Ramesey any day within this senenight as Hyde shall apoint, he shuld confesse that he hath overshott him self & wrongfully burdened John Hyde not being able to prove that ever he attempted any such thing to any partie.

13 Dec. The bishop granted a licence, after one publication of banns only, to John Geue of Baldocke to solemnize matrimony with Alice Boydon of Munden Magna in the diocese of Lincoln, virgin.

Folio 72d.

16 Dec. Admitted to preach the Word of God:—

Godfrey Goldisburghe.[1]—*Volens subscripsi.*
Robert Bennett.[1]—*Volens subscripsi.*
Martin Williams.[1]—*Volens subscripsi.*

22 Dec. The office of the bishop against Henry Gilman of Sutton, co. Bedford.—Before the lords commissioners at Bugden, on 29 Nov., 1575, Gilman acknowledged himself bound to the queen in 40*l.*, that he doe neither meddle nor make with the contracte between him and Anne Mote until the matter be tried by lawe, &c. On 22 Dec. the said Gilman appeared personally before the bishop and confessed to have nothing to doe with her in cause of contracte at anie time hereafter and that lawfully he cannot clayme any promys of her neither will molest her hereafter, and he prayed release from his recognizance. And he is discharged.

Folio 73.

[A.D. 1575-6.]

21 Jan. The bishop granted a licence to William Beale, cl., rector of Barkhamsteed St. Mary's *alias* North church to prosecute a cause in the [court of] arches, London, in a cause of withholding[2] against James Dawbery, Robert Poope, Henry Sare and Paul Willett, of the said parish.

Folio 73d.

14 Feb. The bishop granted a certificate of induction to Thomas Wethered, cl., to the rectory of Binebroke.

27 Jan. A certificate of the death of Robert Aiscough, rector of Thorneton, was granted to the treasury.

Folio 74.

15 Feb. The resignation by John Athwike, cl., rector of Hedesore, co. Buckingham, of his said rectory, was read before the bishop in the dwelling-house of Sir [*blank*] Smith, M.D., situate in the parish of Christ, London. The bishop admitted the resignation, and pronounced the church to be vacant, in the presence of Roland Hynde, esq., Edward Frognall, gent., and Thomas Laurence, yeoman, and of me Robert Bond, public notary, registrar.

Folio 75.

Wednesday, 2 April, before the bishop in the parlour within his manor of Buckden, of his mere office, sitting as judge, in the presence of Robert Bond and William Longe, public notaries.

The office of the bishop promoted by Philip Samon of Stretham within the Isle of Ely against John Botom of Paxton Magna & William Gale of

[1] Ordained deacon and priest the same day (see page 86).
[2] Probably a cause of withholding of tithe.

Sowtho in the archdeaconry of Huntingdon, in a cause of withholding a legacy.—At which day, etc., apeareth the said Philip in the presens of the said John Botom and William Gale and alleadgeth that whereas Philip Hatley late of Paxton Parva deceased did give by his last will one Lease of a Pasture called Baxters Ferries in Sowtho to Agnes Lawe his syster upon a condition that she shoulde give out vj*l*. xiij*s*. iiij*d*. out of the said Lease to the said Philip Samon, which Agnes after the death of the said Philip Hatley entringe upon the said Lease, & intermarrienge with one Thomas Lawe of Sowtho the said Thomas by his last will devised that the said Lease as a Chattell shoulde be soulde & the money therof to be distributed equally between his three Children Philip Lawe Ambrose Lawe & William Lawe not makinge any mencion of the condicion contayned in the said Philip Hartleys will to the said Philip Samon whereupon after the death of the said Thomas Lawe the said John Bottom & William Gale entred vpon the said Lease and the same did sell according vnto a trust comitted vnto them by the last will & testament of the said Lawe which extended vnto the somme of xx*l*. and the same money doe yet kepe in their handes to the vse of the thre children of the said wherof William Lawe is dead. And the said John Bottom & William Gale being required by the said Philip Samon to pay the said xx nobles due vnto him by vertue of the aforesaid Philip Hatleys wyll, doe refuse saienge that they are not [*Folio* 75d.] therunto bounde by Lawe or otherwise so to doe, wherupon the premises being herde & consydered of by the aforenamed reuerend father at the aforesaid daie & place in presens of the aforenamed notaries and perusing the accompte of the aforesaid Bottom & Gale doth order & decree as followeth viz. that the said Bottom & Gale havinge in their handes the some of xxxiij*l*. xij*d*, to the use of the two sonnes of the aforesaid Thomas Lawe, shall deducte & pay out of the said somme of xxxiij*l*. xij*d*. the somme of vj*l*. xiij*s*. iiij*d*. vnto the said Philip Samon which is of equitie due vnto him out of the lease so soulde by the said Bottom & Gale according to the meaning of the said Philip Hatleys will, Conditionally that the said Philip Samon doe at the receipte therof make sufficient assurance unto the said Bottom & Gale that if the said xx nobles be demanded at their handes by the two children at any time or times hereafter either then to repay the said somm of xx nobles unto them, or els to save & keep them harmelesse touching the payment therof. And further that the said Bottom & Gale shall pay and deliver to Philip Lawe forthwith being of full age his parte & portion which extendeth to the somm of xij*l*. viij*s*. x*d*. wherof the said Philip hath received xx nobles and the resydue [*Folio* 76] being xij*l*. viij*s*. x*d*. unto Ambrose Lawe when he shalbe of the age of xxj yeares.

A.D. 1576.

12 April. Acts had (*habita*) before Master John Belley, LL.D., vicar general in spirituals, principal official and commissary, lawfully deputed, in the prebendal church of Buckden, of his mere office, sitting there as judge, in the presence of me Robert Bond, public notary, taken as writer of the acts.

The office of the bishop against John Tailforde, cl., rector of Wyburton in the diocese of Lincoln.—The said John appeared personally, and made oath faithfully to answer to certain articles objected by the bishop of his mere office, remaining in the custody of the registrar. He answereth as followeth—

To the first and second articles—he saith that they contain truth in them.

To the third—he confesseth that it is true.

To the fourth—he answereth that he hath been often admonished to reside personally, or at least it hath come to his notice that he hath been summoned to reside personally in the said rectory, but for certain reasons him moving he hath utterly refused to reside or make residence, as at the present time he putteth it off and refuseth.

To the fifth—he answereth that the Quenes Iniunctions nor the orders ecclesiastical for thadministration of divine service hath not ben done in his said Church of Wyburton as his parishiners have to him complayned but when he hath come thither himself which was but seldome he hath found a Curate there but not such an one as he was enioyned by the B. to serve there.

*Folio 76*d.

To the sixth—he answereth that true it is the said parishiners of Wyburton doe want a sufficient parson to be personally resident to enstructe them.

To the seventh—he saith that it containeth some truth, but he saith that either ones in a year or ij yeres he hath come thither & taried ij, iiij, or vj daies at the uttermost, and that a Curate there he leaveth but not such one as is able to enstruct.

To the eighth—he saith that it containeth some truth.

To the ninth—he answereth that the common voyce & fame is that all thes obiections unto *(sic)* proponed are true.

Whereupon, being questioned by the judge as to whether he had anything to say for himself wherefore on the pretext of the premises he ought not to be removed from and deprived of his said rectory, and alleging, proponing or saying nothing effectual for himself, the judge decreed that he should be deprived of his said rectory, etc., and pronounced the church to be vacant, etc.

Folio 78.

9 May. The bishop granted to William Hamonde, literate, a licence to serve the office of a schoolmaster.

*Folio 78*d.

[*No date*[1]]. The resignation by Thomas Ashton, cl., rector of Haversham, of his said rectory was read before the bishop in the parlour within the manor at Buckden, and the bishop admitted the resignation and pronounced the church to be vacant.

Folio 79.

> Acts had (*habita*) before the bishop in the chapel within his manor of Buckden, on Monday, 30 April, in a certain business or cause of enquiry or examination of lawful marriage, which is depending to be examined before the bishop by virtue of a writ directed to him by the justices of the queen, in the presence of me Robert Bond, public notary, registrar.

The office of the bishop against Joan who was the wife of Rombald Benet, late of Edgecot, deceased.—On which day personally appeared Richard Banester, literate, the mandatory in this behalf, and putting in the original mandate, certified by his oath that he had executed everything according to

[1] This entry comes between entries dated 21 May and 22 May, 1576.

the form of the mandate. Then appeared the said Joan, specified in the mandate, and preconization being made for Robert Bedde',[1] late of Caverfelde in the archdeaconry of Buckingham, and noone then appearing, etc., and he having been declared contumacious, the bishop, on the petition of Joan, decreed that the cause should proceed notwithstanding Bedde's contumacy. Then Joan in proof produced as witnesses Richard Barker, John Shilborne and Andrew Atkins, to all and each of whom the bishop ministered the following interrogatories—

Interrogatories ministered of the mere office of the bishop to all and singular wytnesses produced in the behalf of Joan which was the wyef of Rombald Benet late of Edgecot deceased.

[*Folio* 79d.]

Imprimis, Whether doe you know Joan the supposed wief of Rombald Benet & the same Rombald late of Edgecot deceased & how long have you knowne them.

2. Item what age was the said Joan of when she was maryed to the said Rombald & whose daughter was she.
3. Item how long ys it sens the said Joan was maryed to the said Rombald.
4. Item whether doe you knowe that the said Joan or Rombald were contracted or asured either of them to any other before they were married or no.
5. Item whether were they said Joan and Rombald assured together before they were maryed.
6. Item how long were the said Joan & Rombald acquainted before they were married.
7. Item where dwelled the said Joan when the said Rombald was first suetor to her & with whome, & lykewise where the said Rombald dwelled at ye same time & with whome.
8. Item what moved the said Rombald to come five myles to seeke the said Joan.
9. Item whether were the said Rombald & Joan asked openly in the Churche iij severall sondayes accordinge to the order of the Church & in what churche or Churches.
10. Item how knowe ye that they were 3 severall sondayes asked, and what day was the first day of their asking.
11. Item what tyme of the yere & upon what day were they maryed and how longe sens they were marryed and whether was yt a hollyday or a working day.

Folio 80.

12. Who did marry them and where were they marryed.
13. Item how long was he parson of Edgecot before he marryed them and how longe after their maryage did he lyve.
14. Item whether were they lawfully maryed according to the book of common prayer or no.
15. Item whether did the parson use such words in the assuringe them together as the booke doth require & what were the words.
16. Item whether did the parson join them hand in hand together or no.
17. Item whether did the parson aske them by their proper names whether they wold take eche the other viz he the said Rombold wold take the

[1] Called 'Beddill' later.

said Joan to his wief and likewise the said Joan wold take the said Rombald to her husb. ye or no.

18. Item whether ye know who were present at their maryage and what be their names.
19. Item who did give Joan at the day of the maryage in the Churche to the said Rombald.
20. Item how longe lyved the said Joan with the said Rombald after they were maryed.
21. Item what childe had the said Joan by the said Rombald.
22. Item how long after their maryage was the childe borne.
23. Item whether the said Rombald & Joan lyved together sens they were maryed vntil his deathe & in what howse.
24. Item whether was ther any exception made against their maryage either before or sens.
25. Item whether is the common fame that the said Rombald & Joan were laufull man & wyef & whether they were so reputed & taken.

*Folio 80*d.

The tenor of the depositions of witnesses upon the foregoing interrogatories.

Richard Barker of Edgecote, co. Buckingham, husbondman, of the age of xl years or thereabouts, freeman (*libere condicionis*), where he has dwelt for the space of xxv years or thereabouts, the first witness, sworn and examined, deposeth as followeth—

1. To the 1st article he answereth that he knoweth Joan the supposed wief of Rombald Benet deceased, and also the said Rombald, he hathe knowne her ever sens his first cominge to Edgecote, and knewe him with one Shilborne of Grendon some what before the said Rombald & Joan were maryed.
2. To the 2nd, touching her age he cannot depose but saith she was the daughter of one Thomas Basset of Edgecote.
3. To the 3rd, that it shalbe xiiij yeres come the thursday before St. Andrewes day next sens they were marryed.
4. To the 4th, that he never herd of anie precontracte made by the said Rombald or Joan to any other before they were marryed.
5. To the 5th, that he herd nor knew of no contracte between them or assurance together vntil they came to the Church dorr to be marryed.
6. To the 6th, that the said Joan & Rombald were acquainted together more than a quarter of a yere before their maryage.
7. To the 7th, that Joan dwelt with him & her mother at Edgecote at Rombaldes first acquaintance with her to his remembrance and Rombald with John Shilborne his godfather at Grendon.

Folio 81.

8. To the 8th, he knoweth nothing to depose.
9. To the 9th, that the said Rombald & Joan were asked 3 seuerall sondayes one after an other in the Churches (*sic*) of Edgecote where he herde the banes donne orderly at morninge praier, and also at Grendon by the certificat of the parson therof to the parson of Edgecote.
10. To the 10th, that he knoweth it to be true for he was present at their askinge in Edgecote at eche of the 3 times, the first Sonday of askinge being the next Sonday after the feast of All Saintes.

11. To the 11th, it was in the winter time, on the thursday before St Andrews day as before is answered in the thirde interrogatory being on a worke day.
12. To the 12th, that one Sr William Lewys parson of Edgecote marryed them, in the body of the Churche at Edgecote.
13. To the 13th, that he was parson of Edgecote before he marryed them 2 or 3 yeres, and dyed at after (*sic*) Christmas next after their maryage at Edgecote.
14. To the 14th, that they were marryed accordinge to the order of the booke & as marryages be now vsed so farre as he knoweth, being unlearned.
15. To the 15th, that the parson used such wordes in assuringe them together as the booke doth require a parte of the wourdes which the parson used were that he asked Rombald whether he wold take Joan to his wedded wyfe for better for worse for richer for poorer forsaking all other, and likewise askinge Joan the same, the both consented & plighted their trouthes together.

Folio 81d.

16. To the 16th, that the parson ioyned them hand in hande together and he gives as the reason for that he was then present.
17. To the 17th, that the parson asked them by proper name whether they the said Rombald & Joan wold take eche other to man & wyef.
18. To the 18th, that he remembreth some that were present at the maryage, himself, Nicholas Goodgame and his wief of Edgecote, William Follyat and his wief of Edgecote, John Ledbrokes wyfe of Edgecote, Henry Benet dwelling now at Fencott, John Matthew & his wife of Edgecote, Henry Ball & his wief of Edgecote, John Shilborne of Grendon, And Andrew Atkins the parish Clarke of Edgecote, with others whome he doth not remember.
19. To the 19th, that he did give Joan at the marryage day in the Churche to Rombald.
20. To the 20th, that the said Joan & Rombald lived together about xij yeres or more after their marryage vntil Rombald dyed.
21. To the 21st, that the said Joan had by Rombald one son which ys yet lyving.
22. To the 22nd, that the child was borne almost two years after their marryage.
23. To the 23rd, that the said Rombald & Joan lyved together as man & wyef vntil his death in Edgecot in a free holde which came by her father.
24. To the 24th, that there was never any exception made unto their maryage that ever he herde of either before or sens they were marryed.

Folio 82.

25. To the 25th, that the common fame is that the said Rombalde & Joan were laufull man & wyef and that they were alwayes so reputed & taken.

John Shilborne of Grendon underwood, co. Buckingham, 'weyver,' of the age of lx years or thereabouts, freeman (*libere condicionis*), where he has dwelt for the space of lx years or thereabouts, the second witness, sworn and examined, deposeth—

[*To the 3rd, 4th, 19th, 21st, 22nd, 24th and 25th articles he answers as* Barker *does above.*]

1. To the 1st article, that he hath known Joan the supposed wief of Rombald Benet even from her Childehood, for that his M^r^ with whome he dwelt was tenaunte unto her father in the howse wherin she now dwelleth: he also knew Rombald deceased & hath knowne him ever sens he was a yere old & under, who was under his government until he came to mans state, and by his meanes was put to one Archer of Hilesdon after the age of iiij yeres where he contynued until Archers death who dyed about a yere before Rombald was marryed. After Archers death he came to this deponent and with him tarryed until after Mychaelmas when he was marryed from him. And further saith that he being made of counsaile by the said Bennet did move the marryage unto her frendes.
2. To the 2nd, that he supposeth Joan to be under xxx at her marryage to his remembraunce.
5. To the 5th, that he knew of no contracte between the said Rombald & Joan vntil they came to the Church dore to be marryed, & that he hath herd Rombald say that he cared for no assuringe until he came to be marryed.

*Folio 82*d.

6. To the 6th, that the said Rombalde & Joan were first acquainted as he remembreth about the mydsomer before their marryage.
7. To the 7th, that the said Joan dwelt when the said Rombald was first suetor to her at Buckenhall with one Robert Lyne her brother in Lawe; whether her frendes were then knowing of y^t^ or no he knoweth not but so sone as they knew therof they gotte their consent therto. And that Rombald dwelt at Grendon with this deponent.
8. To the 8th, the former good will between them at Edgecot caused Rombald to goe fyve myles to seek her.
9. To the 9th, that they were asked solemnely thre seuerall sondayes at at the Churche of Grendon, which he knoweth to be true for that he was present & herd ye first him self.
10. To the 10th, that he knoweth by the parson of Grendons certificat made vnto the parson of Edgecote of the bannes asked, that they were accordingly asked; the very day of their first asking he remembreth not but saith yt was after mychaelmas.
11. To the 11th, this question is answered in the thirde and saith that yt was upon a working day; he remembreth the time well for y^t^ on the sonday after being St. Andrews day he went to Brackley fayer with her father.
12. To the 12th, that one Mr Lews parson of Edgecote marryed them in the church of Edgecote and he gives the reason for that he was present.
13. To the 13th, to the first part he knoweth nothing to depose, but saith that he lyved not a yere out after their marryage.

Folio 83.

14. To the 14th, that they were laufully marryed accordinge to the booke & as marryages now be used being then present.

15. To the 15th, that the priest used such wordes in assuringe them together as the booke doth require a parte of the wordes he remembreth the priest asked whether were any precontracts made by eche of them to any other or any other impedyment why they shoulde not laufully comme together who answered that there was no impediment & so were ioyned together.
16. To the 16th, that the said parson did ioyne them hande in hande together in his presence & divers other.
17. To the 17th, that the said parson asked Rombald whether he wolde take Joan to wyef & likewise Joan whether she wold take Rombald to husb. forsaking all others as it lieth in the booke.
18. To the 18th, he knoweth somme that were present at their maryage which are Nicholas Goodgame William ffollyat John Hews Henry Ball Richard barker, this deponent and Andrew Atkins the Clarke which held the book with others whom he remembreth not.
20. To the 20th, that they lived togethers after their marryage about xi or xii yeres or more to his remembrance.

*Folio 83*d.

23. To the 23rd, that they lived ever after their marryage together until Rombald Benetes death in the howse in Edgecote where she nowe dwelleth.

Andrew Atkins of Edgecote aforesaid, weyver, of the age of 50 years or thereabouts, the third witness, sworn, etc., deposeth as followeth—

[*To the 2nd, 4th, 12th, 19th, 20th, 21st, 24th and 25th articles he deposes as* Barker *does above, and to the 23rd article as* Shilborne *does.*]

1. To the 1st, that he knoweth Joan & knew Rombald Bennet hath knowen Joan ever sens she was xij yere old: he knew Rombald a yere befor he was marryed.
3. To the 3rd, that it is almost xiiij yeres sens the said Joan was marryed to Rombald Bennet.

5 and 6. To the 5th and 6th, he knoweth nothing to depose.

7. To the 7th, that as he hath herd Joan dwelt at Buckenhall with Roberte Lyne when Rombald first resorted to her, & he at Grendon with Jhon Shilborne, from Buckenhall fyve myles.
8. To the 8th, he knoweth nothing to depose.

Folio 84.

9. To the 9th, that the said Rombald and Joan were accordinge to the order of the Church solemnely asked in the Church 3 seuerall sondayes, in the Church of Edgecote for the parson there wrote the bannes.
10. To the 10th, he knoweth yt to be true that they were so seuerally asked, for he being Towne Clarke there herd yt every time asked, the first day of asking he remembreth not, but that yt was after mychaelmas about xiij yeres sens.
11. To the 11th, that they were marryed in the winter time on the thursday next before St. Andrews Day about xiij or xiiij yeres sens to his remembrance and on a working day.
13. To the 13th, that he was parson there a yere & an half or two yeres before he marryed them and lyved after their marryage vntil about Christmas next after.

14. To the 14th, that they were laufully marryed accordinge to the booke of comon praier.
15. To the 15th, that the parson used such wordes in assuring them together as the booke doth requier; the wordes a parte he saith were that the parson asked them in the Church at the time of matrymony whether they knew any impedyment, as they wold answer before god, by contracte or other wyse why they should not lawfully com together; they answered they knew no such impedyment.

*Folio 84*d.

16. To the 16th, that the parson ioyned them hand in hand together and he gives the reason for that he held the book being Clarke as before.
17. To the 17th, that the said Parson asked Rombald whether he wold take Joan to his laufull wyef, who answered yea, and also the said Joan to the lyke question.
18. To the 18th, that he was present at the marryage with Richard Barker John Shilborn Nicholas Goodgame William Follyat with divers moe whom he remembreth not.
22. To the 22nd, the childe was borne after their marryage a yere & more.

Folio 85.

And when these things had been done, the bishop questioned the said Joan as to whether she had any other witnesses to prove that she was lawfully joined in marriage to Rombald, and she alledged that Nicholas Goodgame and William Follyat of Edgecote, husbondmen, were very material witnesses to her in this behalf, & that they, being without a citation to give evidence, refused to come. Wherefore she prayed that they might be cited by the bishop and compelled to appear at suitable time & place. Whereupon the bishop cited them to appear before him on Saturday, 5 May next, at this place, and prorogued the cause till then. On which day Joan put in the original mandate, and upon this Goodgame and Follyat appeared, and on Joan's petition the bishop admitted them as witnesses and put them upon oath, etc., and admonished them to undergo examination, etc., notwithstanding that Robert Bedill is accused of contumacy. Their depositions are as follows—

Nicholas Goodgame of Edgecot aforesaid, husbandman, of the age of xl years or thereabouts, freeman (*libere condicionis*), where he was born and hath lived since his birth, the fourth witness, sworn, etc., deposeth as followeth—

*Folio 85*d.

[*To the 7th article he deposes as* Atkins *does above, to the 3rd, 4th, 5th, 6th, 12th, 19th, 20th, 21st, 22nd, 24th and 25th as* Barker *does, and to the 13th and 23rd as* Shilborne *does.*]

1. To the 1st article, that he knoweth Joan the supposed wief of Rombald Bennet and hath knowne her from his beginninge. Also he knew Rombald Benet but not longe before his marryage.
2. To the 2nd, he thinketh she was of thage of xxiij & upwardes when she was marryed to the said Rombald, and that she was Thomas Bassets daughter of Edgecote.
8. To the 8th, that he knoweth nothing to depose.
9. To the 9th, that the said Rombald Bennet & Joan were openly asked in the Church of Edgecote 3 seuerall sondayes accordinge to the order of the Churche.

10. To the 10th, he knoweth very well that they were accordingly asked for that he ys of that parish & then was & herd them; the very first day he knoweth not but yt was after mychelmas that they were so asked.

Folio 86.

11. To the 11th, that they were maryed on the Thursday before St. Andrews day as before is answered in the 3 question and he gave as the reason for that he was present at the marying being on a working day.
14. To the 14th, that they were marryed according to the order of the booke to his knowledge.
15. To the 15th, that the parson used such wordes in assuring them together as the booke doth require, a parte wherof he remembreth were I Rombald take the Joan to my wedded wyef for better for worse &c. and likewyse Joan said the like wordes to Rombald this he knoweth to be true for that he herd them.
16. To the 16th, that the parson ioyned the said Rombald & Joan hand in hand together at the same time in the Church of Edgecot.
17. To the 17th he answereth in the affirmative.

*Folio 86*d.

18. To the 18th, that John Shilborn him self Andrew Atkins William Follyat & Richard Barker with dyvers others whom he doth not remember were present at their marryng.

Folio 87.

William Follyat of Edgecote aforesaid, husbondman, of the age of xl years or thereabouts, freeman (*libere condicionis*), and there dwelling from his birth, the fifth witness, sworn, etc., deposeth as followeth—

[*To the 2nd, 6th, 12th, 19th, 20th, 21st, 24th and 25th articles he deposes as* Barker *does above, to the 9th and 14th as* Goodgame *does, and to the 16th and 23rd as* Shilborne *does.*]

1. To the 1st article, that he knoweth Joan the wyfe of Rombald Bennet and also knew the said Rombald somwhat before his marryage, but hath alwayes knowne her sens he could remember, but saith that she was Thomas Bassetes daughter as before ys said.
3. To the 3rd, it shalbe come the thursday before St. Andrews day next xiij or 14 yeres sens the said Joan was maryed to Rombald Bennet.
4. To the 4th, that he never herd of any contracte madd by either of them to any other but to themselfes.
5. To the 5th, he knoweth nothing to depose.
7. To the 7th, that Joan dwelt with Robert Lyne at Buckenhall when he herd the said Bennet first to be suetor to her & he dwelt with Shelborn at Grendon as he hath herd.

*Folio 87*d.

8. To the 8th, he knoweth nothing to depose.
10. To the 10th, he knoweth it to be true for that he being a parishner was present at all the times of asking, but what the first day was he knoweth not.
11. To the 11th, that they were marryed on the Thursday before St. Andrews day being workday about xiij or xiiij yeres sens St. Andrews

day being on a sonday which he remembreth well for that being Brackley fayre day he went thyther.

13. To the 13th, he knoweth nothing to depose.

15. To the 15th, the wordes were Rombald will you take Joan to your wedded wyf etc., & asked Joan the lyke both willing by assenting therto.

Folio 88.

17. The 17 is answered in the xvth.

18. To the 18th, that John Shilborn Nicholas Goodgame Henry Ball Richard Barker John Hewes Henry Atkins, this deponent and others whom he now remembreth not were present at this marryag of Rombald Benet & Joan in the Church of Edgecote.

22. To the 22nd he knoweth nothing to depose.

---

*Folio 88*d.

17 May. Sequestration of the vicarage of Crofte and the vicarage of Thorpe-by-Wainfleet, co. Lincoln, is committed to Christopher Cocker, gent.

Folio 89.

Here begineth a reconinge.[1]

15 June. The bishop committed the sequestration of the vicarage of Skellingthorpe, co. Lincoln, to Everard Walle[? r] under a safe sequestration, etc., and he is to render an account when he shall be required.

23 June. The bishop granted to Ambrose Vincent, cl., to exercise the office of a parochial curate in the church of Cathrop, Lincoln.

*Folio 89*d.

10 May. Before the bishop of his mere office, sitting as judge, in the presence of me Robert Bond, public notary, registrar.

The office of the bishop against William Tilbury and Thomas Baylie, clerks, who appeared personally before the bishop. Tilberie gave a reason that he was of right rector of Heddesore because he exhibited before the bishop his institution to the said rectory made by Nicholas formerly bishop of Lincoln, bearing date 2 Oct., 1566, being presented by John Borlace, esq., John Wilmote, Arthur Wilmote and James Wilmote, etc.

Thomas Baylie, cl., also appeared, [asserting] that he is rector of Heddisore, and because he doth not exhibit his institution on the presentation of Roland Hinde, the true patron of the same, as is alledged, the bishop enjoined him that forthwith he doe bringe his letters of institucion before him as he will answer to the contrarie. And he moreover enjoined him that he doe in no wise meddle with thadministracion of the sacraments or service there but quietly to suffer the said Tilbery to execute that office until by lawe either of them shalbe evicted as he will answer to the contrary, and that he doe bringe his institucion within this fortnight.

Folio 90.

Saturday, 2 June. Acts had (*habita*) at Buckden before the bishop and John Belley, his chancellor, sitting as judges, of their mere office, in the presence of me Robert Bond, public notary.

The office of the bishop against William Hutchinson, cl., curate of Felmer-

---

[1] These words seem to refer to the registrar's fees.

sham in the diocese of Lincoln in a cause of divorce. He standeth bounde in a recognizance for xl*l*. together with Robert Otewell of Felmersham aforesaid to stand to the order for her Majesty's commissioners ecclesiastical touchinge his marryeng of two wyves, and for his aparaunce at this daie. On which day Hutchinson appeared. At which day and place also apeareth Richarde Barnes of Boltisham, co. Cambridge, and aleadgeth that his sister Ellen Barron ys the lawfull wief of the said Hutchinson and that he offereth to proove by sufficient wytnesses. The said Hutchinson also offreth to prove a precontracte between Ellen Barron and John Johnson of Cambridge by wytnesses the names of whom are Richarde Chalyce Richard Barron William Thomson & his wief Peter Saunder and his wief of Botisham with others. Richard Baron appearing saith upon oath that when Hutchinson and his syster were maryed he dwelt at Cambridge and being examined upon the allegation he answereth that he never knewe of any precontracte between John Johnson & his syster. Richard Chalice came and, being sworn upon the said allegation, answereth that he never knewe of any precontracte or contracte between John Johnson & Ellen Baron his proof being short is adioyned (*sic*) to apeare before the ecclesiastical commissioners & to bring in further proof on Wednesday the xx June next to proove a precontracte &c. and further to answer that his abuse as the Courte shall awarde.

Folio 90d.

Robert Otwell of Felmersham, yeman, entered into a recognizance for 40*l*., etc.; the said Hutchinson appeared personally, etc.

Thursday, 7 June. George Lettys of Eaton in the diocese of Lincoln appeared before the bishop in his manor at Buckden, sitting as judge, and in the presence of me Robert Bond, public notary. He confessed *se habuisse carnalem copulacionem cum Johanna Thirsby et genuisse prolem.* Whereupon the bishop enjoined that for somuch as he entendeth to marry her in mittigacion of his punishment they both in the parish Church of Eaton to doe their punishment as the custom is at morning prayer and to marry her before mydsomer next. And he acknowledged that he was bound to the queen in xx*l*., etc.

2 July. The bishop granted letters dimissory to Thomas Heaton of Little Cootes in the diocese of Lincoln.

Folio 91.

Wednesday, 11 July. The office of the bishop against the rector of Congerston, co. Leicester, before the bishop sitting as judge in the parlour within his manor at Buckden, in the presence of me Robert Bonde, public notary, registrar. George Raven, cl., rector of Congerston, appeared personally, and saith that he hath licence from his L. to reade the wourde of God & to preache, which when he is required to shewe it apeareth it to be a testimoniale of his subscripcion unto the Articles of Religion accordinge to the Statute of 13 Eliz., being of the olde institution. And further saieth that he hath power given unto him from God immedyatly to preache by the wordes of Christ to his Apostles, Goe into the world & preache the gospell &c. And that it is lawfull for every Christien man having habilitie by learning to preache the Worde as he is commanded, &c. Afterwards he saith being orderly licenced by the superior power apointed in the Church

of God: he saith that he said to M^r^. Francis Hastinges that he had a licence from the Bishop to saie the word of God. The Bishop enjoined that he doe acknowledge that he lied & spake slaunderously of his L. in that he reported untruely he had a licence to preache, which to be done before M^r^. Hastinges & M^r^. Doctor Chippingdale within this seven night, & further the said Reverend father doth suspend him from all ecclesiastical functions until &c.

Folio 91d.

Fridaie, 13 July. My L. directed his letters unto the parish of Cathorpe on that day eight weekes to obiecte against their parson at Buckden, who against that day is to be sent for.

Thursday, 12 July. Before the bishop, sitting *ex officio* in the parlour within his manor of Buckden in the presence of me Robert Bond, public notary, registrar.

The office of the bishop against the rector of Sherington.—On which day appeared personally Edward Ardes and Christopher Holyman of the same, gentlemen (*gen'*), and exhibited before the bishop the following articles in writing against the said rector, viz.—

1. Item that he is a comon dronkerd.
2. Item that he said *De profundis* in latine in the churche the 24 of June and said it was a good praier and had not ben used many aday.
3. Item that he the 26 of May wolde have toke away a mans wief from him by the highe waie & used such filthy speech that they banished him out of their company.
4. Item within this moneth when he had said half service he got him out and sate on the church wall and said I tarie for one which shoulde have ben here & clapt up the booke & went his way with out any more service.
5. Item about that time on a Satterday beinge at evening praier hearing a childe crie, yea said he, is there this rule and said no more but shutt his booke & went out of the Churche.
6. Item that he is a great swearer & blasphemer of godes name.
7. Item that he wolde have ravished one Agnes Saunds[1] M^rs^. Ardes mayde at one Dayes howse & pluckt of her kerchief & was faine to crie for helpe, one Dayes wief & Mary Henley came in & helpte her.

Folio 92.

8. Item that on mydsomer even last at evening praier certaine tolled on of the belles in the steple when the parson cominge into the churche looked up saienge yea art thou there then fare well & so went his way out of the Church with out further saieng of service.

Thereupon the said Ardes and Holyman appeared personally to prove the said articles, and produced as witnesses Richard Ardes, gent., Anthony Smith, Robert Wallys and Robert Bosworth, whom the bishop, before the said rector, charged with an oath to answer faithfully, etc. *Adveniend' Richardo Ardes.*

Folio 93.

3 July. Joseph Cryche, B.A., admitted to exercise the office of a schoolmaster within the diocese of Lincoln. *Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi.*

---

[1] The second and last letters of this name are rather doubtful.

Wednesday, 18 July. Against Elizabeth Blettisho. Before the bishop in his manor at Buckden, sitting of his mere office, in the presence of me Robert Bond, public notary, registrar, appeared personally Elizabeth Bletso, wife of William Bletso of Cheryorton in the diocese of Lincoln, attached by letters, etc., and the bishop enjoined her that with in thes thre weekes she do discharge her self from her M^r^ where she now serveth and from thens to departe & lyve with her husband under pain of law, etc.

Saturday, 21 July. Against the rector of Cranehoo in the archdeaconry of Leicester. Before the bishop in his parlour at Buckden appeared personally Richard Hackney, cl., rector of Craneho, who confessed that he suffred poppettes to plaie in the Churche of Cranehoo, and submitted himself, etc. Whereupon the bishop, proceeding against him, suspended him from celebrating divine service within his church or elsewhere until, etc. And the bishop ordered him to appear personally before him on Friday, 3 August next, etc., to hear, etc.

*Folio 93*d.

Monday, 23 July. Before the bishop sitting in the parlour within his manor of Buckden, against Robert Cheveney, cl., vicar of Tilton, co. Leicester, in a cause of adultery, the said Cheveney appeared personally. Cheveney answered before the commissary of the archdeacon of Leicester, etc., as by the following acts done before the same commissary appears—

In the visitation of the archdeacon of Leicester, 27 March, 1576.

Tylton—John Faucett and William Pawmer, churchwardens; William Knighte and Fabian Burduit, *jurati.*

They say upon their oath that the vicar of Tilton hath comitted adultery with Elizabeth Willemott (as she saith), and she claimeth marriage of him. On 13 April, 1576, the vicar appeared in the church of St. Martin in the town of Leicester, before the judge (*domino*), holding court, and the judge tendered the oath to him to answer concerning the articles, etc., exhibited by the churchwardens, and admonished him to appear in his usual dwelling-house to undergo examination at one p.m. the same day. At which time and place he appeared again, and confessed *se carniliter cognovisse dictam Elizabetham* (which confession the judge accepted), but utterly denies a contract. Whereupon the judge admonished the vicar to be present at the next court of instance to see to further procedure according to the exigency of the law. On the last day of April the said Elizabeth appeared, and confesses that fornication was committed between her and the vicar of Tilton; she alledges moreover marriage or at least espousals contracted between them. Whereupon she prayed that he might be charged on oath by the office of the judge to keep such contract of marriage; and, further, be restrained in the meantime by the authority of the judge from making a contract with another person or solemnizing marriage.

And at her petition the judge decreed that he should be cited, etc.

It agrees with the original,

Jo. Gote, public notary.

At the petition of the said commissary the bishop granted letters to attach the same [vicar], and by the said attachment he now appeared and submitted himself, etc. Whereupon the bishop suspended him from celebrating divine service until he should otherwise see fit; and he ordered him to appear personally on Monday, 20 Aug. next, to hear his final decree against him, etc.

Folio 94.

31 July. The bishop granted to Thomas Kendall, M.A., [a licence] to exercise the office of a schoolmaster in any competent place within the diocese of Lincoln.

2 Aug. Wybarton rectory.—The bishop, William Yaxley, gent., for this time patrone of the same benefice now voyde by the laufull deprivacion of the last incumbent, personally being before him in his parlour within his manor of Buckden, in the presence of me Robert Bonde, public notary, actuary unto the said reverend father, and presenting unto his L. one Thomas Morley clerke to the same benefice, his L. by examinacion finding him not capable thereof as yet, taketh this order that the said William Yaxley from and at this day first havinge lawfull intymacion of the vacacion of the said rectory wherby he hath full six monethes to present therunto, doth apointe the said Morley to apply his study for thes vj monethes and at thend of the said six moneths to present him self by Mr Yaxleys presentacion to his L. if his L. can then upon further examinacion finde him capable and worthy therof to admytt him therunto, or els upon his reiection his L. doth promys vnto the said William Yaxley fyve moneths of his lapse to present a sufficient Clarke unto the same. So it is. Ro. Bond.

Folio 94d.

2 Aug. Thomas Nicolson, cl., curate of the parish church of St. Neots, personally appearing and praying a licence to preach (*preponendum*[1]) the Word of God publicly within the church aforesaid, the bishop granted his petition within the said church only, and not elsewhere, until he shall otherwise order. Ro. Bond.

3 Aug. Against Richard Hackney, cl., rector of Cranehoo in the diocese of Lincoln. He hath this time and place for appearing in person to hear the bishop's will. And the bishop ordered him that upon sondaie next in the pulpitt before his congregation he shall openly acknowledge that he hath ben convented before the Bisshop his Ordinarie upon Complaint that he suffred the Churche of God & howse of praier to be prophanely abused with Poppet plaies and that this his offence he doth acknowledge and is sorie for yt and requireth his parishners not to take anie ensample to doe or suffer the like hereafter and in consideracion of his repentance shall give unto the poor of the parishe iij*s*. iiij*d*. And he is discharged, and in no wise hereafter shall suffer any such order eyther by morrys daunce or otherwise to be in his Churche but shall beforehand complaine unto the Justices thereof. And upon the performance hereof he ys restored unto the celebration of ecclesiastical functions.

Folio 95.

3 Aug. Against John Lawman of Eaton in the diocese of Lincoln, miller. He appeared before the bishop, and confessed that he had maried Alice

[1] '*Prædicandum*' in margin.

Stores of the same parishe at Witlessey in the Diocesse of Elie the first daie of Julie 1576 by John Foster Curate of the same parishe ; he is as well to answer his disordered marryage as also for that he before the marryage begotte his wief with childe. The bishop ordered him that thes two sondaies next at morninge prayer he and his said wief shall in eche of them a white sheet doe their penaunce, as the custom is. William Godfrey of Buckden and the said John acknowledged themselves bound in the sum of 20 marks that they would observe the said penance.

8 Aug. Against the vicar of Tilton. Robert Cheveney, cl., vicar of Tilton, as he asserted, in the archdeaconry of Leicester, appeared personally, and prayed the bishop that his resignation of the said vicarage might be admitted, and the said vicarage be declared and pronounced empty and vacant.

10 Aug. The resignation by Robert Wharfe, cl., rector of the parish church of Somerby, of his said church, was read before the bishop in the presence of Robert Tailour, cl., and the bishop accepted it and pronounced the church to be vacant, etc.

6 Sept., at Buckden. Robert Pattinson admitted to preach. *Nomen volens subscripsi.*

Folio 96.

7 Sept. Against Francis Babington, cl., rector of Cathorpe, co. Lincoln. The said rector appeared before the bishop in the parlour within the manor of Buckden, and exhibited in court his letter of plurality as well for the rectory of Caythorpe, Lincoln (patron—Anthony Thorold, esq.), as for the vicarage of Aldworth in the diocese of Salisbury (patrons—St. John's College, Cambridge), bearing date Matthew,[1] etc., 22 Nov., 1560, and the first year of his consecration, and the confirmation of the same, beginning Elizabeth, etc., and dated 22 Nov., and the third year of her reign. His institution to the rectory of Caythorpe, dated 19 March, 1558, by bishop Watson. There appeared also parishioners of Cathorpe and exhibited against the rector articles in writing which remain in the possession of the registrar. When the bishop had maturely considered and become acquainted with the circumstances of the said articles, he ordered Babington to reside between this and All Saints next under pain of law, etc., and in his absence there to apoint a sufficient curate to supply his place. His qualificacion dated 10 March, 1 Elizabeth, by Sir Ambrose Dudley.

8 Sept. Citation and excommunicacion of Everith Walles in blank with seals only.[2]

14 Sept. The bishop granted to John Turner the sequestration of the vicarage of Brickill Parva, co. Buckingham.[2]

25 Sept. Wallington rectory. Mr. Bollys of the same, esq., presented a certain Master Sterne, S.T.B., to the same.

*Folio 96*d.

28 Sept. Henry Ledsham admitted to preach the Word of God throughout the diocese of Lincoln. *Volens subscripsi.*

---

[1] *I.e.* Matthew archbishop of Canterbury.

[2] These two entries have light slanting lines drawn across them and are probably intended to be struck out.

24 Sept. Citations were issued to summon Thomas Bostock, rector of Basingham, William Smith, rector of Wadyngham, Richard Cove, rector of Welborne, and William Power, rector of Nameby, at their personal residences in and upon their several benefices, to appear within xxx days after the execution of the aforesaid citations, and also when the xxx days have expired, on the sixth day after the citation at Buckden in the consistory place there before the bishop if justice shall be administered, to exhibit in person their letters of institution and orders, and letters of dispensation, etc.

26 Sept. Similar citations for William Hanby, rector of Brokelsby, William Thorp, rector of Braughton, Thomas Wethered, rector of Binbrok Mary's, and William Thomson, vicar of Frodingham, with intimation, etc.

Folio 97.

27 Sept. Similar citation also for Thomas Tailour, rector of Coningsby, George Jackson, rector of Westerkeale, George Jackson, rector of Easterkeal south, James Saer, vicar of Stallingbrughe, and Mr. Dawes, rector of Thedilthorp Helen's, with intimation, etc.

Similar citations for George Jackson, rector of Easterkeale north, John Thorneff, rector of Ingoldesby, Thomas Brownhead, rector of Benington, David Wood, rector of Allington, and John Dee, rector of Longledneham, for the same reason.

Oct. 3. [The bishop] granted the sequestration of the rectory of Hemingby to William Slack, cl., and he is under bond for 40*l.*

12 Oct. Sequestration of the vicarage of Felmersham is granted to Thomas Nicolson, cl., and he has to render an account when required, etc. He is not under bond.

Folio 97d.

22 Oct. Richard Tawle of the parish of Keston, co. Huntingdon, appeared and entered into a recognizance for xx*l.* with the queen under the condition that he shall appeare before the bishop at all time and times when he shall have lawfull warning therof there to awnswer to such matters as are to be obiected against him.

Folio 98.

Monday, 5 Nov., at Buckden. Henry Sytern, fellow of King's College, Cambridge, B.A., admitted to preach the Word of God. *Articulis prenominatis subscripsi Lubens.*[1]

[2]*12 Nov. Christopher Holmes admitted to the vicarage of Twyford, Leicester, vacant by death, on the collation of the bishop, by lapse.* Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi.[2] He did not have institution.

*Folio 98*d.

13 Nov. There appeared before the bishop at Bugden William Power, rector of Nameby, co. Lincoln, chaplain to lord Burghley, lord treasurer of England, sufficiently dispensed with; and the bishop made this order, that from the feast of Easter next unto the feast of St. Michael the archangel following he shall reside upon his benefice at Nameby, and afterwards appoint a fit and proper curate to celebrate divine service and administer the sacraments, otherwise the bishop will put in a proper person, etc.

---

[1] He was ordained priest the same day (see page 87).
[2—2] These words are struck out.

13 Nov. Robert Grace admitted to the rectory of Branston, vacant by death, on the presentation of William Hortop. Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi.[1]

20 Nov. William Knight (*Guliemus* (sic) *Knightœus*), admitted to the rectory of Ludgarsall, Buckingham, vacant by the deprivation of John Barker, etc. (see page 50). The deprivation is wanting (*deest dep'*).

23 Nov. The sequestration of the rectory of West Allington was granted to Nicholas Aldy, gent.

23 Nov. There appeared Mr Dawes, rector of Thedilthorpe St. [Helen's[2]], by his letters to which the bishop made answer that he shall reside upon his said benefice with all possible despatch, saving his health, otherwise, etc.

[3]*24 Nov. John Brathwat admitted to the rectory of Hemmingby, Lincoln, vacant by lapse.* Præfixis articulis liberter (*sic*) subscripsi.[3] He did not have institution.

Folio 99.

15 Nov. The resignation by Boniface Martine, cl., rector of the parish church of Pillham, Lincoln, of his said rectory, was read before the bishop in his house or manor of Buckden in a certain parlour, and the bishop admitted it, and pronounced the church to be vacant, in the presence of Richard Banister, yeoman, John Parsons and Thomas Frier.

Folio 99d.

[? 6] Dec. Ralph Tomlyn admitted to preach the Word of God within the rectory[4] of Aspeden, Hertford. *Volens subscripsi.*

Folio 100.

Friday, 21 Dec., at Buckden. William Whytaker admitted to preach the Word of God. *Volens subscripsi.*[5]

Friday, 21 Dec., at Buckden. Leonard Ward admitted to preach the Word of God within the archdeaconry of Leicester. *Prenominatis articulis volens subscripsi.*

24 Dec. David Price appeared and exhibited a presentation of the rectory of Wrastlingworth in the diocese of Lincoln, of the patronage of the queen, etc., and the bishop admitted him into the same; care must therefore be taken that no one be admitted to the same, because it is filled by the said Price as rector (see page 61). 10*s*.

Folio 100d.

[A.D. 1576-7.]

17 Jan. Ralph Calverley admitted to preach the Word of God throughout the whole of the diocese of Lincoln. *Prefixis articulis subscripsi.*[6]

Folio 101.

16 March. The sequestration of the rectory of Wilden, co. Bedford, is committed to John Adams and John Wilshire, husbandmen, of Welden aforesaid.

---

[1] The entry is struck out. Grace was admitted to this benefice 8 May, 1577 (see page 39, where 'Graie' and 'Horrop' should be 'Grace' and 'Hortop.')

[2] This word is omitted in the text. Cp. page 15.

[3]—[3] These words have been struck out.

[4] 'parish church' in margin.

[5] He was ordained deacon and priest the same day (see page 87).

[6] He was admitted to the church of Wyberton on the same day (see page 17).

*Folio 101*d.

A.D. 1577.

29 March. The sequestration of the vicarage of Eston is committed to William Bedill, Edward Thurston and John Sutton of the same, 'yomen,' during the vacancy of the same, and they made oath to render an account.

4 April. Administration of the goods of Richard Logsdon, deceased, is committed to Eleanor his wife. And with the said widow Henry Marlebro and William Hunt, gentlemen (gen'), of Eaton and Chawson, co. Bedford, are under bond to administer faithfully.

27 April, at Buckden. George Mason admitted to exercise the office of a schoolmaster within the parish of Hallywell. *Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi.* He paid nothing.

Folio 103.

23 May, at Buckden. George Booth, M.A., admitted to preach the Word of God. *Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi.*[1]

23 May, at Buckden. John Marsh, M.A., admitted to preach the Word of God. *Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi.*[1]

*Folio 103*d.

2 June. Samuel Otes admitted to preach the Word of God within the deanery of Baldocke. *Præfatis articulis et ordinibus* (sic) *volens subscripsi.*

11 June. Alexander Shepperd, vicar of Whitchurch, admitted to preach the Word of God in the deaneries of Mursley, Wendover and Buckingham. *Prefatis articulis et ordinacionibus volens subscripsi.*

Folio 104.

14 June. William Beridg admitted to preach the Word of God within the diocese of Lincoln. *Prenominatis articulis et ordinationibus volens subscripsi.*

14 June. Thomas Sarson admitted to preach the Word of God within the diocese of Lincoln. *Prenominatis articulis et ordinationibus volens subscripsi.*

26 June. John Clyffe admitted to the vicarage of Broughe, Lincoln, vacant by cession, on the collation of the bishop. Volens subscripsi.[2]

Folio 105.

*6 July. The sequestration of the rectory of Brockelsby is committed to Roger Newton, cl., and he is under bond for 40*l. *to render a faithful account.*[2]

Wednesday, 17 July, in the chapel within the palace at Lincoln. Robert Hall admitted both to the diaconate and presbyterate, [3]and to the vicarage of Burton by Stather.[3] *Prenominatis articulis et ordinationibus volens subscripsi* (see page 88).

*Folio 105*d.

26 July, at Lincoln. Roger Rowth admitted to preach the Word of God within the county of Lincoln. *Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi.*

27 July. Richard Spenlay admitted to exercise the office of a schoolmaster anywhere within the diocese of Lincoln. *Prefatis articulis volens subscripsi.*

---

[1] He was admitted to the diaconate and the priesthood the same day (see page 88).
[2] These entries have been struck out.
[3—3] These words have been struck out.

27 July, at Lincoln. John Rawlins admitted to preach the Word of God within the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow. *Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi.*

Folio 106.

30 July, at Lincoln. Alan Friar[1] (*Frerus*), admitted to preach the Word of God within the parish of Mumby and within the space of a mile around the same. *Prefixis articulis volens subscripsi.*

6 Aug. Robert Malory admitted to exercise the office of a parochial curate in the church of Ednam. *Subscripsi.*

*Folio 106*d.

Up to this point Robert Bonde has received all the fees.[2]

Folio 107.

30 Aug., at Lincoln. Richard Harrison, B.A., licensed to preach the Word of God within the parish of Hough-upon-the-Hill and within the space of three miles around the same. *Prefixis articulis quatenus cum dei verbo consentiant volens subscribo.*

*Folio 107*d.

. . . Sept., at Lincoln. Mathias Pigott admitted to preach the Word of God within the parishes of Beachampton and Calverton, co. Buckingham. *Hicis* (sic) *articulis volens subscripsi.*

24 Sept. In a certain little court (*cavaculo*) at the palace of Lincoln, Thomas Bostock, rector of Basingham appeared before the bishop, who commanded him to abide upon his same church before the feast of All Saints, and to reside to the extent that the law [enjoins], etc., under pain, etc.

19 Sept. Richard Lyveley admitted to preach the Word of God throughout the diocese of Lincoln. *Predictis articulis libenter subscripsi.*

*Folio 111*d.

A.D. 1573.

. . . .[3] Citation made for John Ward, vicar of Somerby, at the instance of Thomas Hill of Cottesmore, co. Rutland.

The rectory of [Wi]lkesby, co. Lincoln, is full because Augustine Fitzwilliams, cl., is rector in the same, and he entered a *caveat* 1 July, 1573. Let care be taken, etc.

Thomas Saintpoll, esq., has the advowson of Rysom rectory, co. Lincoln, of the gift or grant of a certain Anthony Garnet, warden of Balliol college, Oxford, and the fellows of the same; and he entered a *caveat* 6 July, 1573. Let care be taken, etc. And the right of presentation bears date 10 Nov., 1561, 3 Elizabeth.

John Graye, cl., was presented to the rectory of Ulceby *cum* Fordington, co. Lincoln, by John Coupledyke, esq.; and the bishop did not accept his presentation, inasmuch as he did not produce his letters of orders or the letters testimonial of his parishioners. Therefore he is respited till another time. Let care be taken, etc. And he entered a *caveat* 8 July, 1573, that no one be admitted to the same except Graye first be called.

---

[1] See page 85.

[2] These words come between entries dated 26 and 27 August respectively.

[3] The date has been torn away, but the entry probably belongs to the year 1573, like the other entries on this folio.

[? A.D. 1573-4.[1]]

Folio 112.

To my welbeloved in christ Mr Rychar Barber M^r^ elmar maister lund or to any ij of them.

Deerly beloved in o^r^ saviour christe these [are][2] to requyre yow vpon the recepte her[eof] to convente byfore yow in my name the clergy of my dioces dwellinge within the precincte [of] leycetershere and to know of them whether they have observed fully in all pointes the quene her maiesties Iniunccions concerninge suche sermons as they and every of them are bounde by the same ever yere to make wherein if yow fynd them fawty then to execute in my name and by my aucthorytie the penalties of the said Iniuncions vnles they wyll shew them se[lves] wyllinge and that with owte compulcion to co[ntribute] som reasonable som to the fyndinge of th . . . convenyente preachers which shalbe fownde to supply theyre necligances hereafter in that behalfe whereunt[o] if they shew them selves conformable as my truste is they wyll do throw your good perswacions then my further desyre is that yow & they withowte compulcion wyll repaire to the rig[ht] honorable my lorde the earle of Huntington and byfore him and suche other woorshep[ful] as he wyll appointe to manifeste and declare [the] gentyllnes to be shewed vpon my requeste c[oncerning] the premisses the cawse is godly and therefore [the] furderinge the same as he shall reward yow [and so] shall yow be sure to deserve the lyke friend[ship from] me when and as often as occasion shalb[e] thereunto god kepe yow in [his] tuiton. from netlam this xxj of feb[ruary].[1]

*Folio 112*d.

[Be]loued cons[ider]inge that the cheeffe parte and funccion of a prieste or mynister consystith in preachinge goddes woord. And allso percevinge how that the want and lacke of hable preachers within the shere of leycester cawsyth that the sayd worde is not so effectually publysshed amonges goddes people as the scripture inforcithe and as the queene her maiestie by her iniunccions commandeth therefore my harty desyre and peticion vnto yow is that for the fullfillynge of your dewties concerninge the premisses yow and every of yow of yowr own benevolence and goodwyll with owte any manner of compulcion vpon the recepte of these my letters wyll amongst your sellfes accord and agree what for every yere yow wylbe contente to disburse towardes the provydinge of such meete and convenyent preachers as shalbe fownd hable and meete to discharge yow of suche your sermons to the fyndinge whereof the said Iniunccions doth bynd yow And if yow wyll vowchsafe to declare your conformyties in this behalfe to the ryght honorable my lorde the earle of Huntington and to my offycers M^r^ barbar M^r^ elmar Mr Lunde with suche other woorshipful of the shere as my said lord shall thinke meete to associate with him for that purpose yow shall inforce me to take such that your doinges in most thankefull wise and therefore hereafter binde me to shew yow and every of yow suche favour as reason shall requyre when

[1] The year to which this and the two following letters should be assigned is uncertain. In the *Register* they follow the entry of 8 July, 1573, printed above. Barber was archdeacon of Leicester during the whole of Cooper's episcopate. The reason of Elmar's inclusion in the commission is not apparent. John Londe became prebendary of Leicester St. Margaret in 1560, and John Robinson was collated to the prebend 29 March, 1580. These dates point to the letters being earlier than 1580.

[2] The fore-edge of the folio has decayed away, and the missing words or letters have been supplied conjecturally in square brackets.

occacion shalbe ministred thereunto. Your ordinary and frend from Netlam this xxth of february.

To my welbeloved the clergy of leycestersheere and to every of them.

*Folio 113*d.

Clergy of my (*sic*)
My very good [Lord]

Right honorable after de[w] commendacions these shalbe to signifie unto yow that I have directed certen letters to the clergy of my dioces dwellinge within the precyncte of Leycestershere the contentes whereof are to require of them what of theire benevolence and good wyll every of them wyll graunte by the yeere to find som learned preachers to do that which to them dothe apperteine concerninge suche sermons to be made as the queene her majestie by her iniuncions dothe requyre of them theire conformyties in which behalfe please yow I have desyred my brethern and frendes Mr Barber Mr Elmar and Maister Lund to enquyre and the same to intimate unto your honour and to suche other woorshepfull of the said shere as it shall please your honour to make privye thereunto In the which matter if yt shall please you for goddes cawse to travell I dowte not but he wyll rewarde yow accordingly with his contynuall blessinge whiche I wyll pray dayly to be pooryd upon yow and yours in most ample wise from Netlam this xxth of february.

To the right honorable and my very good lord the earle of Huntington these be yeven.

Folio 114.

ARTICLES TOWCHEINGE PREACHERS AND OTHER ORDERS FOR THE CHURCHE.[1]

That the lawes late made againste recusantes be putt in more due execution consideringe the benefitt that hath growen unto the churche thireby wher they haue bene soe executed and thencoragement which they and others doe receive by remisse executinge thereof.

That all preaching readeinge catechizinge and other such like exercises in private places & families where unto others doe resort beinge not of the same familie be utterlie inhibited seinge the same was never permitted as laufull under anie Christian maiestrate but is a manifest signe of Schisme and a cause of contencion in the churche.

That none be permitted to preache reade or Catechize in the churche or ells where unlesse he do fower times in the yere at the leaste saye Service and minister the Sacramentes accordinge to the booke of common prayre.

That all preachers and others in ecclesiasticall orders doe at all tymes wear and use such kinde of Apparell as ys prescribed unto them by the booke of Advertizementes and her Maiesties Iniunctions Anno primo.

That none be permitted to preache or interprett the Scriptures unlesse he be A preiste or Deacon at the leaste admitted thereunto according to the lawes of this Realme.

---

[1] These articles were issued by Archbishop Whitgift, after consultation with the bishops of the province, 19 October, 1583. They are printed by Gee and Hardy, pages 481-4, from Whitgift's register at Lambeth.

That none be permitted to preache reade catechize administer the Sacraments or to execute anie other ecclesiasticall function by what aucthoritye soever he be admitted thereunto unlesse he ffirst[1] consent and subscribe to these Articles followeinge before the Ordinarye of the diocesse wherein he preacheth readeth catechizeth or ministreth the Sacramentes &c.[2] viz.

1. That her maiestie under god hath & oughte to haue the Souerantie and rule over all manner persons born within her Realmes dominions and countries of what estate ether ecclesiasticall or temporall soever they be And that noe other forrane power prelate State or Potentate hath or oughte to haue anie jurisdiction power superiorite preheminence or aucthoritie ecclesiasticall or speituall within her Maiesties said Realms dominions and countries.

2. That the booke of common prayre, and of orderinge Bisshopps Priestes and Deacons conteyneth [3]in yt nothinge[3] contrarye to the word of god And that the same maye lawfully be used and that he himselfe will use the form in the said booke prescribed in publique prayer and Administracion of the Sacramentes and none other.

*Folio 114*d.

3. That he alloweth the booke of Articles of Religion agreed upon by the Archbisshopps and Bisshopps of bothe provinces and the whole Clergie in the Convocation houlden at London in the yere of our Lord god 1562 And sett forthe by her Maiesties Aucthoritie And that he beleveth all the Articles therein conteyned to be agreable to the word of god.

That from henceforthe none be admitted to anie orders ecclesiasticall unlesse he doe then presentlie showe to the Bisshopp a true Presentacion of himselfe to a Benefice then voide within the dioces or jurisdiction of the said Bisshopp or unlesse he shewe unto the said Bisshopp a true certificate where presentlie he maye be placed to serve some Cure within the same diocesse or jurisdiction or unles he be placed in some Cathedrall or Collegiate Churche or College in Cambrydge or Oxford or unlesse the said Bisshopp shall then forthwith place him in some vacant benefice or Cure.

And that noe Bishopp henceforthe[4] admitt anie into orders but such as shalbe of his owne diocesse unlesse he be of one of the uniuersities or bringe his letters dimissories from the Bisshopp of the diocesse and be of the[5] age full xxiiij[tie] yeres And a graduate of the Uniuersities[6] or at the leaste able in the lattin tonge to yeld an accompte of his faithe accordinge to the Articles of religion agreed uppon in Convocacion And that in such sorte as that he can note the Sentences of Scripture whereuppon the truthe of the said Articles is grownded, And bringe a sufficient Testimoniall with him of his honest lyfe and conversation eyther under the seale of some Colledge in the Universities where he hath remained or from some Justice of the peace with other honest men of that parishe, where he hath made his abode for thre yeres before.

---

[1] Omit 'first' (Gee and Hardy).
[2] Omit '&c.' (*ibid.*)
[3–3] 'nothing in it' (*ibid.*)
[4] Add 'do' (*ibid.*)
[5] Omit 'the' (*ibid.*)
[6] 'University' (*ibid.*)

And that the Bisshoppe which shall admitt anie into orders beinge not in this manner qualyfied be by the Archebisshopp with the assisstance of some one other Bishopp suspended from admitting anie into orders for the space of twoe yeres.

And that noe Bisshopp institute any into a Benefice but such as be of the habilitie before described.[1] And if the Arches by double Quarrel or otherwise proceed against the said Bisshopp for refusall of such as be not of that ability but[2] that the Archebisshopp of Canterbury either by his own Aucthoritie or by means procured by her maiesty may staye such process that the endeavour of the bishop may take place.

That one kinde of Translation of the Bible be only used in publique service as well in Churches as chapels and that to be the same which is nowe aucthorized by consent of the bishops.

Folio 115.

That from henceforthe there be noe commutation of pennance but in rare respectes and uppon greate consideracion, and when yt shall appere to the Bisshopp himselfe that that shalbe the best waye for wyninge and reforminge of the offendor. And that the penaltie be employed eyther to the releife of the poore of that parishe, or to other godlye uses, and the same well witnessed and made manifest to the congregation. And yet yf the faulte be notorious that the offendor make some satisfaction eyther in his owne person with declaration[3] of his repentaunce openlie in the churche, or ells that the minister of the Churche openlie in the pulpit signifie to the[4] people his submission and declaration of his repentaunce done before the ordinarye and allso in token of his repentance what porcion of monye he hath giuen to be imployed to the uses abouenamed.

As persones of honest worshipfull, and honorable calleinge maye necessarryly and reasonablie haue occasions sometimes to solemnize marryage by licence for the banes askeinge or for once or twice withoute anie greate harme, soe for avoideinge generallye of inconveniences noted in this behalfe yt is thoughte expedient that noe dispensations be graunted for marryage withoute banes but under sufficient and lardge bondes with these condicions followeinge ffyrste that there shall not afterwardes appere anie laufull lett or Impediment by reason of anie precontracte, consanquinitie, affinitie, or anie other laufull meanes whatsoever. Secondlie, that there be not at that present tyme of graunteinge such dispensation anie sute, plainte, querele or demaund moved or dependinge before anie Judge ecclesiasticall or temporall for and concerninge anie such lawfull impediment betweene such the parties. And thirdlie that[5] they proceade not to the Solemnization of the marryage withoute the consent of[6] parentes or governors. Lastlye that the marryage be openlie solempnized in the churche. The coppye of which bond is to be sett downe and giuen in chardge for euerye Bysshopp in his dioces to followe. Provided that whoesoever offendeth againste this order be suspended *ab executione officii* for one halfe yere.

[End of COOPER'S *REGISTER*.]

---

[1] 'prescribed' (*ibid.*)
[2] Omit 'but' (*ibid.*)
[3] 'declarations' (*ibid.*)
[4] 'his' (*ibid.*)
[5] Omit 'that' (*ibid.*)
[6] Add 'the' (*ibid*)

[*REGISTER, 1580-1618.*]

A.D. 1580.

Folio 1, *missing.* [*Visitation of the Dean and Chapter by the Bishop, 16 May.*]

Folio 2.

when all concerned had been precognized Master John Robinsonne pronounced those who did not appear contumacious, and directed that the business of the commission should proceed. Whereupon Master Thomas Harris, public notary, chapter-clerk, exhibited letters certificatory of the dean and chapter, sealed with their common seal, containing the names and surnames of the dean and canons residentiary, and of all dignitaries, archdeacons, prebendaries, vicars choral, chaplains, poor scholars, choristers, and all other officials and ministers cited. After which, by order of the said Master John Robinsonne, as judge, he preconized those cited and, after waiting a while, pronounced such as did not appear contumacious, reserving the penalty of their contumacy until Wednesday, 15th June next, to which day he prorogued the visitation and all matters arising out of it, summoning all to appear in person in the chapter-house at the usual hour.

Letter addressed to Thomas bishop of Lincoln, or his vicar-general or commissary, by the dean and chapter acknowledging the receipt of his mandate, and stating that in compliance with it they had cited [*folio 2d.*] those whose names are given below, to appear at the place and time appointed. Sealed with their common seal, in their chapter-house, 16 May.

Dignitaries.

Master William Wickham, dean.
Master John Robinson, precentor and archdeacon of Bedford.
Gregory Garthe, chancellor.
William Cole, archdeacon of Lincoln.
Richard Barber, archdeacon of Leicester.
John Longlond, archdeacon of Buckingham.
Robert Condall, archdeacon of Huntingdon.
Thomas Sparke, archdeacon of Stow.
Michaell Renyger, subdean.

Prebendaries.

John Chandler—Ailesbury.
Richard Tailer—Corringham.
John Richardson—Heydor-*cum*-Waltham.
John Sowthouse—Asgerbie.
Robert Cressye—Farrendon.
John Stoyt—Thornegat.
Henry Randes—Leighton Ecclesia.
Gabriel White—Leighton Bosard.
William Wickham—St. Botulph.
John Wintle—All Saints in Hungate.
Edward Edgeworthe—St. Martin.
Thomas Noke—Carleton-cum-Thurlebie.
John Flower—Stowe Longa.
John Dighton—Ketton.

PREBENDARIES.

John Martin—Bedford Minor.
Clement Martin—Welton Brinckhall.
Thomas Randes—Langforth Ecclesia.
Christopher Rowlyns—Brampton.
Ethelbert Burdet—Welton Westhall.
John Brereton—Sutton in Marisco.
Thomas Todd—Leicester.
Samuel Todd—Centum Solidorum.
Robert Hovenden—Clifton.
Richard Barber—Lidington.
Henry Ince—Norton Episcopi.
Robert Norgate—Decem Librarum.
Gregory Garthe—Stoke.
William Stoker—Mylton Manor.
Edward Archpole—Kelsay.
William Cole—Bedford Major.
Folio 3.
John Fermarye—Welton Panshall.
John Holden—Welton Beckhall.
Nicholas Morice—Spaldwycke Sancte Crucis.
Nicholas Blynckhorne—Crakpole.
Thomas Griffen—Skarle.
Thomas Cowper—Bugden.
John Bullingham—Louth.
John Chippingdaile—Welton Ryvall.
Michael Renyger—Empringham.
Thomas Bickley—Gretton.
John Handson—Nassington.
William Malym—Bikleswad.
Robert Condall—Dunham.
John Herde—Lafford.
John Robinsonne—Cayster.
Thomas Bullingham—Skamlesby.
John Watson—Langforth Manor.
Robert Kynge—Sexaginta Solidorum.
Nicholas Shepard—Stowe in Lyndsey.
Thomas Stempe—Marston Lawrence.
Ezechiel Tailer—Carlton Kime.
John Sledd—Mylton Ecclesia.
John Longland—Keldesbie.

VICARS CHORAL—SENIOR.

Thomas Pagitte, sacrist.
Thomas Cartwright, vice-chancellor.
George Hudleston
Edward Philippes.

VICARS CHORAL—JUNIOR.

Robert Bowker.
Henry Horner.
John Harris.
Thomas Harbart.
John Robartes.
Robert Nicholson.
Ethelbert Slade.
Augustine Trainson.

POOR CLERKS.

Thomas Butler.
Robert Duffen *alias* Hurscrofte.
William Wraye.
Augustine Trainson.
John Hilton.
John Hudlestone.

CHORISTERS.

Thomas Langley.
Ralph Raye.
John Robartes.
John Julie.
William Burton.
Matthew Raye.
George Pollard.
John Bothe.

THE BOYS OF BARTHOLOMEW BURGHERSH.

Thomas Skarbrough.
Robert Lewis.
Robert Johnson.
William Herne.
Anthony Parke.

OFFICIALS.

Christopher Digles, grammar schoolmaster.
Thomas Butler, choristers' schoolmaster.
John Windsore, principal verger.
Leonard Browne, clerk of the commons (*clericus commune*).
Thomas Harris, chapter clerk.
Thomas Watson, door-keeper.

OFFICIALS (*continued*).

John Pyeborne, chapter messenger in the northern parts.
Christopher Elye, chapter messenger in southern parts.
Henry Christopher.[1]

VERGERS.

Stephen Christopher.
Romwald Tailer.
Thomas Nicholson.
John Newton.

BELL-RINGERS.

John Pyeborne.
Henry Drew.
Nicholas Wodhall.
Thomas Mellyn.

Monition of Thomas bishop of Lincoln to the dean [*folio* 3d.] or, in his absence, the subdean or, in their absence, the president, and the chapter of the cathedral church of Lincoln, of his intended ordinary visitation, and citing them, and through them all dignitaries, archdeacons, prebendaries, vicars choral, provosts, clerks, officials, and ministers, whether by notice at the time of divine service, or by affixing it to their several stalls in the choir, or at the houses where they commonly dwell, or by any other means, to appear in the chapter-house on Monday, 16th May next, between the hours of 9 and 11 a.m., to submit to his visitation as ordinary, and to exhibit their titles to their offices, their pluralities, dispensations, graces, privileges, and other documents, as well as their letters of orders, and to answer to certain other articles touching the welfare of their souls and the reformation of their morals, and other serious and urgent matters concerning the state and dignity of the cathedral church. [*Folio* 4] Any one failing to appear in person at the place and time shall be liable to the penalty of deprivation. Meanwhile in view of the visitation the dean and chapter are inhibited from doing anything in prejudice of it. Given under the bishop's seal, 14 April, 1580, in the 10th year of his consecration.

On Wednesday, 15 June, in the chapter-house, at the usual hour, Master John Robinsonne, S.T.P., precentor and canon of the cathedral church of Lincoln, commissary or visitor of the bishop in the presence of Thomas Harris, public notary, acting as scribe and actuary in the absence of me, Thomas Tailior, public notary, prorogued the visitation and reserved the penalties pronounced at the session of 16 May to the morrow, viz. 16 June, [*folio* 4d.] and admonished all concerned to attend.

On Thursday, 16 June, before Master John Belley, LL.D., vicar-general of Thomas bishop of Lincoln, sitting as judge, in the presence of Thomas Tailior and Francis Bullingham, public notaries and registrars, preconization was made of all those mentioned in the said certificate, and the following who did not appear, viz. John Southouse, Edward Edgeworthe, John Breertonne, John Farmerie, John Holden, Nicholas Morice, William Malyme, John Watsonne and John Sledde, were pronounced contumacious and excommunicate by Master John Belley, who then prorogued the visitation to 3 p.m. on the same day.

Folio 5.

At 3 o'clock Master John Belley in the presence of the aforesaid registrars, took his seat as judge and admonished the dean and chapter then present before him, that they should canonically correct and reform Henry Horner,

[1] He was clerk of the fabric in 1583 (see folio 15).

one of the vicars choral, detected of holding wrong opinions on the received religion (*detectum de eo quod non bene sentit de religione recepta*) and with asserting that it was no derogation from the honour of God to invoke the Blessed Virgin and offer prayers to her, and that they should certify the same to the bishop or his chancellor before 22 September next. He admonished them also that before the same date they should correct and reform such of the prebendaries as were bound to preach in the cathedral church and failed to do so. Further, that they should correct Christopher Digles, master of the grammar-school, detected by Master John Robinsonne, canon residentary, of negligence in teaching, before the 22 September, to which day Master John Belley prorogued the visitation, [*folio* 5d.] and admonished all concerned to attend.

On 20 June, 1580, at Horncastle, Master John Watson, prebendary of Langford manor appeared in person before Master John Belley, and craved absolution from the excommunication pronounced against him, which was granted on his making oath to obey the mandates of the church.

Notification to Thomas bishop of Lincoln by William Wickham the dean, and the chapter, that whereas at the visitation held on 16 June Christopher Digles, master of the grammar-school, and Thomas Butler, master of the choristers' music-school, had been detected of grave negligence in instructing their scholars, and Henry Horner, vicar-choral, of the other offences mentioned above, they had taken steps for their correction and reformation according to the vicar-general's directions. Sealed in their chapter-house 21 Nov., 1580.

On Thursday, 22 Sept., 1580, in the chapter-house at Lincoln before Master John Belley, LL.D., vicar-general, [*folio* 6] in the presence of Thomas Tailior and Francis Bullingham, writers of the acts and registrars, preconization was made of Thomas Todd, prebendary of Leicester, who appeared by Master Thomas Randes his proctor, when George Hudlestone, provost of the vicars choral, made complaint that the said Thomas Todd withheld the salary of the vicars choral, viz. 'stall wagies and ministracions,' and the judge decreed that he should appear before the dean and chapter on Saturday week or sooner to show cause why he should not be punished for such non-payment of their salaries. Master John Belley then dissolved the visitation.

Commission of John Belley, LL.D., vicar-general and principal official of Thomas bishop of Lincoln, to John Chippingdale, LL.D., directing him to proceed by law against those who had violated the sequestration laid upon the following benefices for non-payment of the triennial procurations to the bishop. [*Folio* 6d.] Dated and sealed at Lincoln, 24 September, 1580.

GOODLAXTON.

Oderbie ch.	4*s.* 8*d.*	Wiggeston ch.	2*s.* 6*d.*
,, vic.	1*s.* 8*d.*	Cleibroke ch.	3*s.* 4*d.*
Rothbie ch.	3*s.* 4*d.*	Dunton ch.	2*s.* 8*d.*
,, vic.	1*s.* 8*d.*	Northburgh ch.	4*s.* 4*d.*
Edbie ch.	3*s.* 4*d.*		

GOSCOTE.

Ashebie Fulwell ch.	4*s.* 8*d.*	Belgrave ch.	7*s.* 6*d.*
Tiltonne ch.	3*s.* 0*d.*	Twiford ch.	2*s.* 8*d.*
Thrussington ch.	2*s.* 8*d.*	Soutcroston ch.	2*s.* 0*d.*
Humberston ch.	3*s.* 4*d.*	Ludington ch.	1*s.* 8*d.*
Dalbie ch.	1*s.* 8*d.*	Tugbie ch.	3*s.* 4*d.*
Wymeswold ch.	6*s.* 8*d.*	Lawisbie ch.	3*s.* 4*d.*
Barkbie ch.	4*s.* 8*d.*	,, vic.	1*s.* 8*d.*
Asfordbie ch.	3*s.* 4*d.*	Firsbie ch.	6*s.* 0*d.*
Hungarton ch.	3*s.* 4*d.*		

Folio 7.

GARTRIE.

Evington ch.	2*s.* 6*d.*	Foxtonne ch.	2*s.* 6*d.*
,, vic.	2*s.* 1*d.*	Browdon (*sic*) ch.	6*s.* 3*d.*
Thurnbie ch.	2*s.* 6*d.*	Glene Magna ch.	3*s.* 1½*d.*
Scraptofte ch.	2*s.* 1*d.*	Horningwold ch.	1*s.* 8*d.*
Billesden ch.	3*s.* 4*d.*	Bringhurste ch.	3*s.* 9*d.*
Thedingworth ch.	2*s.* 6*d.*	Slawston ch.	2*s.* 1*d.*
Lubbenham ch.	3*s.* 4*d.*		

AKELEY.

Brokesbie ch.	2*s.* 0*d.*	Shepeshed ch.	2*s.* 11*d.*
Barowe ch.	7*s.* 0*d.*	Swithland ch.	2*s.* 4*d.*
Donington ch.	6*s.* 5*d.*	Ashebie Dalazouch ch.	5*s.* 3*d.*
,, vic.	2*s.* 0*d.*	Packington ch.	2*s.* 11*d.*
Disworthe ch.	1*s.* 9*d.*	Whitwicke ch.	2*s.* 11*d.*
,, vic.	0*s.* 10*d.*	Belton ch.	2*s.* 7½*d.*
Lockington ch.	2*s.* 6*d.*	Bredon ch.	5*s.* 8*d.*
Rothebey ch.	4*s.* 1*d.*	,, vic.	2*s.* 7½*d.*
,, vic.	3*s.* 0*d.*		

SPARKENHO.

Shakerston ch.	3*s.* 9*d.*	Hinckley ch.	12*s.* 6*d.*
Thonden ch.	3*s.* 9*d.*		

Folio 7d.

FRAMLAND.

Croxton ch.	2*s.* 11*d.*	Stonisbie ch.	3*s.* 6*d.*
Sproxton ch.	2*s.* 4d.	Kirkbie Bellers ch.	2*s.* 7½*d.*
Hoyes ch.	2*s.* 0*d.*	,, vic.	0*s.* 10½*d.*
Stapleford ch.	2*s.* 6*d.*	Garthorpe ch.	2*s.* 4*d.*
,, vic.	1*s.* 10*d.*	,, vic.	0*s.* 10½*d.*
Dalbie parva ch.	2*s.* 4*d.*	Slatbie (*sic*) ch.	2*s.* 1*d.*
Buckminster ch.	2*s* 7½*d.*	Ketilbie ch.	3*s.* 6*d.*
Clawston ch.	2*s.* 11*d.*	Plungar ch.	1*s.* 5½*d.*
Scalford ch.	2*s.* 11*d.*	Barkeston ch.	2*s.* 11*d.*

Commission by Thomas bishop of Lincoln, collector of the tenths of all ecclesiastical rents and issues within the diocese of Lincoln, granted by authority of parliament to the queen, and due at Christmas next, to Thomas Tailior of the city of Lincoln, public notary, directing him to summon all ecclesiastical persons in the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow, as well in

places exempt as non-exempt, and to collect and receive the said tenths from them [*incomplete*].

Folios 8, 9, 10, 11 and 12 are missing.

Folio 13.

Letter addressed to Thomas bishop of Lincoln by the dean and chapter, acknowledging the receipt of his letters mandatory, and stating that in virtue of them they had cited, in various ways, as best they could, all the persons connected with the cathedral church, whose names are given below, to appear before him or his vicar-general or commissary in the chapter-house on 27 May next, between the hours of 9 and 11 a.m. Dated and sealed in their chapter-house 25 May, 1583.

*Folio 13*d.

DIGNITARIES.

Master William Wickham, dean.
Master John Robinson, precentor.
Master Gregory Garthe, chancellor.
Master John Barefote, archdeacon of Lincoln.
Master Richard Barbar, archdeacon of Leicester.
Master John Longland, archdeacon of Buckingham.
Master John Robinsonne, archdeacon of Bedford.
Master Robert Condall, archdeacon of Huntingdon.
Master John Fermerie, archdeacon of Stow.
Master Michael Reniger, subdean.

PREBENDARIES.

John Chandler—Ailesburie.
John Richardsonne—Heidor.
Richard Tailor—Corringham.
John Southouse—Asgarbie.
John Pratte—Farrendon.
Master John Barefote—Thorngate.
Henry Randes—Leighton Ecclesia.
Gabriel White—Leighton Busard.
William Wickham—St. Botulph.
William Wintle—All Saints, Hungate.
Edward Edgeworthe—St. Martin.
Thomas Noke—Carlton-cum-Thurlbie.
John Flower—Stowe Longa.
John Dighton—Kettonne.
John Martine—Bedford Minor.
Clement Martine—Weltonne Brinkhall.
Thomas Randes—Langford Ecclesia.
Christopher Rawlins—Brampton.
Ethelbert Burdet—Weltonne Westhall.

Folio 14.

Thomas Sparke—Sutton-in-Marisco.
Henry Ince—Leicester.
Samuel Todd—Centum Solidorum.
Robert Hoveden—Cliftonne.
Richard Barbar—Liddington.
Thomas Freer—Norton Episcopi.
Robert Norgate—Decem Librarum.
William Stockar—Milton Manor.
Edward Archpole—Kelsaie.
William Cole—Bedford Major.
John Fermerie—Weltonne Paneshall.
William Smyth—Bugden.
John Holden—Weltonne Beckall.
Nicholas Morice—Sancte Crucis.
Nicholas Blinkhorne—Crakepoll.
Thomas Griffen—Scarle.
Richard Tuswell—Louth.
John Chipingdale—Welton Ryvall.
Michael Reniger—Empingham.
Thomas Bickley—Grettonne.
John Hansonne—Nassington.
William Malim—Bickleswade.
Robert Condall—Dunholm.
John Herde—Lafford.
John Robinsonne—Caistre.
Thomas Bullingham—Melton Ross.
John Watson—Langford Manor.
Robert Kinge—Sexaginta Solidorum.
Nicholas Sheperd—Stowe in Lindsaie.
Edmund Culpeper—Marston.
Ezekiel Tailor—Carltonne Kyme.
John Slede—Miltonne Ecclesia.
John Longlands—Kildesbie.

VICARS CHORAL—SENIOR.

Sir Thomas Cartwright, vice-chancellor.
Sir George Huddleston, sacrist.
Sir Ethelbert Slade.
Sir Christopher Digles.

VICARS CHORAL—JUNIOR.

Robert Bowker.
John Harris.
John Roberts.
Thomas Harbarte.
Robert Nicholson.
Augustine Trannson.
Henry Fardington.
John Bacon.

POOR CLERKS.

Thomas Butler.
Augustine Trannson.
Robert Duffeld *alias* Hurscrofte.
John Hiltonne.
Richard Renyon.
John Hudleston.

Folio 15.

CHORISTERS.

Thomas Langley.
William Burtonne.
John Robertes.
George Pollarde.
John Julie.
John Boothe.
Richard Robertes.
William Hiron.

BOYS OF THE FOUNDATION OF BARTHOLOMEW BURGEHERSH.

Thomas Scarburgh.
Robert Lewes.
Robert Jonsonne.
Anthony Parke.
Thomas Hiron.
John Slade.
William Maidwell.

OFFICIALS.

William Temple, master of the grammar school.
Thomas Butler, master of the choristers' school.
Richard Smythe, receiver general.
Thomas Harris, chapter-clerk.
Henry Christofer, clerk of the fabric.
Thomas Watsonne, door-keeper.
John Piborne, chapter messenger in the northern parts.
Christopher Elie, chapter messenger in the southern parts.

*Folio 15*d.

BELL-RINGERS.

John Piborne.
Nicholas Woodall.
Henry Drew.
Thomas Mellyn.

VERGERS.

Stephen Christofer.
Thomas Nicolson.
Rombald Tailer.
Everard Walles.

Monition of Thomas bishop of Lincoln to the dean and chapter, citing them, and directing them to cite [*folio* 16] all persons connected with the cathedral church to attend his visitation in the chapter-house on Monday, 27 May next, between 9 and 11 a.m., [*etc., in the same form as before, see page 151*]. [*Folio 16*d.] Dated 29 April, 1583.

27 May, in the chapter-house. Edward Edgeworth, William Stocker, John Holdon, and Edmund Culpeper, failing to appear after due citation, were pronounced by John Belley, LL.D., vicar-general, to be contumacious and excommunicate.

Folio 17.

17 June. The aforesaid Edmund Culpeper appeared before Master John Belley, LL.D., vicar-general, at Bedford, in the presence of me Thomas Tailour, public notary, writer of the acts and registrar, and craved absolution, professing himself ready to obey the mandates of the church, and Master John absolved him.

1 July, in the chapter-house. Before Master John Barefote, S.T.P., canon residentiary, sitting as judge, in the presence of me Thomas Tailour, public

notary, writer of the acts and registrar, there appeared Henry Christofer, public notary, and exhibited the bishop's commission, which John Barefote received, and in virtue thereof prorogued the visitation to Monday, 15 July, and admonished all who appeared on 27 May last then to appear in the chapter-house between the hours of 9 and 10 a.m.

1 July. The above-mentioned commission of the bishop.
*Folio 17*d.

On Monday, 15 July, in the chapter-house at Lincoln, before Master John Robinsonne, S.T.P., canon residentiary, sitting as judge, in the presence of me Thomas Tailior, public notary, writer of the acts and registrar, there appeared Henry Christofer, public notary, and exhibited the bishop's commission, which having been read by Thomas Tailior, was received by Master John Robinsonne, who in virtue thereof prorogued the visitation [*folio* 18] to Monday, 16 Sept., and admonished all concerned to appear in the chapter-house on that day between 9 and 10 a.m.

12 July. The above-mentioned commission.
*Folio 18*d.

Commission of Thomas bishop of Lincoln. appointing, during his good pleasure only, John Belley, LL.D., to be his vicar-general in spirituals and principal official, and giving him jurisdiction throughout the diocese of Lincoln in all ecclesiastical matters, to enquire into offences and punish offenders by the censures of the church, etc., to approve last wills and testaments, to grant administration of the goods of intestates, etc., etc. ; and moreover to visit the chapter of the cathedral church, and the city of Lincoln, and all other places and churches, and the clergy and people of the said diocese, [*folio* 19] so far as the said places are not exempt from the bishop's jurisdiction, with the same powers as were possessed by the vicars-general and principal officials of the bishop's predecessors, and with the power of appointing deputies, surrogates and substitutes. Dated at Lincoln, 27 May, 1583, 25 Elizabeth, and in the 13th year of the bishop's consecration.

A royal writ, dated at Westminster, 31 May, 25 Elizabeth, having been addressed to the bishop of Lincoln, [*folio 19*d.] reciting that Simon Osney before the queen's justices at Westminster, had recovered against John Sudlowe, clerk, of Fiskerton, co. Lincoln, a debt of 5*l.* 10*s.* 0*d.*, and 1*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for damages, and that Sudlowe had failed to pay the money, and that the sheriff of Lincoln had returned that he could not obtain the money because Sudlowe had no lay fee, goods or chattels in his bailiwick, and commanding the bishop to recover the said money out of his ecclesiastical benefice, the bishop, in pursuance of the writ, sequestered the profits of the rectory of Fiskerton, and directed Everard Walles, public messenger, [*folio* 20] to receive and pay over all such fruits until the debt and other reasonable expenses should be satisfied. Dated 10 July, 1583, 25 Elizabeth.

Certificate of Thomas bishop of Lincoln to the queen's justices at Westminster, certifying that he had sequestrated the fruits of the rectory of Fiskerton, but had been unable to levy anything from them because John Sudlowe, the rector, a long time before, for a sum of money paid down, had leased all such fruits to John Mounson, esq., and others for a term of years not yet expired. [*Folio 20*d.] Dated [*day and month blank*] 1583, 25 Eliz.

On 4 Sept., 1583, in the chapter-house of the cathedral church, Thomas bishop of Lincoln took his seat as judge in the presence of me Thomas Tailor, public notary, writer of the acts and registrar, and dissolved his ordinary visitation.

[*LIBER CLERI*, A.D. 1576.]

Folio 1.

LINCOLN, AUGUST, 1576.[1]

[*Deanery and Nassington prebend; also Laceby.*] John Whitgifte, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, A.D. 1560; master of Trinity College, Cambridge, of the donation of the queen; dean of the cathedral church of Lincoln (176*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the donation of the queen; prebendary of Nassington (it is taxed in Northampton), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; rector of Lacebye (12*l.* 0*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of Sir William Skipwith, knt., and Thomas Grimston, esq., alternately; aged 44; not married; admitted doctor of theology in the university of Cambridge, A.D. 1566; preacher, licensed by the university throughout the whole of England; resides at Lincoln.

[*Archdeaconry of Lincoln and prebend; also Husbands Bosworth and Cossington, co. Leicester.*] John Aelmer, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, A.D. 1560; archdeacon of Lincoln (192*l.* 19*s.* 0*d.*), and prebendary in the cathedral church of Lincoln (10*l.*), both of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; rector of the church of Bosworth (24*l.* 15*s.* 7½*d.*), of the right of patronage of the earl of Huntingdon; rector of the church of Cosington (17*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.*), of the patronage of [*blank*] Babington, esq.; aged 54; married; admitted doctor of theology in the university of Oxford, A.D. 1573; preacher; resides at present at Cosington.

[*Subdeanery and Empingham prebend; also archdeaconry and prebend of Winchester, and Crawley and Chilbolton, Hants.*] Michael Reniger, ordained priest; subdean of the cathedral church of Lincoln (35*l.* 7*s.* 1¼*d.*), and prebendary of Empingham in the same (it is taxed in Northampton), both of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; archdeacon of Winchester, prebendary of Winchester, rector of the church of Crawley, and rector of the church of Chilbolton, all of the collation of the bishop of Winchester; aged 47; married; admitted doctor of theology in the university of Oxford, A.D. 1573; preacher; resides at Winchester.

Folio 1d.

[*Chancellorship; also Holton-cum-Beckering, Springthorpe; also Clayworth, co. Nottingham.*] Gregory [G]arthe, ordained priest by *Dominus* Shaxton, suffragan bishop, A.D 1555; chancellor of the cathedral church of Lincoln (54*l.* 17½*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; rector of Holton (17*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of the earl of Ruckland after the death of the lady Bridget, countess of Bedford; rector of Springthorp (14*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*), of the right of patronage of the queen; rector of Claworth in the

[1] For the sake of convenience the modern names of the benefices have been supplied within brackets. The word 'also' has been introduced before the names of benefices held in plurality which are situate in a different deanery from the one under which they are recorded.

diocese of York, of the patronage of the dean of Lincoln, not yet inducted; aged 50; married; admitted bachelor of theology in the university of Cambridge, 1564; preacher, licensed by Matthew late archbishop of Canterbury throughout his province, and by Edmund late archbishop of York throughout his province; resides at Lincoln.

[*Precentorship; archdeaconry of Bedford, and Caistor prebend; also Fulbeck, Brant Broughton and Fishtoft.*] John Robinson, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop resting in that behalf on the authority of the bishop of London, A.D. 1554; precentor of the cathedral church of Lincoln (8*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.*); archdeacon of Bedford ([57*l.*] 2*s.* 3½*d.*). and prebendary of Caistor in the cathedral church of Lincoln (32*l.*), all of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; rector of the church of Fulbeck, to which the earl of Derby and the lady Margaret his wife last presented; rector of the church of Brantbroughton, of the patronage of Sir William Vaux, lord Vaux of Harowdon; rector of the church of fishtofte, to which William Hodshon, citizen of London, last presented, about which there is a dispute, and a suit still undecided; aged 45; married; admitted M.A. in the university of Cambridge, A.D. 1556; preacher; resides at Lincoln.

[*Stow-in-Lindsey prebend; also Wirksworth, co. Derby.*] John Herne, ordained priest by the archbishop of Canterbury, 22 Dec., 1559; prebendary of Stow in the cathedral church of Lincoln (10*l.* 19*s.* 2*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; vicar of Workesworth, co. Derby, of the patronage of the dean of Lincoln; aged 54; married; admitted B.A. in the university of Cambridge, *circa* 1545; is skilled in Latin; skilled (*peritus*) in medicine; well versed in sacred learning; preacher in his benefices, not licensed; resides at Lincoln.

Folio 2.

[*All Saints prebend, Branston and Grammar School.*] John Winckle, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 28 Mar., 1572; prebendary of All Saints in the cathedral church of Lincoln (4*l.* 6*s.* 1*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; rector of Braunceton (18*l.* 17*s.* 11*d.*), of the patronage of Sir Christopher Wray, knt., chief justice of England; master of the grammar school of the cathedral church of Lincoln; aged 31; married; admitted M.A. in the university of Oxford, 1570; well versed in sacred learning; preacher in his benefice, not licensed; resides at Lincoln, but on all Lord's days and festivals he stays (*versatur*) at Braunceton.

[*Lincoln, St. Martin.*] Thomas West, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop resting in that behalf on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 1528; vicar of St. Martin's, Lincoln (3*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*), of the right of patronage of the prebendary of St. Martin's; aged 78; not married; knows but little Latin, and but little versed in sacred learning; resides upon his vicarage.

[*Lincoln, St. Peter at Arches.*] Adam Gartsid, ordained priest by the bishop; of Chester, 27 June, 1563; rector of St. Peter at Arches in the city of Lincoln (5*l.* 12*s.* 8½*d.*), of the right of patronage of the queen; aged 40; knows but little Latin, and is moderately versed in sacred learning; resides upon his benefice.

[*Lincoln, St. Mary-le-Wigford.*] John Parke, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop resting on the authority of the archbishop of York; vicar of

St. Mary's, Lincoln (5*l.* 3*s.* 9*d.*), of the patronage of the prebendary of Ketton; aged 40; married; knows Latin moderately, and is to the same extent (*sic*) versed in sacred learning; resides upon his vicarage; says the public prayers, ministers the sacraments, and uses the ceremonies according to the manner and form prescribed [by authority] of parliament.

Carlton-cum-Dalby prebend, see folio 4d.

Corringham prebend, see folio 4d.

Lafford prebend, see folio 2d.

St. Botolph prebend, see folio 5d.

Sexaginta Solidorum prebend, see folio 25d.

Stow Longa prebend, see folio 31.

Folio 2d.

LONGBOBIE, xiij August, 1576.

[*Waddington; also Lafford prebend and Gedney; also South Newbold prebend, York.*] John Herde, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 1 June, 1564; prebendary of Lafford in the cathedral church of Lincoln (11*l.* 19*s.* 11½*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; prebendary of Southnewbold in the metropolitan church of York, of the patronage of the archbishop of York; rector of Gedney (31*l.* 11*s.* 0½*d.*), of the patronage of Adlard Welby, esq., and of Wadington (20*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of Vincent Grantham, esq.; aged 64; not married; admitted doctor in medicine in the university of Cambridge, 1559; well versed in sacred learning; preacher in his benefices, not licensed; resides at Waddington; says the public prayers, ministers the sacraments and uses the ecclesiastical ceremonies according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority.

[*Potterhanworth.*] John Masonne, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 7 April, 1566; rector of Potterhanworth (13*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.*), to which Edward Sapcot, esq., last presented; aged 32; married; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning; preacher, licensed 10 Aug., 1574, by the present bishop of Lincoln in all churches and ecclesiastical places within the deanery of Longobobie; resides upon his benefice.

[*Metheringham.*] Robert Walker, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 25 Mar., 1566; vicar of Metheringham (8*l.* 0*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Carr, esq., as it is said; aged 41; married; ignorant of Latin; but little versed in sacred learning; resides upon his benefice; says the public prayers, ministers the sacraments and uses the ecclesiastical rites according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority.

[*Bracebridge; also Claypole.*] [Martin Crosfeild[1]], ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 16 April, 1569; vicar of Bracebrige (3*l.* 0*s.* 5½*d.*), of the patronage of Vincent Grantham, esq., and rector of Claypoll *ex parte australi* (15*l.* 15*s.*), of the patronage of Robert Markham, esq., and Mary his wife; aged 27; not married; is skilled in Latin, and is competently versed in sacred learning; 'prolocutor' in the public exercise; resides at Claipoll; says the public prayers, etc., as above.

[1] The clerk's name is omitted and has been supplied from *Comp.* Crosfeild held both these benefices in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 4*d.*).

Folio 3.

[*Nocton.*] William Broke, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 11 July, 1563; vicar of Norton[1] (7*l.* 17*s.* 11*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 51; married; ignorant of Latin; moderately versed in sacred learning; resides upon his vicarage; performs the holy mysteries according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority.

[*Blankney.*] Riceus Baines, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 24 Mar., 1542-*3*; rector of Blackney (*sic*) (16*l.* 10*s.* 7½*d.*), of the patronage of Anthony Thorold, esq.; aged 60; not married; is skilled in Latin, and competently versed in sacred learning; resides upon his benefice; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above.

[*Timberland.*] John Whale, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 June, 1566; vicar of Timberland (12*l.* 2*s.* 11*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 32; married; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning; preacher, licensed by the present bishop of Lincoln within the deanery of Longobobie; resides upon his vicarage; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above.

[*Coleby.*] William Laynge, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 21 Sept., 1564; vicar of Coleby (6*l.* 12*s.* 1*d.*), of the patronage of the provost and scholars of 'Oriell' College in Oxford; aged 41; married; knows but little Latin, and is moderately versed in sacred learning; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above.

[*Canwick.*] George Codd, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 June, 1576; vicar of Canwick (5*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 35; married; knows but little Latin; moderately versed in sacred learning; performs the holy [mysteries], etc., as above.

[*Washingborough; also Hough-on-the-Hill; also Southwell prebend, diocese of York.*] John Todd, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 1558; prebendary in the collegiate church of Southwell, of the collation of the archbishop of York; chaplain in the diocese of York; rector of Whassingburgh (26*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of the heirs of Hamon Sutton, esq., and vicar of Hough on the Hill (15*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 42; married; admitted M.A. in the university of Cambridge, A.D. 1560; resides at Southwell, co. Nottingham; preacher, licensed by the archbishops of Canterbury and York throughout their provinces, and by the university of Cambridge throughout the whole of England; performs the sacred mysteries, as above, as he says.

*Folio 3*d.

[*Aubourn.*] William Myles, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, in the month of April, 1569; vicar of Awburgh (7*l.* 13*s.* 11*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Watson, gent.; aged 40; married; does not reside upon his vicarage; dwells at Lincoln; knows some little Latin, and is to the same extent (*sic*) versed in sacred learning.

---

[1] This should be 'Nocton.' Broke was still vicar in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 2).

[*Wellingore.*] Humphrey Tindale, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, the last day of Feb., 1544-5; vicar of Wellingor (11*l.* 10*s.* 0*d.*), of the patronage of the dean and chapter of Lincoln; aged 56; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin, and well versed in sacred learning.

[*Boothby Graffoe.*] Thomas Wayt, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 26 Mar., 1558; rector of Bothbie (11*l.* 12*s.* 3*d.*), of the patronage of Francis Tompson, gent., after a term of years; aged 42; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority; is moderately skilled in Latin, and moderately versed in sacred learning.

Folio 4.

[*Billinghay.*] Billingaie vicarage (13*l.* 14*s.* 2*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Dimock, esq., is vacant.

[*Harmston.*] Harmeston vicarage (7*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of the queen, is vacant.

[*Dunston.*] Dunston vicarage (7*l.* 0*s.* 10*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln, is vacant.

[*Navenby.*] William Power, rector of Naineby (17*l.* 10*s.* 0*d.*), of the patronage of the master and scholars of Christ's College, Cambridge, does not reside.

[*Welbourn.*] Richard Cove, rector of Welborne (19*l.* 16*s.* 0½*d.*), of the patronage of William Wilsonne, gent., does not reside.

[*Kirkby Green; also Burton-by-Lincoln.*] Edward Edgworth, vicar of Kirkby Grene (11*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; and rector of Burton in the deanery of Lawres (11*l.* 15*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of the heirs of Richard Brokelsbie, gent.; does not reside; dwells at Tattersall; preacher.

[*Scopwick.*] Richard Howes, vicar of Scopewick (8*l.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln, did not appear because he is blind and enfeebled by age.

Mere hospital, see folio 31.

Folio 4d.

GRAFFO, xiij August, 1576.

[*South Hykeham.*] Roger Witter, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln 15 . 6[1]; rector of Southicam (19*l.* 7*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged . . 4 years; married; is skilled in Latin, and competently versed in sacred learning; resides upon his aforesaid benefice; says the public prayers, ministers the sacraments and uses the ecclesiastical rites as they are lawfully ordered in the Church of England by command and authority of the whole kingdom.

[*North Scarle.*] Richard Cooke, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 20 Mar., 1545-6; rector of Northscarle (4*l.* 16*s.* 7½*d.*), of the patronage of Philip Tirwhitt, esq.; aged

[1] He was instituted in 1553 (*A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 28).

60; married; understands Latin moderately, and is to the same extent (*ita*)[1] versed in sacred learning; resides upon his benefice; performs the holy mysteries according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority.

[*Thorpe-on-the-Hill; also Carlton-cum-Dalby prebend.*] Ezechiel Tailor, ordained priest by the bishop of London, 3 Dec., 1567; prebendary of Carlton cum Dalby in the cathedral church of Lincoln (12*l.* 16*s.* 3*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln, and rector of Thorpe on the Hill (9*l.* 10*s.*), of the patronage of the dean and chapter of Lincoln; aged 35; married; admitted B.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1564; competently versed in sacred learning; resides at Southwell; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above.

[*Stapleford*] Richard Caperne, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 13 May, 1573; vicar of Stapleford (5*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of Richard Disney, esq.; aged 30; married; understands but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning; resides upon his vicarage; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above.

[*Corringham prebend.*] Richard Tailour,[2] ordained deacon by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; prebendary of Corringham (33*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 27; married; is skilled in Latin, and moderately versed in sacred learning; resides at Bultham; performs the holy mysteries according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority.

Folio 5.

[*Carlton-le-Moorland and Skinnand.*] John Marshall, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 1529; aged 73; married; vicar of Carlton in Moreland (7*l.* 0*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of Thomas Tirwhit, gent.; rector of Skinnand (5*l.* 13*s.* 11½*d.*), of the patronage of Edmund Harington, esq.; resides at Skinnand; performs the holy mysteries prescribed by public authority; does not understand Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Doddington.*] John Frith, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop resting on the authority of the bishop (*sic*) of Canterbury, 13 June, 1567; rector of Dodington (7*l.* 9*s.* 9½*d.*), of the patronage of Sir William Burgh, knt., lord Burgh; aged 32; married; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above; understands Latin moderately; but little versed in sacred learning, resides.

[*Boultham.*] Bulthame church (7*l.* 15*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of the queen, is vacant.

[*Eagle.*] Egle vicarage (3*l.* 5*s.* 10*d.*), of the donation of *Dominus* Tirwhit, as it is said, is vacant.

[*Swinderby.*] Swinderbie vicarage (3*l.* 19*s.* 9*d.*), of the donation of Richard Disney, esq., is vacant.

[*Skellingthorpe.*] Skellingthorp vicarage, of the patronage of the master or warden of the hospital of Spittle in le street, is vacant.

---

[1] Cp. the use of *sic*, page 163.

[2] Tailour is entered here apparently because he was living in the deanery. He became rector of Boultham shortly afterwards (see page 19).

[*Bassingham.*] Thomas Bostock, rector of Basingham, of the patronage of Anthony Thorold, Charles Husie, esq., and the heirs of Hamon Suttonne, gent., as it is said, does not reside.

[*Norton Disney.*] James Crookes, vicar of Norton Disney, of the patronage of Richard Disney, esq., did not appear before us; resides.

Folio 5d.

WRAGO, xiij August, 1576.

[*Ludford Parva.*] Hugh Northorpe, ordained priest by the archbishop of York, 5 July, 1563; rector of Ludforth Parva (5*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of Henry Broxame of Osgarbie, gent.; aged 38; married; understands Latin moderately, and to the same extent (*sic*) versed in sacred learning; resides upon his benefice; performs the holy mysteries according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority.

[*Bardney.*] Thomas Collingwodd, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 4 June, 1558; vicar of Bradney (*sic*) (7*l.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 48; not married; knows but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above; resides.

[*South Willingham.*] James Bancrofte, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 June, 1566; rector of Southwillingam (13*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of Thomas Compton, gent.; aged 33; not married; understands Latin competently, and is moderately versed in sacred learning; performs the holy mysteries prescribed by public authority; resides upon his benefice.

[*West Barkwith; also Withern and St. Botulph prebend.*] John Tailour, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 4 April, 1523; rector of Witherne (18*l.* 10*s.* 2½*d.*), to which the lord E., king of England, last presented; prebendary of the prebend of Saint Botolph (20*s.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; and rector of Westbarkworthe (5*l.* 5*s.*), of the patronage of Thomas Tirringham, esq.; aged 78; not married; ignorant of Latin; but little versed in sacred learning; resides upon Westbarkworth; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above.

[*Toft and Newton.*[1]] Humphrey Spensley, ordained priest by the bishop of Norwich, 1536; rector of Tofte (9*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of the queen: rector of Newton (7*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), the patron being Michael Constable, esq.; aged 67; not married; is skilled in Latin, and competently versed in sacred learning; preacher in his benefices, not licensed; resides at Toft; performs the holy mysteries prescribed by public authority.

[*East Torrington; also West Rasen.*] William Lollye, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 28 July, 1560; rector of Westreason (19*l.* 0*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of [*blank*] Hanbie, esq.; and rector of Esterington (7*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of the earl of Rutland; aged 63; married; understands but little Latin, and is but little versed in sacred learning; resides at Westreason; performs the holy [mysteries], etc., as above.

Folio 6.

[*Biscarthorpe.*] William Proctour, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 2 May, 1535; rector of

[1] These parishes are placed in the deanery of Walscroft in *L.C.*, 1585, folios 18, 18*d.*

Biskerthorpe (5*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; ignorant of Latin; but little versed in sacred learning; aged 74; not married; resides upon his said benefice; performs the holy mysteries according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority.

[*Stainton-by-Langworth; also Scothorne.*] Hamlet Marshall, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 5 Aug., 1572; vicar of Stainton (4*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*), of the right of patronage of the earl of Derbie in right of the lady Margaret his wife; and vicar of Skothorne (4*l.* 5*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of Audrian Stokes, esq.; aged 34; married; resides at Skothorne; is skilled in Latin; but little versed in sacred learning; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above.

[*East Barkwith.*] William Skelton, ordained priest by the bishop of Chester, 22 Oct., 1570; rector of Estbarkworth (11*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of John Wiggen, deceased; aged 27; married; admitted M.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1572; preaches in his said benefice, not licensed; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above.

[*Lissington.*] Thomas Dawson, ordained priest by the archbishop of York, 4 Nov., 1571; vicar of Lissington (12*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.*), of the patronage of the dean and chapter of York; aged 55; married; ignorant of Latin; competently versed in sacred learning; resides; performs the holy mysteries, etc.

[*Legsby.*] Edward Dale, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 10 June, 1564; vicar of Leggesby (6*l.* 4*s.* 2*d.*), of his own patronage; aged 35; married; resides upon his aforesaid vicarage; understands but little Latin, and is but little versed in sacred learning; performs the holy [mysteries], etc., as above.

[*Snelland.*] Thomas Jeffryes, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 9 June, 1576; rector of Snelland (3*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.*), of the right of patronage of Thomas Seintpoll, esq.; aged 30; not married; performs the holy mysteries according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin, and competently versed in sacred learning.

Folio 6d.

[*Hatton.*] Robert Whaf,[1] ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 1 May, 1558; rector of Hatton (7*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of Christopher Dighton, gent.; aged 41; married; is skilled in Latin, and well versed in sacred learning; preacher, licensed in all churches within the county of Lincoln by the present bishop of Lincoln, 22 Aug., 1571; performs the holy mysteries according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority.

[*Sotby.*] Edmund Weste, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Mayo resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 11 April, 1528; rector of Sotbie (9*l.* 0*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 74; not married; resides; ignorant of Latin, and but little versed in sacred learning; performs the holy [mysteries], etc., as above.

[*Wragby; also Bullington.*] Simon Key, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 25 March, 1566; vicar of Wragby (8*l.* 4*s.* 2*d.*), of the right of patronage of William Lounde and Thomas Torlie; aged 46; curate of Bullington, of the donation of William Methame, esq.; married; resides at

[1] 'Wharfe' in *L.C.*, 1585, folio 19, and elsewhere.

Wragbie; performs the holy mysteries according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority; does not understand Latin, and is but little versed in sacred learning.

VACANT.

[*Burgh-on-Bain.*] Burgh upon Baine vicarage (7*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of John Broxame, esq., is vacant.

[*West Torrington.*] Westerrington vicarage (4*l.*), the patron being Thomas Seintpoll, esq., is vacant.

[*Langton-by-Wragby.*] Langtonne vicarage (4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*), the patron being Richard Bertie, esq., in right of Katherine duchess of Suffolk, is vacant.

[*Sixhills.*] Sixill vicarage (6*l.*), the patron being George Henneage, esq., is vacant.

[*Benniworth.*] Beningworth church (23*l.* 8*s.* 6½*d.*), the patron being William Henneage, gent., is vacant.

[*Ludford Magna.*] Ludforth Magna vicarage, the patron being George Henneage, esq., is vacant.

Holton-cum-*Beckering*, *see folio 1*d.

Panton, *see folio 23*d.

Wickenby, *see folio 26*d.

[*Rand.*] Thomas Heley, rector of Rande (8*l.* 5*s.*), to which William Croftes last presented as in full right of Dorothy his wife, did not appear before us because he was infirm.

Folio 7 *and* 7d. [*blank*].

Folio 8.

LAWRES, xiij AUGUST, 1576.

[*Sudbrooke and Barlings.*] John Wright, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 13 May, 1569, rector of Sudbroke (7*l.* 10*s.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; curate of the chapel of Barlinges, of the donation of the earl of Darbie and the lady Margaret his wife; aged 30; married; is skilled in Latin; competently versed in sacred learning; resides at Sudbroke; performs the holy mysteries according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority.

[*Saxilby; also Flixborough.*] Edmund Smith, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Pavada (*Pauaden*') resting on the authority [of the archbishop] of Canterbury, 20 May, 1537; vicar of Saxilbie (10*l.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; rector of Flixburgh (13*l.* 10*s.*), of the patronage of John Townley, esq.; aged 65; not married; understands Latin moderately, and is to the same extent (*sic*) versed in sacred learning; resides at Saxilbie; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above.

[*Brattleby and Aisthorpe.*] Stephen Luddington, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 21 Sept., 1564; rector of the church of Brattilbie (7*l.* 10*s.*), of the right of patronage of the master and scholars of Balliol

College, Oxford; rector of Astrop, of the patronage of Alexander Amcotes, esq.; aged 33; married; admitted B.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1566; preacher, licenced 2 July, 1571, throughout the diocese of Lincoln; resides at Brattilbie; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above, as he says.

[*Faldingworth: also North Thoresby.*] Edmund Knowles, ordained priest by the bishop of Oxford, 28 Mar., 1544; rector of the church of Faldingworth (15*l.* 8*s.* 1½d.), of the patronage of Thomas Seintpoll, esq., after the death of the lady Margaret Tailboys, widow; rector of Northresbie, of the patronage of Thomas Morison, esq.; aged 63; not married; admitted M.A. in the university of Oxford, 1541; preacher, licensed by the bishop of Lincoln, 13 Dec., 1571; resides at Faldingworth; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority.

*Folio 8*d.

[*Broxholme.*] John Walshe, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 1565; rector of Broxhame (9*l.* 10*s.*), of the patronage of Robert Mounson, esq.; aged 30; married; admitted M.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1572; preacher in his benefice, not licensed; performs the holy mysteries according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority.

[*Cherry Willingham.*] John Walshe, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 10 June, 1564; vicar of Cherry Willingham (6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of William Hutchinson, gent.; aged 36; married; does not understand Latin; but little versed in sacred learning; resides; performs the holy [mysteries], etc., as above.

[*Marton.*] John Smithe, ordained priest by the bishop of Chester, 9 Sept., 1565; aged 30; vicar of Marton (4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of the bishop of Lincoln; understands but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning; resides; not married; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above.

[*Dunholme.*] Henry Nelsonne, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 17 Aug., 1575; vicar of Dunham (4*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of the prebendary of Dunham in the cathedral church of Lincoln; aged 25; not married; knows Latin competently; competently versed in sacred learning; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above.

[*Scampton.*] Christopher Leake, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; rector of Scampton (8*l.* 16*s.* 8*s.*), of the patronage of John Fuller, esq.; aged 30; not married; knows Latin competently; competently versed in sacred learning; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above.

[*Welton-by-Lincoln.*] William Hallidaie, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 11 June, 1564; vicar of Welton (7*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of the prebendaries by alternate turns; aged 56; married; does not know Latin; is incompletely versed (*ex aliqua parte versatus*) in sacred learning; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above.

[*Reepham.*] Vincent Soer, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 1569; vicar of Repham (6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 29; married; understands but little Latin, and is to the same extent (*sic*) versed in sacred learning; resides; performs the holy [mysteries], etc., as above.

Folio 9.

[*Willingham-by-Stow.*] Richard Richardson, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Hull resting on the authority of the archbishop of York; 9 April, 1558; rector of Southwillingam (*sic*) (18*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of John Banister, gent.; aged 62; not married; resides; knows Latin moderately, and is to the same extent (*sic*) versed in sacred learning; performs the holy mysteries according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority.

[*Kettlethorpe.*] Kettlethorpe church (28*l.*), of the patronage of John Elways, gent., is vacant.

[*Torksey.*] Torksey vicarage (5*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Thorpe, gent., is vacant.

[*Snarford.*] Snarford church (4*l.*), of the patronage of the dean of Lincoln, is vacant.

[*Riseholme.*] Risome church (4*l.*), of the patronage of the master and fellows of Balliol College, Oxford, is vacant.

[*Fiskerton.*] John Sudley, rector of Fiskerton (10*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of the dean and chapter of Peterborough, did not appear before us.

[*Newton-on-Trent.*] Thomas Simpsonne, vicar of Newton (4*l.*), did not appear.

[*Upton.*] William Johnson, vicar of Upton (7*l.* 4*s.* 1*d.*), did not appear.

Burton-by-Lincoln, see folio 4.

Gate Burton, see folio 34d.

Scothorne, see folio 6.

Folio 9d.

ASLACKHO, xiiij August, 1576.

[*Glentham and Caenby.*] Richard Lamynge, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 19 Sept., 1563; vicar of Glentham (8*l.*), of the right of patronage of the dean and chapter of Lincoln; and rector of Caneby (4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of Adrian Stokes, esq.; aged 38; married; understands Latin; but little versed in sacred learning; performs the holy mysteries according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority.

[*Willoughton.*] Nicholas Riley, ordained priest by the bishop of Chester, 27 Feb. 1563-*4*; vicar of Willoughton (7*l.* 4*s.* 2*d.*), of the patronage of the master and fellows of Christ's College, Cambridge, and Master Sutton, gent., by alternate turns; aged 42; married; resides; ignorant of Latin; but little versed in sacred learning; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above.

[*Cammeringham.*] Simon Arrowsmithe, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 April, 1562; vicar of Cammeringham (3*l.* 4*s.* 2*d.*), of the patronage of Goddred Tirwhit, gent.; aged 33; married; resides upon his benefice; ignorant of Latin; moderately versed in sacred learning; performs the holy [mysteries], etc., as above.

[*Bishop Norton.*] Richard Birkett, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 7 April, 1566; vicar of Bishop Norton (9*l.*), of the presentation of the prebendary of Bishop Norton in the cathedral church of Lincoln; aged 42; married; resides; ignorant of Latin; but little versed in sacred learning; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above.

[*Ingham.*] Thomas Walker, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 16 April, 1569: vicar of Ingham (6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of Richard Bertie, esq., in right of the duchess of Suffolk, his wife; aged 29; married; resides; does not know Latin; but little versed in sacred learning; performs the holy [mysteries], etc., as above.

Folio 10.

[*Blyborough; also Grayingham.*] John Farmerie, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 1538; rector of Bliburghe (19*l.*), where he resides, of the patronage of the dean and chapter of Durham, and rector of Graingham (25*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.*), of the right of patronage of Anthony Thorold, esq.; aged 70; not married; admitted S.T.B. in the university of Cambridge, 1561; preacher in his churches, not licensed; performs the holy mysteries according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority.

[*Glentworth.*] Glentworth vicarage (7*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.*), of the patronage of Christopher Wraie, knt., is vacant.

[*Hemswell.*] Hemeswell vicarage (it is not taxed), of the patronage of the mayor, sheriffs and commonalty of the city of Lincoln, is vacant.

[*Hackthorne.*] Hackthorne vicarage (4*l.*), of the patronage of the queen, is vacant.

[*Normanby-by-Spittal.*] Normanbie vicarage (5*l.*), of the patronage of the dean and chapter of Lincoln, is vacant.

[*Fillingham.*] Adam Squire, rector of Fillingame (22*l.*), of the patronage of the master and fellows of Balliol College, Oxford; does not reside; dwells in the university of Oxford.

[*Wadingham St. Peter.*] William Smith, rector of Wadingham Peter's (8*l.*), of the patronage of the queen; does not reside.

*Owmby, see folio 13*d.

*Spridlington, see folio 10*d.

*Folio 10*d.

MANLAKE, xiiij AUGUST, 1576.

[*Aukborough.*] Christopher Pocklington, ordained priest by the archbishop of York, 9 April 1564; vicar of Auckborowe (10*l.*), of the patronage of George Chippingdall for a term of years; aged 36; married; resides; does not understand Latin, and is but little versed in sacred learning; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the manner and form prescribed by authority of parliament.

[*Crowle.*] Francis Smithe, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop resting on the authority of the archbishop of York; vicar of Crule (14*l.* 10*s.*), of the patronage of Robert Palmer, gent.; aged 36; not married; resides; understands Latin; moderately versed in sacred learning; performs the holy [mysteries], etc., as above.

[*Luddington; also Bratoft.*] Richard Yonge, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 27 Sept., 1567; aged 33; married; vicar of Luddington (8*l.*), of the patronage of the queen; rector of Braytofte (18*l.* 3*s.* 6½*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; resides at Luddington; admitted M.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1569; preacher, licensed by the present bishop of Lincoln, 2 July, 1571, throughout the whole of his diocese; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above.

[*Althorpe; also Spridlington.*] William Foxcrofte, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of London, resting on royal authority, 20 March, 1539-*40*; rector of Althorp (25*l.*), of the patronage of the queen, and rector of Spridlington (14*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*), of the right of patronage of John Lacie, esq.; aged 61; married; he resides at Althorpe; is competently skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above.

[*Manton.*] John Robothome, ordained priest by the bishop of Chester, 19 Dec., 1563; rector of Manton (13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the right of patronage of Edmund Brudnell, knt.; aged 43; married; resides; understands Latin moderately; and is to the same extent (*sic*) versed in sacred learning; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above.

Folio 11.

[*Roxby.*] Bartholomew Becke, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Hull by the authority of the archbishop of York, 4 June, 1558; vicar of Roxbie (6*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*), where he resides; of the patronage of John Portington, esq.; aged 55; married; understands Latin moderately; competently versed in sacred learning; performs the holy mysteries according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority.

[*Redbourne and Hibaldstow.*] Thomas Empson, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Hull resting on the authority of the archbishop of York, 19 June, 1546; aged 53; married; vicar of Redborne (5*l.* 10*s.*), of the patronage of Sir Robert Tirwhit, knt., and vicar of Hib'stowe (7*l.* 10*s.*), of the patronage of the subdean of Lincoln, the prebendary of Welton Rivall and Gerald Southill, esq., by alternate turns; resides at Redborn; has some little skill in Latin; and is moderately versed in sacred learning; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above.

[*Messingham.*] Thomas Seward, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln; vicar of Messingham (10*l.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln after the first vacation by grant of Christopher Thornton, gent.; aged 64; married; resides; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above.

[*Winterton.*] Robert Dowson, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 27 July, 1560; vicar of Wintonton (*sic*) (8*l.*), of the right of patronage of the queen; aged 40; married; resides; has some little skill in Latin, and

is to the same extent *(sic)* versed in sacred learning; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority.

[*West Halton and Winteringham.*] Robert Forman, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 1539; rector of Halton (16*l.*), of the patronage of the bishop of Norwich, and rector of Winteringam (28*l.*), of the patronage of George Fynes, lord Dacre; aged 56; married; resides at Halton; is skilled in Latin, and is moderately versed in sacred learning; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above.

*Folio 11*d.

[*Scawby.*] Seth Shepley, ordained priest by the bishop of Chester, 10 March, 1565-*6*; vicar of Scawbie (7*l.*), where he resides, of the patronage of Robert Tirwhit, knt.; aged 30; not married; does not know Latin, and but little versed in sacred learning; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority.

[*Wadingham St. Mary.*] William Jonson, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Hull resting on the authority of the archbishop of York, 29 March, 1543; rector of Wadington Mary's (21*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of the queen, as it is said; aged 59; not married; resides; understands Latin competently, and is moderately versed in sacred learning; performs the holy [mysteries], etc., as above.

[*Bottesford.*] Richard Spencer, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Chalcedon resting on the authority of Thomas archbishop of York, 24 Feb. 1525-*6*; vicar of Bottisford (10*l.*), of the patronage of the dean and chapter of Lincoln; aged 80 and more; does not reside; dwells at Messingham; understands but little Latin, and is to the same extent *(sic)* versed in sacred learning.

[*Risby.*] John Wainwright, ordained priest by the bishop of Chester, 1573; vicar of Risebie (5*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of John Portington, esq.; aged 28; married; resides; performs the holy mysteries according to the manner and form prescribed in parliament; understands Latin moderately, and is but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Burton-upon-Stather.*] Richard Wright, vicar of Burton Stather (12*l.*), of the patronage of Nicholas Girlington, gent., did not appear; he is enfeebled by age.

[*Broughton.*] William Thorpe, rector of Broughton (21*l.*), of which Master Marmaduke Tirwhit is patron, does not reside.

[*Frodingham.*] William Tompson, vicar of Frodington (*sic*) (12*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.*), Thomas Leonards, gent., being the patron, does not reside.

*Appleby, see folio 12*d.

Flixborough, see folio 8.

*Whitton, see folio 17*d.

Folio 12.

CORRINGHAM, xiiij AUGUST, 1576.

[*Corringham and Pilham.*] Boniface Martine, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 27 July, 1560; vicar of Corringham (12*l.*), of the patronage of the prebendary of Coringham in the cathedral church of Lincoln, and rector of Pilham (6*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 40; married; resides upon his vicarage; admitted B.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1559; preacher, licensed by the present bishop of Lincoln within the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow, 17 June, 1575; performs the holy mysteries according to the manner and form prescribed by authority of parliament.

[*Scotter.*] John Dawbney, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 20 Sept., 1561; aged 41; married; rector of Scottar (22*l.* 4*s.* 2*d.*), of the patronage of the bishop of Peterborough; admitted M.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1561; preacher, licensed by the university of Cambridge, 17 Nov., 1566, throughout the whole of England; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above.

[*Scotton; also Appleby.*] John Stones, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln; rector of Scotton (23*l.*), of the patronage of Edmund Brudnell; vicar of Applebie (10*l.* 3*s.* 2*d.*), of the patronage of Matthew Clayton, gent.; aged 57; not married; resides at Scotton; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning; performs the holy mysteries, etc., as above.

[*Gainsborough.*] John Jackson,[1] ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Hull resting on the authority of the archbishop of York, 21 March, 1555-*6*; vicar of Sameburgh *(sic)* (22*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 44; married; resides; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning; performs the holy [mysteries], etc., as above.

[*Haxey; also Gedney.*] John Newland, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, the last day of Nov., 1562; vicar of Haxaie (20*l.* 17*s.* 8½*d.*), of the patronage of the archbishop of York, and vicar of Gedney (30*l.* 15*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of the rector of Gedney; aged 38; married; admitted M.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1569; preacher, licensed by the bishop *(sic)* of York throughout his province, 21 March, 1574-*5*, and by the bishop of Lincoln, 17 Sept., 1571, throughout the diocese of Lincoln; performs the holy [mysteries], etc., as above.

Folio 12d.

[*Kirton-in-Lindsey.*] George Jonson, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 20 Sept., 1561; vicar of Kirton (6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of the subdean of Lincoln; aged 40; married; resides; understands Latin, and is moderately versed in the holy scriptures; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority.

[*Blyton and Spital-in-le-street.*] Robert Wraye, ordained priest by the bishop of *Mon'*,[2] 1533; vicar of Bliton (12*l.*), of the patronage of Christopher

---

[1] He was vicar of Gainsborough in 1585 (*L.C.*, folio 22*d.*).

[2] This may be an error for "*Men'*," *i.e. Menevensis*, *i.e.* St. David's; or the bishop of Man may be intended.

Wray, knt., chief justice of England; master of the hospital of spittle in le strete, of the donation of the dean and chapter of Lincoln; aged 67; not married; does not reside upon his vicarage; dwells at Glentworth; performs the holy mysteries according to the form of the book of public prayers *(libelli publicarum precum)*; understands Latin moderately; and is to the same extent (*sic*) versed in sacred learning.

[*Laughton.*] Robert Bull, vicar of Laughton (12*l.*), of the patronage of Christopher Wraye, knt.; resides, but did not appear before us.

[*Heapham.*] Richard Sawer rector of Hephame (10*l.*), did not appear.

[*Wroot.*] Robert Dentonne, rector of Wrote (3*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.*), did not appear.

[*Owston.*] Thomas Whithaie, vicar of Owstonne (18*l.* 10*s.*), of the patronage of the archbishop of York, does not reside; dwells at Kingeston-upon-Hull.

Grayingham, see folio 10.

Springthorpe, see folio 1d.

Folio 13.

WALLESCROFTE, XV AUGUST, 1576.

[*Stainton-le-Vale and Kirmond-le-Mire.*] William Martine, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 27 March, 1535; rector of Stainton in le Hole (4*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.*), of the patronage of George Gilbie, esq., and vicar of Kirmond (5*l.*), of the right of patronage of the queen; aged 70; not married; resides at Kirmound; ignorant of Latin; but little versed in sacred learning; performs the holy [mysteries], according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority.

[*Tealby and North Willingham.*] James Bancroft, ordained priest by the bishop of Sodor, 11 March, 1535-*6*; vicar of Tevelbie (6*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Mounson, esq., and vicar of North Willingham (5*l.* 4*s.* 4½*d.*), of the patronage of George Henneage, esq.; aged 64; resides at Tevelbie; married; is skilled in Latin, and is competently versed in sacred learning; performs the holy [mysteries], etc., as above.

[*Market Rasen.*] Thomas Marshall, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Hull, 22 March, 1598-*9*[1]; vicar of Reason (10*l.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 61; married; resides; preacher, licensed 10 Sept., 1571, within the county of Lincoln by the present bishop of Lincoln; is skilled in Latin, and is competently versed in sacred learning; performs the holy [mysteries], etc., as above.

[*Owersby.*] Thomas Este, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Tetford, 8 Dec., 1556; vicar of Owersbie (8*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*), where he resides, of the right of patronage of William Aiscough, esq.; aged 44; married; does not understand Latin, and is but little versed in sacred learning; performs the holy [mysteries], etc., as above.

[*Kirkby St. Andrew.*] Robert Fetherston, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 June, 1566; vicar of Kirkby (8*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*), where he dwells, of

[1] '2 May, 1538' in *L.C.*, 1585, folio 18. The text evidently wrong.

the right of patronage of Robert Mounson, esq. ; aged 30 ; married ; does not understand Latin ; competently versed in sacred learning ; performs the holy [mysteries], etc., as above.

[*Walesby.*] Tristram Bilclif, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Chalcedon resting on the authority of the archbishop of York, 22 Sept., 1526 ; rector of Walesbie (23*l.* 17*s.* 8*d.*), where he dwells, of the right of patronage of the queen by reason of the attainder of Francis Norton, esq. ; aged 78 ; not married ; has some little skill in Latin ; competently versed in sacred learning ; performs the holy [mysteries], etc., as above.

Folio 13d.

[*South Kelsey St. Mary.*] Edmund Huddleston, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 22 Dec., 1570 ; rector of Kelsaie Mary's (12*l.*), where he resides, of the right of patronage of the queen ; aged 34 ; married ; is skilled in Latin ; moderately versed in sacred learning ; performs the holy [mysteries], according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority.

[*Normanby-le-Wold ; also Owmby.*] [Anthony Holmes[1]] ordained priest by the suffragan bishop resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 1536 ; rector of Normanbie (9*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the right of patronage of Oliver Witherwick, esq., and rector of Owndbie of the right of patronage of the queen ; aged 68 ; not married ; admitted M.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1536 ; preacher in his churches, not licensed ; resides at Normanbie ; performs the holy [mysteries], etc., as above.

[*South Kelsey St. Nicholas.*] George Crowder, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Ascalon resting on the authority of the archbishop of York, 24 Feb. 1536-7 ; rector of Kelsaye Nicholas' (7*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the right of patronage of William Aiscogh, esq. ; aged 66 ; resides ; not married ; did not appear before us ; is weak and enfeeble through age.

[*Thornton-le-Moor.*] William Crowder, ordained priest by the archbishop of York, 8 June, 1575 ; rector of Thorneton (9*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of William Aiscough, esq. ; does not reside ; dwells in the university of Oxford ; aged 24 ; not married ; did not appear before us.

[*Thorganby.*] William Wright, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, penultimate day of May, 1556 ; rector of the fourth part of the church of Thirganbie (6*l.* 0*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of the heirs of Joseph Wattame, deceased ; aged 49 ; not married ; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority ; does not reside ; dwells at Barton ; is moderately skilled in Latin, and moderately versed in sacred learning.

Folio 14.

[*Binbrook St. Gabriel.*] Hugh Carter, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 30 Nov., 1565 ; vicar of Binbroke Gabriell (8*l.*), where he resides, of the patronage of the prebendary of Milton Manor in the cathedral church of Lincoln ; aged 36 ; married ; is skilled in Latin ; well versed in sacred

[1] The incumbent's name is omitted from *L.C.* Anthony Holmes was admitted to the church of Normanby, 22 Dec., 1558 ; and the church was vacant by his death in April, 1583 (see page 32). Owmby church was vacant by his resignation in May, 1581 (see page 78).

learning; preacher, licensed by the bishop of Lincoln within the deanery of Wallescrofte, 31 July, 1573; performs the holy [mysteries], prescribed by public authority.

[*Binbrook St. Mary.*] Thomas Wethered, rector of Binbroke (10*l.* 4*s.* 2*d.*), of the patronage of the queen, does not reside.

[*Middle Rasen.*] Patricius Simpson, vicar of Middle Reasen (7*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of the bishop of Lincoln, did not appear; resides.

[*Kingerby.*] Thomas White, rector of Kinnerbie (5*l.*), of the patronage of Richard Bartie, esq., in right of Catherine duchess of Suffolk, his wife, did not appear before us; resides.

[*Claxby-by-Normanby.*] Richard Codd, rector of Claxbie (8*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of [*blank*] Wetherwick, gent., did not appear.

Croxby, see folio 17.

Thoresway, see folio 18.

West Rasen, see folio 5d.

Folio 14d.

JARBUGHE, xv August, 1576.

[*Nettleton.*] William Corker, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Rheon resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 8 April, 1530; rector of Nettleton (18*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the right of patronage of Thomas Seintpoll, esq.; aged 78; married; resides; knows but little Latin; moderately versed in sacred learning; performs the holy mysteries according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority.

[*Bigby.*] Robert Freeman, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 19 May, 1543; rector of Bigbie (13*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), where he resides, of the patronage of Robert Tirwhit, knt.; aged 58; not married; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning; performs the holy [mysteries], etc., as above.

[*Grasby.*] Thomas Alanbie, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Mayo resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 20 Feb., 1528-*9*; vicar of Girsbie (5*l.* 17*s.* 8½*d.*), where he resides, of the right of patronage of the queen; aged 72; not married; ignorant of Latin; but little versed in sacred learning; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority.

[*Wrawby.*] John Tompson, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Hull resting on the authority of the archbishop of York, 24 Aug., 1556; vicar of Wrawbie (9*l.* 14*s.* 4*d.*), where he resides, of the right of patronage of the master and fellows of the hall or college commonly called Clarehall in Cambridge; aged 44; not married; admitted M.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1557; well versed in sacred learning; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed, etc., as above.

[*Barrow.*] John Cooke, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia, 1536, as he says; vicar of Barowe (9*l.* 16*s.* 0½*d.*), where he resides, of the right of patronage of the queen; aged 66; married; admitted

S.T.B. in the university of Cambridge, 1540; preacher, not licensed; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority.

Folio 15.

[*Barton.*] John Hall, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 28 March, 1572; vicar of Barton (19*l* 4*s*. 2*d*.), where he resides, of the patronage of the queen; aged 40; married; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority; understands Latin; well versed in sacred learning; preacher, licensed by the present bishop of Lincoln, 31 July, 1573, within the deanery of Yarburgh.

[*South Ferriby.*] Christopher Stonehouse, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 5 Sept., 1572; rector of Ferebie (12*l*. 17*s*. 6*d*.), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 47; married; understands Latin; well versed in sacred learning; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority; preacher, licensed within the archdeaconry of Lincoln, 31 July, 1573, by the present bishop.

[*Limber.*] Thomas Gardner, ordained priest, as he says, by the bishop of Lincoln, 1563; vicar of Limber, of the patronage of the queen; aged 63; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the form prescribed by public authority; has some little understanding of Latin; and is moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Horkstow.*] William Ellys, ordained priest by the archbishop of York, 5 April, 1565; vicar of Horkestowe (4*l*. 18*s*. 4*d*.), of the patronage of the queen; resides; aged 60; married; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; competently versed in sacred learning.

[*Goxhill.*] William Seigwicke, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 7 April, 1567; vicar of Gouxill (14*l*. 18*s*. 4*d*.), of the nomination of the bishop of Lincoln and the patronage of the queen; aged 60; married; does not know Latin; competently versed in sacred learning; performs the holy mysteries according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority.

[*Ulceby.*] John Charlsworth, ordained priest by the bishop of Chester, 3 Oct., 1568; vicar of Ulcebie (11*l*. 18*s*. 4*d*.), where he resides, of the right of patronage of the queen; aged 30; married; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority; understands Latin moderately; but little versed in sacred learning.

Folio 15d.

[*Wootton.*] Thomas Newton, ordained priest by the bishop of Chester, 13 Nov., 1569; vicar of Wiltonne *(sic)* (4*l*. 18*s*. 4*d*.), of the patronage of the queen; aged 33; married; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority; resides, as it is said; did not appear before us.

[*Searby.*] William Swallow, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Mayo, 20 Sept., 1522; vicar of Serebie (8*l*.), of the patronage of the dean and chapter of Lincoln; aged 86; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority, as it is said; not married; he did not appear before us.

[*Worlaby.*] Roger Hurst, ordained priest by the archbishop of York, 15 April, 1565; vicar of Worleton (*sic*) (6*l.* 8*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of the queen, where he resides; aged 42; married; performs the holy mysteries prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning.

[*Riby.*] William Pape, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 16 April, 1541, as he says; vicar of Ribie (4*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*), of the right of patronage of the heirs of Margaret Skipwith, deceased; aged 66; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands Latin; is moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Kirmington.*] Thomas Drax, ordained priest by the bishop of Gloucester, 8 Sept., 1573; vicar of Kirmington (4*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*), of the right of patronage of Gerard Southill; resides; aged 26; not married; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the manner and form prescribed by authority of parliament; understands Latin competently; is moderately versed in sacred learning.

Folio 16.

[*Immingham.*] Richard Epworth, ordained priest by the bishop of Ely, 21 March, 1555-*6*; vicar of Imingham (7*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*), where he resides, of the patronage of William Tirwhit, esq.; aged 48; not married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; has a very moderate knowledge (*valde mediocriter sapit*) of Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Bonby.*] Thomas Crowdar, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 19 Sept., 1563; vicar of Bonbie (6*l.* 4*s.* 4½*d.*), of the patronage of Daniel Disney, gent.; aged 38; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; competently versed in sacred learning.

[*Elsham.*] William Crawforthe, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 1534; vicar of Elsham (7*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of Master Richard Bertie, esq., in right of Katherine duchess of Suffolk, his wife, for the term of her life; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority; is ignorant of Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Habrough.*] John Jackson, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 7 Oct., 1574; vicar of Haburgh (8*l.*). of the patronage of Richard Bertie, esq., in right of the lady Katherine his wife, duchess of Suffolk; aged 28; married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows Latin moderately; moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Barnetby-le-Wold.*] Thomas Hodgson, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 27 June, 1560; vicar of Barnetbie (6*l.* 4*s.* 2*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; resides; aged 60; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority; is ignorant of Latin; competently versed in sacred learning.

[*Caistor and North Kelsey.*] Matthew Marshall, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 30 Nov., 1565; vicar of Caster (7*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the right of patronage of the prebendary of Caister; vicar of Northkelsaie (8*l.*), of the right of patronage of the prebendary there; aged 60; not married; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority; ignorant of Latin; competently versed in sacred learning.

*Folio 16*d.

[*Croxton.*] Thomas Sugdon, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 30 Nov., 1565; rector of Croxton (8*l.* 14*s.* 2*d.*), of the right of patronage of the queen; aged 39; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin, and competently versed in sacred learning.

[*Thornton Curtis.*] Thorneton vicarage (5*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*), of the right of patronage of the queen, is vacant.

[*Saxby-on-Humber.*] Saxbie church (12*l.* 18*s.* 10½*d.*), of the patronage of the queen, is vacant.

[*Cadney.*] Cadney vicarage of the patronage of Robert Tirwhit, knt., is vacant.

[*Brocklesby.*] William Hanbie, rector of Brokelsbie (7*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of [*blank*] Pellam, esq., does not reside.

[*East Halton.*] John Bouth, vicar of Halton (7*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of Richard Bertie, esq., in right of the lady Katherine duchess of Suffolk, his wife, did not appear.

[*Stallingborough.*] James Sier, vicar of Stallingburgh (11*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln, does not reside.

*Somerby-by-Bigby, see folio 27*d.

Folio 17.

GRIMESBIE, XV AUGUST, 1576.

[*Grimsby St. James.*] Robert Hundlebie, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Rheon resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 19 Dec., 1594[1]; vicar of Grimesbie James' (7*l.*), where he resides, of the right of patronage of George Henneage, esq.; aged 60; not married; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority; understands Latin; competently versed in sacred learning.

[*Waltham.*] John Colman, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Downe and Connor resting on the authority of the archbishop of Canterbury, 25 March, 1542; rector of Waltam (15*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), where he resides, of the right of patronage of the chapter of the collegiate church of Southwell; aged 59; not married; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning.

[*Scartho.*] Francis Tompson, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 June, 1566; rector of Scartho (8*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), where he resides, of the

[1] A clerical error for '1534,' which is the date given in *L.C.*, 1586, folio 16.

patronage of Richard Handsherte; aged 34; married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; ignorant of Latin; moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Tetney.*] Richard Lacebye, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; vicar of Tetney (7*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 50; married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is moderately skilled in Latin, and moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Swinhope; also Croxby.*] William Brickhill, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Mayo resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 17 Dec., 1513; rector of Swinehopp (4*l.* 17*s.* 8½*d.*), of the patronage of Edward Aiscough, gent.; and rector of Croxbie, of the right of patronage of the queen; aged 88; not married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; ignorant of Latin; very little versed in sacred learning.

[*Great Coates.*] Thomas Southe, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 13 May, 1569; rector of Great Cottes (11*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), where he resides, of the patronage of Thomas Barnardiston, esq.; aged 31; married; admitted M.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1570; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; preacher, licensed by the present bishop of Lincoln within the archdeaconry of Lincoln, 31 July, 1573.

Folio 17d.

[*Rothwell and Ashby-cum-Fenby.*] Robert Haywood, ordained priest by the bishop of Chester, 7 Sept, 1562; rector of Rothewell (7*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the right of patronage of Richard Bolles, esq., for two turns, and of John Marris for three turns; and rector of Ashbie, of the right of patronage of the queen; aged 33; married; resides at Rothwell; understands Latin; well versed in sacred learning; preacher, licensed by the present bishop of Lincoln within the deanery of Grimesbie, 31 July, 1573; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority.

[*Barnoldby-le-Beck.*] William Todd, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 22 April, 1570; rector of Barnolbie (14*l.* 13*s.* 2*d.*), where he resides, of the right of patronage of the chapter of the collegiate church of Southwell; aged 28; married; admitted B.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1571; understands Latin; but little versed in sacred learning; performs the holy [mysteries], etc., as above.

[*Irby-on-Humber.*] William Skelton, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Rheon resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 25 May, 1532; rector of Irbie (18*l.*), of the patronage of William Hollys, knt.; aged 67; not married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; resides; understands Latin moderately, and moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*North Coates.*] Henry Westwood, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 June, 1566; rector of Nothcotes (12*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 30; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Bradley.*] John More, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 27 June, 1560; rector of Bradley (5*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of Thomas Wentworth, gent.; resides; aged 50; married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; has some little understanding of Latin; moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Cabourn; also Whitton.*] Thomas Bell, ordained priest by the bishop of Chichester, 11 Oct., 1573; vicar of Caborne (5*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of John Broxhame, and vicar of Wilton[1] (4*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 32; married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; resides at Caborne; has a moderate knowledge of Latin, and is to the same extent *(sic)* versed in sacred learning.

Folio 18.

[*Healing.*] William Hartinge, ordained priest by Nicholas bishop of Lincoln, 7 Feb., 1560-*1*; rector of Helinge (6*l.* 4*s.* 2*d.*), of the patronage of Francis Mussenden, esq.; resides; married: aged 47; does not understand Latin; moderately versed in sacred learning; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority.

[*Hawerby-cum-Beesby.*] Robert Welles, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 16 April, 1569; rector of Hawerby *cum* Beesbye (5*l.* 7*s.* 11½*d.*), of the patronage of the chapter of the collegiate church of Southwell; resides; aged 30; married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; does not understand Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Hatcliff; also Thoresway.*] Henry Peerson, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop resting on the authority of the archbishop of York, 1532; rector of Hatclif (5*l.* 4*s.* 2*d.*), of the patronage of the chapter of the collegiate church of Southwell; and rector of Thoreswaie (8*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 67; not married; resides at Hatclif; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Holton-le-Clay.*] Robert Turner, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of *Dauen'*,[2] 7 June, 1533; vicar of Howton (4*l.* 8*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of the heirs of Master Gothe after the death of Helen Burnell; aged 67; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; ignorant of Latin; is but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Beelsby and Cuxwold.*] Edmund Verley, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 11 June, 1564; rector of Bielsby (8*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.*), of the patronage of the chapter of the collegiate church of Southwell; and rector of Coxwold (5*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.*), of the patronage of John Broxame, gent.; aged 34; not married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; resides at Bielsbie; knows Latin competently; is competently versed in sacred learning.

---

[1] This is intended for Whitton, to which vicarage Bell was admitted 5 June, 1576. The yearly value should be 6*l.* 10*s.* 0*d.* There is probably some confusion between this benefice and the vicarage of Wootton, which was of the value given in the text (see page 175).

[2] Possibly this is a clerical error for '*Daren'*,' *i.e.*, Kildare, who was a suffragan of York about this date.

[*Swallow.*] William Andrewe, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Hull resting on the authority of Nicholas archbishop of York, 18 Feb., 1558-*9*; rector of Swallowe (7*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of Thomas Seintpoll, esq.; aged 40; married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; ignorant of Latin, and but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Brigsley.*] Hugh Mody, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 28 March, 1575; rector of Brigglesley (7*l.* 4*s.* 4½*d.*), of the patronage of the chapter of the collegiate church of Southwell; resides; aged 30; married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; has some little understanding of Latin, and to the same extent (*sic*) versed in sacred learning.

*Folio 18*d.

[*Grimsby St. Mary.*] Grimesbie Mary's church (9*l.* 18*s.* 1*d.*), of the patronage of the queen.

[*Humberston.*] Humberstone vicarage (5*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln.

[*Wayth.*] Wathe vicarage (54*s.* 2*d.*), of the patronage of the queen.

[*Little Coates.*] Little Cotes vicarage (4*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of [*blank*].

[*East Ravendale.*] Estrandall vicarage (5*l.*), of the patronage of the master and scholars of Trinity College, Cambridge.

Grainsby, see folio 21.

Laceby, see folio 1.

North Thoresby, see folio 8.

CALCEWATHE, xvj AUGUST, 1576.

[*Maltby-in-the-Marsh; also Mavis Enderby.*] George Lilborne, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 1526; rector of Maltbie in the Marsh (11*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.*), of the patronage of Richard Bolles, esq., and rector of Mauisenderbie (12*l.* 11*s.* 4*d.*), where he resides, of the patronage of William Aiscough, esq.; aged 82; not married; admitted bachelor of canon law in the university of Cambridge, 1520; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Gayton-in-the-Marsh.*] James Kaye, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 16 March, 1564-*5*; rector of Gaiton (13*l.* 10*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 40; not married; resides; admitted B.A. in the university of Cambridge, about 1564; preacher, licensed by the late archbishop of Canterbury, 16 Oct., 1571, within the dioceses of London, Ely, Lincoln and Norwich; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority.

Folio 19.

[*Belleau; also Scremby.*] Roger Rowthe, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 11 July, 1563; rector of the church of Hellowe (13*l.* 3*s.* 6½*d.*), of

the patronage of Richard Bertie, esq., in right of Katherine duchess of Suffolk his wife; and rector of Scrembie (18*l.* 0*s.* 2½*d.*), of the right of patronage of the earl of Lincoln; aged 50; married; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning; resides at Hellow; preacher, not licensed; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority.

[*Swaby; also Langton-by-Horncastle.*] John Sparke, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 3 Oct., 1572; rector of Swabie (12*l.* 0*s.* 22½*d.*), of the patronage of the president and scholars of Magdalen College, Oxford; and rector of Langhton by Hornecastle (7*l.* 19*s.* 7*d.*), of the right of patronage of William Skipwith, knt.; aged 29; married; resides at Swabie; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; competently versed in sacred learning; preacher, licensed, by the present bishop of Lincoln, within his parish of Swabie only, 20 June, 1575.

[*Beesby.*] John Somerscales, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 14 June, 1574; rector of Beesbie (13*l.* 10*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 28; married; resides; admitted B.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1569; well versed in sacred learning; preacher, licensed by the bishop of Lincoln within the deaneries of Calcewathe and Louthe, 5 Aug., 1575; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority.

[*South Thoresby.*] Robert Plumpton, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 21 Oct., 1560; rector of Thoresbie (6*l.* 3*s.* 6½*d.*), of the right of patronage of the queen; aged 42; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority. as he says; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning; preacher, licensed by the bishop of Lincoln within the deanery of Calcewathe, 10 Aug., 1574.

[*Bilsby.*] Richard Wright, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 25 May, 1560; vicar of Billesbie (13*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of Andrew Billesbie, esq.; aged 53; married; admitted B.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1544; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is competently versed in sacred learning.

*Folio 19*d.

[*Mumby.*] Alan Frer, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 6 July, 1575; vicar of Mumbie (9*l.* 12*s.* 3½*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 26; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands Latin; competently versed in sacred learning.

[*Cumberworth.*] William Parker, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 25 March, 1566; rector of Cumberworthe (11*l.* 0*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Dimocke, esq.; aged 33; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; ignorant of Latin; moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Tothill; also Partney.*] John English, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 6 July, 1575; rector of Tothill (6*l.* 17*s.* 1*d.*), of the patronage of Sir Fulk Grivell, knt.; and rector of Partney (11*l.* 10*s.* 2¼*d.*), of the right of patronage of John Walgraue, gent.; aged 28; not married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands Latin; competently versed in sacred learning; resides at Partney.

[*Saleby.*] George Justice, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 4 April, 1545; vicar of Salebie (4*l.*), of the patronage of John Harrington, esq.; aged 51; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands Latin moderately; moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Anderby.*] Thomas Armestrong, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Mayo resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 9 April, 1528; rector of Anderbie (13*l.* 10*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Dimock, esq.; aged 74; not married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; has some little understanding of Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Mablethorpe St. Mary.*] Nicholas Candlesby, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Shrewsbury (*Salopien*') resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 24 April, 1546; rector of Mablethorpe Mary's (17*l.* 10*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of William Fitzwilliams, esq.; aged 54; married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; resides; understands Latin competently; moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Willoughby-in-the-Marsh.*] Libeus Sadler, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 26 March, 1558; rector of Willoughby (38*l.* 10*s.* 2½*d.*), where he resides, of the patronage of Richard Bertie, esq., in right of the duchess of Suffolk his wife; aged 39; married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows Latin moderately; is moderately versed in sacred learning.

Folio 20.

[*Trusthorpe.*] Nicholas Maddison, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 11 June, 1562, as he says; rector of Trustroppe (18*l.* 10*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 34; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning; preacher within the deanery of Calcewath, [licensed] by the bishop of Lincoln, 31 July, 1573.

[*Strubby.*] Robert Litster, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 13 June, 1565; rector of Strubbie (4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of the dean and chapter of Lincoln; aged 56; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Calceby.*] John Jonson, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 1556,[1] as he says; vicar of Calceby (5*l.* 10*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of Thomas Dimock, gent.; aged 40; married; does not reside; dwells at Dribie; performs the holy mysteries according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority; knows Latin moderately; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Ulceby-cum-Fordington and Well.*] John Graie, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Thetford, resting on the authority of the archbishop of Canterbury, 26 Jan., 1546-7; rector of Ulceby cum Fordington (9*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of John Copledick, esq.; and rector of Well by Alford (7*l.*

[1] '1558' in *L.C.*, 1585, folio 13.

2*s.* 3½*d.*), of the patronage of Richard Bertie in right of his wife, the duchess of Suffolk; aged 56; not married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands but little Latin; is but little versed in sacred learning.

[*South Reston.*] Christopher Winsley, ordained priest by the bishop of Ely, 15 Sept., 1566; rector of Southreston (5*l.* 10*s.* 2½*d.*), of the right of patronage of the queen; aged 48; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is wholly (*penitus*) ignorant of Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Claxby-by-Alford.*] William Burden, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 July, 1573; vicar of Claxby (5*l.* 3*s.* 1½*d.*), of the patronage of Richard Booles, esq.; aged 29; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands Latin competently, and is to the same extent (*sic*) versed in sacred learning.

[*Alford.*] Joseph Werton, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 4 Dec., 1571; vicar of Alford (10*l.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln, aged 24; not married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority as he says; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning.

Folio 20*d.*

[*Hogsthorpe.*] John Shaw, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 12 Sept., 1570, as he says; vicar of Hoggesthorpe (10*l.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 32; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is ignorant of Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Huttoft.*] Huttofte vicarage (6*l.* 11*s.* 8*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln, is vacant.

[*Farlsthorpe.*] Falstrope vicarage (5*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of John Spenlow, gent., is vacant.

[*Staine.*] Staine church (5*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of William Fitzwilliams, esq., is vacant.

[*Haugh.*] Hawe church (4*l.*), of the patronage of Richard Bolles, esq., is vacant.

[*Theddlethorpe All Saints.*] Thedilthorpe All Saints vicarage (7*l.* 5*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of Henry Sidney, knt., is vacant.

[*Sutton-in-the-Marsh.*] Sutton vicarage (6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of the prebendary of Sutton in the cathedral church of Lincoln, is vacant.

[*Theddlethorpe St. Helen.*] Mr Dawes, rector of Thedilthorpe Helen's (18*l.* 10*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of Richard Bertie, esq., in right of the lady Katherine duchess of Suffolk, his wife, does not reside; dwells at Hull, co. York.

[*Mablethorpe St. Peter; also Ewerby.*] John Salmon, rector of Mablethorpe Peter's, of the patronage of Richard Bertie, esq., in right of the lady Katherine duchess of Suffolk his wife; and vicar of Ewarbie, of the patronage

of the queen; does not reside, nor did he appear; he dwells in the hospice of the said Richard Bartie, esq., as he says.

Withern, see folio 5d.

Folio 21.

LOUTHESKE, xvj AUGUST, 1576.

[*Saltfleetby St. Peter.*] John Arnold, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 1532[1]; rector of Saltfleetbie Peter's mediety (5*l.*), of the patronage of Robert Mounson, esq., in right of Elizabeth his wife; aged 66; married; knows but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority.

[*Ludborough.*] John Graye, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 13 May, 1569; rector of Ludburgh (20*l.* 19*s.* 4½*d.*), of the patronage of Thomas Henneage, esq.; aged 36; married; knows but little Latin; moderately versed in sacred learning; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority.

[*Covenham St. Bartholomew.*] William Plasket, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 1560[2]; rector of Coneham Bartholomew's (17*l.* 12*s.* 8½*d.*), of the patronage of George and John Barnes; aged 40; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands but little Latin, and is to the same extent (*sic*) versed in sacred learning.

[*Louth, Grainsby and Grimoldby.*] Robert Doughtie, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 9 April, 1558; vicar of Louthe (12*l.*), of the patronage of the prebendary of Louth in the cathedral church of Lincoln; rector of Grainesbie (9*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Dimocke, esq.; rector of Grimolby *ex parte boreali* (10*l.* 10*s.*), of the patronage of William Henneage, gent.; aged 40; married; resides at Louthe; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning; preacher, licensed by the late bishop of Lincoln within his diocese, 31 July, 1569.

[*Saltfleetby All Saints.*] John Skifflinge, ordained priest by the bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, 5 April, 1572; rector of Saltfleetbie All Saints (12*l.* 19*s.* 4½*d.*), of the patronage of the president and scholars of Magdalen College, Oxford; aged 27; married; resides; admitted M.A. in the university of Oxford, 1573; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; preacher, not licensed.

[*Tathwell.*] George Hanson, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 11 April, 1569[3]; vicar of Tathwell (10*l.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 27; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning.

---

[1] Cp. *L.C.*, 1580, folio 21*d.*
[2] '27 July, 1560,' in *L.C.*, 1585, folio 14*d.*
[3] '1568' in *L.C.*, 1580, folio 22, and *L.C.*, 1585, folio 15*d.*

[*Covenham St. Mary.*] Richard Farrand, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Sidon resting on the authority of the late Cardinal Pole, archbishop of Canterbury, 25 March, 1557; rector of Coneham Mary's (10*l.*), where he resides, of the patronage of the queen; aged 56; not married; knows but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning, performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority.

*Folio 21*d.

[*Conisholme.*] Robert Dale, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Hull resting on the authority of the archbishop of York, 18 Sept., 1557; rector of Conisholme (9*l.* 13*s.* 6½*d.*), where he resides, of the patronage of Robert Dimock, esq.; aged 38; married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; competently versed in sacred learning; preacher, licensed by the bishop of Lincoln in the county of Lincoln, 5 July, 1563.

[*Manby.*] Thomas Dale, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Hull resting on the authority of the archbishop of York, 9 April, 1558; rector of Manbie (11*l.* 10*s.* 2½*d.*), where he resides, of the patronage of Robert Dimock, esq.; aged 47; not married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands but little Latin; moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Wyham.*] Alan Thorold, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Mayo resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 20 May, 1526; rector of Wiame (8*l.*), of the patronage of Edward Aiscough, gent.; resides; aged 74; not married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is ignorant of Latin; and is but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Gayton-le-Wold.*] Richard Bartilmew, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; rector of Gaiton (8*l.* 11*s.* 0½*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 29; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands Latin moderately; is competently versed in sacred learning.

[*South Elkington.*] Alan Holdernes, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 6 July, 1575; vicar of Southelkington (5*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.*), of the right of patronage of the queen; aged 24; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin, and well versed in sacred learning.

[*Welton-le-Wold.*] Edward Webster, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop resting on the authority of Thomas Wolsey, cardinal, 1527; rector of Welton (11*l.* 11*s.* 1*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 72; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; admitted B.D. in the university of Oxford, 1534; admitted preacher by the bishop of Lincoln, 22 Sept., 1571, within his diocese.

Folio 22.

[*Fotherby.*] William Est, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 7 Feb., 1560-*1*; vicar of Fotherbie (3*l.*), where he resides, of the patronage of Thomas Tailor, gent.; aged 64; married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; does not know Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*North Somercoates; also Aswardby.*] Robert Colcoll, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 21 Oct., 1560; vicar of North Somercotes (9*l.* 14*s.* 2*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; rector of Aswardbie (7*l.* 19*s.* 4½*d.*), of the patronage of John Copledick, esq.; aged 38; not married; resides at Somercotes; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is competently skilled in Latin; and to the same extent (*sic*) versed in sacred learning.

[*Great Carlton.*] William Hindmarshe, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Thetford [resting] on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 25 March, 1559; vicar of Great Carlton (not valued in the book of tenths), where he resides, of the patronage of Nicholas Thornedick; aged 39; married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; does not understand Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*North Reston and Little Carlton.*] Thomas Dion, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 15 April, 1565; vicar of Northreston (4*l.* 11*s.* 10½*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Mounsonne, esq., in right of his wife, after the death of Margaret Dion, widow; aged 30; married; resides at Northreston; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows Latin moderately; but little versed in sacred learning; rector of Little Carlton (5*l.* 16*s.* 10½*d.*), of the right of patronage of Robert Mounson, esq., in right of his wife, after the death of Margaret Dion aforesaid.

[*Saltfleetby St. Clement.*] Henry Cramer, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 30 Nov., 1565; rector of Saltfletby Clement's (7*l.* 0*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 32; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands Latin competently; and is to the same extent (*sic*) versed in sacred learning.

[*Haugham.*] John Coe, ordained priest by the bishop of Chester, 25 May, 1567; vicar of Haugham (8*l.* 0*s.* 20*d.*), of the right of patronage of John Broxame, esq., aged 30; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is ignorant of Latin, and but little versed in sacred learning.

Folio 22d.

[*Yarburgh.*] John Jonsonne, ordained priest by the late bishop of Lincoln, 19 Sept., 1563; rector of Yarburgh (9*l.* 13*s.* 9*d.*), of the patronage of John Broxame, esq.; aged 38; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; does not understand Latin; moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Stewton.*] Hugh Aiscough, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Thetford, resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 25 March, 1559; rector of Stewton (7*l.*), of the patronage of George Henneag; aged 37; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Cockerington St. Leonard.*] William Routhe, ordained priest by the bishop of Chester,[1] 19 Sept., 1573; vicar of Cockerington Leonard's (5*l.* 0*s.* 17½*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 27; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[1] 'Chichester,' in *L.C.*, 1580, folio 21, and in *L.C.*, 1585, folio 14*d.*

[*Kelstern.*] Thomas Croke, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 4 April, 1545; vicar of Kelstren (6*l.* 11*s.* 10½*d.*], of the patronage of Charles Yarburgh, esq.; resides; aged 58; married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is ignorant of Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Authorpe.*] Simon Lyme, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 7 Sept.,[1] 1560; rector of Hawthorpe (it is not valued), of the patronage of the heirs of Thomas Glenham (*sic*), esq.; aged 51; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; does not know Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Fulstow.*] John Wilsonne, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 13 July, 1565; vicar of Fowlstoe (it is not charged in the book of tenths), of the patronage of Richard Bertie, esq., in right of the lady Catherine duchess of Suffolk, his wife; aged 40; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; ignorant of Latin; but little versed in the scriptures.

[*Muckton.*] Robert Beckering, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 25 March, 1566; rector of Muckton (6*l.* 3*s.* 6½*d.*), of the patronage of the heirs of Thomas Glentham, esq., deceased; aged 33; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; moderately versed in the scriptures.

Folio 23.

[*Skidbrook.*] John Cockborne, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 25 March, 1566; vicar of Skidbroke (11*l.* 3*s.* 6½*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 33; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands but little Latin, and is moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Withcall and Raithby-by-Louth.*] John Holland, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 25 March, 1566; rector of Withcall (11*l.* 16*s.* 10½*d.*), of the presentation of John Hawbie of London, esq., and rector of Rathebie (12*l.* 6*s.* 0½*d.*), of the patronage of Henry Crumwell, lord Crumwell; aged 29; not married; resides at Rathebie; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands but little Latin; to the same extent *(sic)* versed in sacred learning.

[*Ruckland and Farforth.*] Richard Hill, ordained priest[2] by the suffragan bishop of Elphin resting on the authority of Thomas cardinal priest of the Roman church, of the title of St. Cecilia, archbishop of York[3]; rector of Ruckland (6*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Sauell, esq., and rector of Farford (6*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of the same; aged 73; married; resides at Ruckland; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; has a moderate knowledge of Latin, and is to the same extent (*sic*) versed in sacred learning.

[*Hallington.*] Hallington (4*l.* 15*s.* 7½*d.*), of the patronage of Thomas Henneage, esq., is vacant.

---

[1] 'Dec.' in *L.C.*, 1580, folio 21*d.*, and *L.C.*, 1585, folio 14.
[2] He was ordained priest 6 April, 1527 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 14*d.*).
[3] *I.e.* Cardinal Wolsey.

[*Keddington.*] Keddington vicarage (3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of Christopher [*blank*], knt., is vacant.

[*Burwell.*] Burwell vicarage (8*l.*), of the patronage of the heirs of Thomas Glenham (*sic*), esq., is vacant.

[*North Elkington.*] Northelkington vicarage (4*l.* 19*s.* 2*d.*), of the patronage of the queen, as it is said, is vacant.

[*Nun Ormsby.*] Nunormesbie vicarage (3*l.*), of the patronage of the queen, is vacant.

[*Little Grimsby.*] Little Grimesbie (3*l.* 5*s.*), of the patronage of Anthony Thorold, esq., as it is said, is vacant.

[*Utterby.*] Utterbie vicarage (5*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of the queen, is vacant.

[*Calcethorpe.*] Calstrop church (6*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.*), of the right of patronage of the queen by reason of the attainder of the duke of Suffolk, as it is said, is vacant.

[*South Somercotes.*] Thomas Sparke, rector of Sumercottes Peter's (22*l.* 6*s.* 3*d.*), of the patronage of Master [*blank*] Britten, deceased; does not reside; dwells at Bedford; S.T.B., and licensed preacher.

*Folio 23*d.

CANDELSHOE, xvij AUGUST, 1576.

[*Firsby.*] Thomas Brookes, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 24 Aug., 1563; rector of the church of Firsbie (12*l.* 0*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Carr, esq.; aged 37; married; is skilled in Latin; competently versed in sacred learning; preacher, licensed 19 Aug., 1572, within the deanery of Northholland, by the present bishop of Lincoln; resides.

[*Candlesby.*] William Shallock, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 1536; rector of Candelsbie (9*l.* 19*s.* 4½*d.*), of the patronage of the president and fellows of Magdalen College, Oxford; aged 70; resides; admitted M.A. in the university of Oxford; preacher, licensed by the bishop of Lincoln within his diocese, 31 July, 1571.

[*Wainfleet All Saints.*] Henry Foster, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 22 Dec., 1570; rector of Wainflet All Saints (16*l.* 3*s.* 6½*d.*); aged 30; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is moderately skilled in Latin; and is to the same extent *(sic)* versed in sacred learning.

[*Ingoldmells; also Panton.*] John Held, ordained priest by the bishop of Chester, 18 Sept, 1546; rector of Ingolmelles (23*l.* 10*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of William Skipwith, knt.; rector of Paunton (12*l.*), of the patronage of Ambrose Sandon, esq.; aged 54; not married; resides at Ingollmells; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority, as

he says; how much Latin he understands, or to what extent he is versed in sacred learning, we do not know, because he withdrew before his examination in spite of being admonished to undergo it.

[*Wainfleet St. Mary.*] James Hamerton, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; vicar of Wainflet Mary's (8*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of Thomas Dighton, gent.; aged 30; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Ashby-by-Partney.*] Peter Key, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Hull resting on the authority of the archbishop of York, 8 Aug., 1555; rector of Ashbie-by-Partney (7*l.* 10*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of Ambrose Sandon, esq.; aged 41; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows Latin moderately; competently versed in sacred learning.

Folio 24.

[*Gunby St. Peter.*] John Burley, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 11 Aug., 1575; rector of Gunbie (3*l.* 10*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of the earl of Rutland; aged 26; not married; moderately versed in sacred learning; is skilled in Latin; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority.

[*Orby.*] John Sharpe, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 4 July, 1554[1]; vicar of Orebie (9*l.* 19*s.* 4½*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 48; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is ignorant of Latin; is but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Friskney and Skendleby.*] William Hubard, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 20 Sept., 1561; vicar of Frickney (15*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; and vicar of Skendelby (4*l.* 0*s.* 5*d.*), of the patronage of the heirs of Robert Fawne; aged 37: married; resides at Frickney; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Sutterby.*] John Graye, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 April, 1562; rector of Sutterby (5*l.* 10*s.* 2½*d.*), of the right of patronage of the queen; aged 47; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; does not know Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Driby.*] Dribie church (8*l.* 19*s.* 4¼*d.*), of the patronage of Sir Henry Sidney, knt., is vacant.

[*Skegness.*] Skegnes vicarage (15*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of the queen, is vacant.

[*Burgh-in-the-Marsh.*] Borow vicarage (13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln, is vacant.

[*Croft.*] Crofte vicarage (23*l.* 7*s.* 3½*d.*), of the patronage of Valentine Browne, knt., is vacant.

---

[1] '4 June, 1558' in *L.C.*, 1580, folio 17*d*, and *L.C.*, 1585, folio 12.

[*Addlethorpe.*] Sir Thomas Storie, rector of Ardilthorpe (9*l.* 10*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of the queen, does not reside; dwells within the diocese of Chichester.

[*Winthorpe.*] Sir John Linche, vicar of Winthorpe (8*l.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln, did not appear.

*Bratoft, see folio 10*d.

*Partney, see folio 19*d.

Scremby, see folio 19.

*Folio 24*d.

BULLINGBROKE, xvij AUGUST, 1576.

[*Halton Holegate and Toynton St. Peter.*] John Howsonne, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 25 Nov., 1563; rector of Halton (16*l.* 17*s.* 11*d.*), of the patronage of Richard Bertie, esq., in right of the lady Katherine duchess of Suffolk, his wife; and rector of Tointon Peter's[1] (12*l.* 0*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of John Ouerie; aged 42; married; resides; is skilled in Latin; competently versed in sacred learning; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority.

[*Great and Little Steeping.*] Alexander Throckmorton, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 20 April, 1563; rector of Little Steping (9*l.* 19*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; vicar of Great Steping (7*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Carr, esq.; aged 36; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is competently skilled in Latin; and is to the same extent (*sic*) versed in sacred learning.

[*Stickney.*] Walter Woodruff, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 15 April,[2] 1550; rector of Stickney (13*l.* 11*s.* 3*d.*), of the patronage of Arthur Walpoll, esq., for a term of years by grant from the abbot and convent of the late monastery of Spalding; aged 57; married; does not reside; dwells at Boston, and is master of the grammar school there; admitted M.A. in the university of Oxford, 1550; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; preacher, licensed by the present bishop of Lincoln, 17 Aug., 1571, within the diocese of Lincoln.

[*Hundleby.*] William Kinnerbie, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 30 Nov., 1565; vicar of Hundlebie (7*l.* 19*s.* 4½*d.*), of the right of patronage of the queen; aged 36; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands Latin moderately; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Miningsby.*] Edward Vstiwaite, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 28 March, 1572; rector of Miningsbye (9*l.* 8*s.* 6½*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 27; not married; resides; admitted B.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1568; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; preacher, licensed by the bishop of Lincoln within the deaneries of Bullingbroke and Hill, 10 Aug., 1574; and well versed in sacred learning.

---

[1] Howsonne was incumbent of the north part of this rectory in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 11*d.*). Cp. page 191.

[2] '15 May' in *L.C.*, 1580, folio 16.

[*East Kirkby.*] Richard Risinge, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 2 Sept.,[1] 1570; vicar of Estkirkby (5*l.* 12*s.* 1*d.*), of the patronage of Richard Bertie, esq.; aged 30; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; does not understand Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

Folio 25.

[*Sibsey.*] William Butler, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 11 June, 1564; vicar of Sibsey (11*l.* 11*s.* 3*d.*), of the patronage of the queen after the expiration of a lease *(dimissio)* of the rectory thereof; aged 32; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; admitted B.A., 1565, in the university of Cambridge; competently versed in sacred learning.

[*Bolingbroke and Hareby.*] Robert Froste, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Ascalon, resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln; rector of Bullingbroke (9*l.* 19*s.* 2*d.*), of the patronage of the queen, and rector of Harebie (6*l.* 4*s.* 7*d.*), of the patronage of George Fairfax; resides at Bullingbroke; aged 66; not married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; did not appear because he is afflicted with sickness.

[*Toynton Saint Peter and All Saints.*] Michael Weste, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 April, 1562; rector of Tointon Peter[2] (12*l.* 0*s.* 2½*d.*), of the right of patronage of Richard Bertie, esq., in right of Katherine duchess of Suffolk, his wife; and vicar of Tointon All Saints (5*l.* 11*s.* 3*d.*), of the right of patronage of the said Richard Bertie in right of his wife; aged 57; married; resides at Tointon All Saints; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is entirely ignorant of Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Lusby.*] Thomas Wodruff, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 27 July, 1560; rector of Lusbie (7*l.* 0*s.* 15*d.*), of the patronage of Thomas Palframan, gent.; aged 42; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows Latin moderately; moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Raithby-by-Spilsby.*] Richard Goodale, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Mayo resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 7 April, 1545[3]; rector of Rathebie (6*l.* 14*s.* 7*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 85; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority, as it is said; is weakened by age, and blind.

[*Stickford.*] Nicholas Stevenson, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 30 Nov., 1565; vicar of Stickforth (6*l.* 3*s.* 6½*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 32; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; does not know Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

Folio 25d.

[*Hagnaby.*] Haugnebie vicarage (8*l.*), of the patronage of Archynbold Barnard, gent., is vacant.

---

[1] See *L.C.*, 1580, folio 16.

[2] Weste was incumbent of the south part of this rectory in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 11*d.*) Cp. page 190.

[3] This is a clerical error for '1515,' which is the date given in *L.C.*, 1580, folio 16*d.*, and *L.C.*, 1585, folio 11*d.*

[*Thorpe-in-the-Marsh.*] Thorpe vicarage (20*l.* 19*s.* 4½*d.*), of the patronage of George Fairfax, gent., is vacant.

[*East Keal and West Keal.*] George Jackson, rector of Westerkeale (20*l.* 0*s.* 20*d.*), of the patronage of Edmund Withipoll, esq.; rector of North Esterkeale (8*l.* 15*s.* 7½*d.*), and rector of South Esterkeale (8*l.* 15*s.* 7½*d.*), of the patronage of Leonard Kirkmon, gent.; does not reside; dwells at Derbie, as it is said.

*Mavis Enderby, see folio 18*d.

HORNCASTLE, HILL & GARTRE,

xvij AUGUST, 1576.

[*Wilksby.*] Augustine Fitzwilliams, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 1569; rector of the church of Wilkesbie (4*l.* 5*s.*), of the patronage of Robert Dimocke, esq.; aged 35; married; is competently skilled in Latin; moderately versed in sacred learning; resides.

[*Fulletby; also Sexaginta Solidorum prebend.*] Robert Kinge, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 18 Dec., 1560; rector of Fulletbie (21*l.* 2*s.* 8½*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Dimock, gent.; prebendary of Sexaginta Solidorum in the cathedral church of Lincoln; aged 38; married; admitted B.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1560; preacher, licensed by the late bishop of Lincoln, 20 July, 1566, throughout the diocese of Lincoln; resides at Fulletbie.

[*Edlington.*] Ralph Palframan, ordained deacon by the bishop of Lincoln, 13 March, 1569-*70*; vicar of Edlington (6*l.* 8*s.* 1½*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 28; married; is skilled in Latin; moderately versed in sacred learning; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority.

Folio 26.

[*Salmonby.*] Robert Percivall, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Mayo, 4 April, 1523; rector of Salmonbie (5*l.* 10*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of Anthony Thorold, esq., after the death of Margaret Thorold, widow; aged 80; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority; has some little understanding of Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Bag Enderby.*] Robert Sarrett, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 30 Nov., 1565; rector of Bagenderbie (6*l.* 8*s.* 1½*d.*), of the patronage of Andrew Gedney, esq.; aged 60; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is moderately skilled in Latin; moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Mareham-le-Fen.*] Peter Tailour, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Thetford, 16 April, 1541; rector of Marome (13*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of the bishop of Carlisle; aged 60; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands Latin; well versed in sacred learning.

[*Hammeringham.*] Thomas Stirrop, ordained priest by the bishop of Worcester, 8 Feb., 1570-*1*; rector of Hameringham (8*l.* 14*s.* 2*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 40; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Horncastle and Low Toynton.*] Clement Mounke, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop resting on the authority of the bishop of Durham, as he says; vicar of Horncastle (14*l.* 4*s.* 2*d.*), of the patronage of the bishop of Carlisle; rector of Nethertointon (11*l.* 0*s.* 20*d.*), of the patronage of Richard Bertie, esq., in right of the lady Katherine duchess of Suffolk, his wife; aged 42; married; resides at Tointon; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning; preacher, not licensed.

[*Great Sturton.*] William Seamer, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 June, 1566; vicar of Sturton (8*l.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 45; resides; married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is unskilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning.

[*Harrington.*] Robert Smithe, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Mayo resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 27 March, 1529; rector of Harrington (9*l.* 16*s.* 10½*d.*), of the patronage of John Copledicke, esq.; aged 70; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

*Folio 26*d.

[*Tetford; also Wickenby.*] George Floer, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 18 Dec., 1571, rector of Tetford (15*l.* 0*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Savill, esq., where he resides; rector of Wickenbie (6*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.*), of the right of patronage of Robert Thorpe, gent.; aged 38; married; admitted B.A. in the university of Oxford, 1558; preacher, licensed by the bishop of Lincoln within the deaneries of Hill, Wrago and Candelshoe, 13 Oct., 1574; well versed in sacred learning.

[*Langton-by-Partney.*] John Wortes, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Down and Connor by the authority of the archbishop of Canterbury, 31 May, 1542; rector of the church of Langton-by-Partney (7*l.* 19*s.* 7*d.*); aged 60; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning.

[*Oxcombe.*] Silvester Cooke, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 June, 1566; rector of Oxcombe (6*l.* 15*s.* 7½*d.*), of the right of patronage of Andrew Gedney, esq.; aged 33; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is moderately skilled in Latin; and but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Thimbleby.*] John Corie, ordained priest by the bishop of Carlisle, 3 Oct.,[1] 1562; rector of Thimelbye (13*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the right of patronage of John Coniers, esq.; aged 64; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; admitted B.A. in the university of Cam-

[1] '2 Oct.' in *L.C.*, 1585, folio 9*d.*

bridge, 1536; well versed in sacred learning; preacher, licensed by the bishop of Carlisle within his diocese, 4 Dec., 1563.

[*Dalderby.*] John Hodgson, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 21 Dec., 1570; rector of Dalderbie (4*l.* 19*s.* 4½*d.*), of the patronage of Thomas Palframan, esq.; aged 28; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is well skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning; preacher, licensed by the bishop of Lincoln, 10 Aug., 1574, within the deaneries of Gartre and Wraggo.

[*Brinkhill and South Ormsby.*] Thomas Mercer, ordained priest *ab episcopo suffraganeo Aureniss*[1] resting on the authority of the bishop of Chichester, 21 Sept., 1532; rector of Brinkhill (8*l.*), of the patronage of the queen; and rector of Southormesbie (9*l.* 10*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of William Skipwith, knt.; aged 72; married; resides at Brinckhill; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows Latin competently; competently versed in sacred learning.

Folio 27.

[*Horsington and Kirkby-on-Bain.*] William Wright, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia resting on the authority of the archbishop of Canterbury, 2 July, 1538; rector of Horsington (9*l.* 11*s.* 3*d.*), of the patronage of the president and fellows of Magdalen College, Oxford, and Henry Sidney, knt., by alternate turns; and rector of Kirkbie-upon-Baine (13*l.* 13*s.* 6½*d.*), of the patronage of the dean and chapter of Durham; aged 62; married; resides at Kirkbie; is skilled in Latin; and well versed in sacred learning; licensed by Henry late bishop of Lincoln, 11 July, 4 Edward VI. [A.D. 1550], and by the bishop of Lincoln, 20 July, 1566, within the diocese of Lincoln, and licensed by the present bishop of Lincoln, 1571.

[*Moorby.*] Thomas Corie, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; rector of Moreby (12*l.* 11*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of the bishop of Carlisle; aged 32; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; and well versed in sacred learning.

[*Asterby.*] Christopher Parker, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Bernice (*Bernicen*') resting on the authority of the bishop of Durham[2]; rector of Asterbie (8*l.* 0*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of William Skipwith, knt.; aged 63; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands Latin competently; and is to the same extent (*sic*) versed in sacred learning; preacher, licensed by the late archbishop of York, 28 June, 1562, throughout the diocese of York, and by the late bishop of Lincoln throughout his diocese, 4 June, 1566.

[*Belchford.*] John Smithe, ordained priest by the bishop of London, 24 March, 1559-*60*; rector of Belchford (18*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of John Coniers, esq.; aged 52; married; resides; peforms the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; has a partial understanding of Latin (*latine aliqua ex parte intelligit*); competently versed in sacred learning.

---

[1] 'Aurens'' in *L.C.*, 1580, folio 14*d.*, and *L.C.*, 1585, folio 10.

[2] See *L.C.*, 1580, folio 13*d.*, where the date is given as 1 March, 1538-*9*.

[*Martin-by-Horncastle.*] Robert Thornell, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Ascalon resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 12 April, 1533,[1] rector of Marton (6*l.* 4*s.* 2*d.*), of the patronage of the heirs of John Olding, deceased, after the death of Anne Freeman; aged 72; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; unskilled in Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

Folio 27d.

[*Gautby; also Somerby-by-Bigby.*] Robert Tailour, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 June, 1566; rector of Gaudbie (6*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; and rector of Somerbie (4*l.* 16*s.* 5½*d.*), of the patronage of the queen, where he resides, as he says; aged 33; married; knows Latin; and well versed in sacred learning; preacher, licensed by the bishop of Lincoln, 10 Aug., 1574, within the deaneries of Gartre, Hill, Yarburgh and Grimesbie.

[*Roughton.*] Thomas Tymblund, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 11 July, 1564; rector of Roughton (6*l.* 15*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Dimocke, esq.; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows Latin moderately; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Winceby.*] William Southe, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 7 April, 1569; rector of Wincebie (6*l.* 0*s.* 2½*d.*); aged 30; married; of the patronage of the queen; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Greetham.*] George Cockborne, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 30 Sept., 1575[2]; rector of Gretam (10*l.* 19*s.* 4½*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 26; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is competently skilled in Latin; competently versed in sacred learning.

[*Sausthorpe.*] Adlard Langhton, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 22 Sept., 1560; rector of Sawcethorp (6*l.* 3*s.* 6½*d.*), of the patronage of John Langhton, esq.; aged 57; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Hagworthingham.*] Thomas Fairfax, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 21 Oct., 1560; rector of Hagworthingham (14*l.* 10*s.* 5*d.*), of the patronage of the bishop of Ely; aged 41; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows Latin competently; to the same extent (*sic*) versed in sacred learning.

[*Somersby.*] Silvester Saxton, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 4 April, 1556; rector of Somersbie (4*l.* 16*s.* 5½*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Savell, esq.; aged 36; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

---

[1] A different account of his ordination is given in *L.C.*, 1580, folio 12*d.*

[2] Cockborne's ordination does not appear in A.B., nor does his ordination as deacon, (see page 85 and note). The text here is supported by *L.C.*, 1585, folio 10.

[*Stenigot.*] Thomas Nailour, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; rector of Stanigote (7*l.* 12*s.* 3½*d.*), of the patronage of Francis Guavare, esq.; aged 29; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

Folio 28.

[*Donington-on-Bain*] Robert Jeffreys, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Mayo resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 16 April, 1530; rector of Donington-upon-Baine (15*l.* 12*s.* 3½*d.*), of the presentation of John Dion, esq., deceased; aged 76; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Goulceby.*] Edward Francis, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Mayo resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 19 Sept., 1523; vicar of Golcebie (6*l.* 0*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of Edmund Dighton, esq.; aged 76; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is ignorant of Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Bucknall.*] Arthur Wright, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 13 June, 1565; rector of Bucknall (9*l.* 11*s.* 10½*d.*), of the patronage of lord Willowghbie de Parchame; aged 34; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands Latin moderately; moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Scrafield.*] Thomas Maxwell, a scot, ordained priest by Robert Reid, bishop (*antistitem*) of the Orkney Islands in Scotland, 1557; rector of Scrafild (4*l.* 19*s.* 4½*d.*), of the patronage of William Skipwith, knt.; aged 42; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is ignorant of Latin; very little versed in sacred learning.

[*Thornton-by-Horncastle.*] William Burte, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 35 Henry VIII. [A.D. 1543-4], as he says; vicar of Thornton (5*l.* 11*s.* 1*d.*), of the right of patronage of the dean and chapter of Lichfield; aged 58; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is ignorant of Latin; very little versed in sacred learning.

[*Scrivelsby.*] Thomas Bromfield, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 26 March, 1558; rector of Screvelsby (12*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Dimocke; aged 42; not married; resides at Screvelsbie; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands but little Latin; and moderately versed in sacred learning.

Folio 28d.

[*Hemingby.*] Hemingbie church (17*l.* 8*s.* 6½*d.*), of the patronage of the heirs of Thomas Williamson, deceased, is vacant.

[*Calkwell.*] Calkwell vicarage (4*l.* 8*s.* 6½*d.*), of the patronage of Richard Hiltofte, gent., is vacant.

[*Minting.*] Mintinge vicarage (5*l.* 7*s.* 8½*d.*), of the patronage of John Welcome, gent., is vacant.

[*Waddingworth.*] Waddingworth church (7*l.* 0*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of the queen, is vacant, as it is said.

[*Stixwould.*] Stixwold vicarage (8*l.*), of the patronage of Richard Welbie, esq., is vacant.

[*Claxby Pluckacre.*] Claxbie church (6*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of [*blank*] Candishe, as it is said, is vacant.

[*Ashby Puerorum.*] Ashebie Puerorum vicarage (6*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of the dean and chapter of Lincoln, is vacant.

[*Ketsby.*] Kettesbie church (5*l.* 3*s.* 11½*d.*), of the patronage of Sir William Skipwith, knt., is vacant.

[*Coningsby.*] Thomas Tailour, rector of Coningsbie, of the patronage of Robert Dimocke, esq., does not reside.

Aswardby, see folio 22.

Langton-by-Horncastle, see folio 19.

Folio 29.

LAFFORD, xx August, 1576.

[*Brauncewell.*] Walter Gibson, ordained priest by the bishop of Exeter, 12 March, 1571-2; rector of Brauncewell (6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Carr, esq.; aged 28; not married; does not reside; dwells at Howton in Beckering, co. Lincoln; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands Latin competently; competently versed in sacred learning.

[*Ashby-de-la-Laund*] Thomas Scothie,[1] ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 June, 1566; vicar of Ashbie (6*l.* 8*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 29; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows Latin competently; competently versed in sacred learning.

[*Heckington.*] Richard Porter, ordained priest by the archbishop of York, 5 July, 1563; vicar of Heckington (12*l.* 16*s.* 3*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 35; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Anwick.*] Ralph Nailour, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 15 April, 1565; vicar of Amwick (5*l.* 3*s.* 11½*d.*), of the patronage of William Tompson after the death of Anne Tompson, widow; aged 36; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; moderately versed in Latin; to the same extent (*ita*) versed in sacred learning.

[*Quarrington.*] Robert Barton, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Rheon resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 25 May, 1532; rector of Quarington (7*l.* 2*s.* 3½*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 70; not married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin, and well versed in sacred learning.

---

[1] Elsewhere 'Scochie.'

[*Kirkby-la-Thorpe.*] John Whelpdale, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia, 27 March, 1535; rector of Kirkby Denis (4*l.* 6*s.* 3*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Carr, esq.; not married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is unskilled in Latin; and but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Burton Pedwardine.*] Richard Colson, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough. 2 Dec., 1570; vicar of Burton (7*l.* 12*s.* 8½*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 27; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows Latin moderately; to the same extent (*ita*) versed in sacred learning.

Folio 29d.

[*Silk Willoughby.*] Ralph Sier, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Mayo on the vigil of the Holy Trinity, 1522; rector of Silkwilloughbie (14*l.* 8*s.* 1½*d.*), of the patronage of Bartholomew Armyn, gent.; aged 90; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is ignorant of Latin; and but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Digby.*] John Palframan, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 22 Dec., 1570; vicar of Digby (5*l.* 2*s.* 11*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Carr, esq.; aged 30; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; and but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Rowston.*] Edmund Hickson, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 15 April, 1565; vicar of Rouston (6*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of William Revet, esq.; aged 44; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is ignorant of Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Aswarby and Evedon.*] William Cautrell, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Thetford resting on the authority of the bishop of Norwich, 12 March, 1540-*1*; rector of Aswardbie (12*l.* 4*s.* 7*d.*), of the presentation of Robert Carr, esq.; rector of Evedon, of the patronage of the heirs of Bartholomew Hardbie, where he resides; aged 60; married; admitted M.A. in the university of Oxford, 1551; preacher. licensed by the present bishop of Lincoln throughout his whole diocese, 18 Sept., 1571.

[*Ruskington.*] Thomas Gray, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Mayo, 30 May, 1534; rector of Ruskington (8*l.*), to which the late duke of Norfolk last presented; aged 66; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Helpringham.*] Richard Nicolson, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Ascalon, 29 March, 1533; vicar of Helpringham (8*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of Anthony Newlowe; aged 70; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is ignorant of Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

Folio 30.

[*Bloxholme.*] Anthony Wollmer, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 25 May, 1560; rector of Broxolme (*sic*) (9*l.* 9*s.* 4½*d.*), of the patronage of

Gregory Wolmer, esq.; aged 45; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Aunsby.*] Michaell Beane, ordained deacon by the bishop of Lincoln, 20 Sept., 1572; rector of Aunesby (6*l.* 0*s.* 7½*d.*), of the patronage of the heirs of John Colthurst; aged 50; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Leasingham (north part) and New Sleaford.*] George Cockett, ordained priest by the bishop of Norwich, 21 March, 1555-*6*; rector of Lessington *ex parte boreali* (10*l.* 15*s.* 5*d.*), of the patronage of Thomas Stanhope, knt.; and vicar of New Lafford (8*l.*), of the patronage of the prebendary of Lafford Nova in the cathedral church of Lincoln; aged 48; married; admitted B.A. in the university of Oxford, 1553; preacher in his benefices, not licensed; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; and well versed in sacred learning.

[*Asgarby near Sleaford.*] John Garsten, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 3 Sept., 1572; rector of Asgardbie (10*l.* 13*s.* 4½*d.*), as he says, of the patronage of John Grislinge, gent.; aged 25; not married; does not reside because it is disputed whether or not he is rector; dwells at Sleford; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; and competently versed in sacred learning.

[*Howell.*] Robert Wells, ordained priest by the bishop of Chester, 1574; rector of Howell (13*l.* 10*s.*), of the patronage of Robert Dimocke after the death of Arthur Dimocke and his wife; aged 30; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is competently skilled in Latin; competently versed in sacred learning.

[*Leasingham (south part); also Normanton.*] Richard Warner, ordained priest by the bishop of Chester, 27 March, 1569; rector of Lessingham *ex parte australi* (13*l.* 2*s.* 8½*d.*), of the patronage of the heirs of William Hessellwood, esq., deceased; and rector of Normanton, of the patronage of Robert Carr, esq.; aged 29; married; resides at Normanton; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is moderately skilled in Latin; to the same extent (*sic*) versed in sacred learning.

*Folio 30*d.

[*Old Sleaford.*] Old Lafford vicarage (4*l.* 10*s.*), of the patronage of Robert Car, esq., is vacant.

[*Dirrington.*] Dirrington vicarage (6*l.* 3*s.* 9*d.*), of the patronage of George Yorke, gent., is vacant.

[*Kirkby La Thorpe.*] Kirkby, the other mediety of the church of [St.] Denis (5*l.* 6*s.* 3*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Car, esq., is vacant.

[*Hale.*] Hall vicarage (8*l.* 6*s.* 3*d.*), of the patronage of the queen, is vacant.

[*Swarby.*] Swarbie vicarage (6*l.*), of the patronage of [*blank*] Fairfax, is vacant.

[*Rauceby.*] Rawcebie (5*l.* 0*s.* 12½*d.*), of the patronage of Thomas Stanhop, knt., is vacant.

[*Ingoldsby.*] John Thornell,[1] rector of Ingoldsbie, of the patronage of the queen; does not reside; dwells in the university of Cambridge, as it is said.

Ewerby, see folio 20d.

Folio 31.

LOUEDEN, xx AUGUST, 1576.

[*Carlton-Scroop.*] William Berie, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 1 April, 1536; rector of Carlton Scrope (13*l.* 0*s.* 17½*d.*), to which Marmaduke Wyvell, Lancelot Eshe, Christopher Wyvell and Frideswide Strelley last presented; aged 63; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; competently versed in sacred learning.

[*Ancaster.*] Richard Carter, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop resting on the authority of the archbishop of York, 1529, as he says; vicar of Ancaster (6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*), of the right of patronage of the queen; aged 70; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Beckingham; also Stow Longa prebend, and Mere hospital; also Offord-Darcy, co. Huntingdon.*] John Floer, ordained priest by the bishop of Salisbury, 1561, as he says; rector of Beckingham (41*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of Thomas Lovell in right of the lady Cornewell, his wife, and heir of Edmund Rigges, esq., deceased; rector of Offord Darcy (it is valued in Huntingdon) of the patronage of William Shelley, esq., after the death of lady Mary Gilford, widow; prebendary of Stow Longa of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; and warden of Meere hospital of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 41; married; resides at Beckingham; M.A., A.D. 1558, in the university of Oxford; preacher, licensed by the bishop of Lincoln, 1 Sept., 1571, throughout his diocese.

[*Stubton.*] John Potter, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 1560, as he says; rector of Stubton (12*l.* 3*s.* 9*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 61; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is ignorant of Latin; well versed in sacred learning.

[*North Claypole.*] Thomas Townrowe, ordained priest by the archbishop of York, 15 April, 1565; rector of North Claipoll (16*l.* 8*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Markham, esq.; aged 36; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

Folio 31d.

[*Westborough; also Shankton, co. Leicester.*] Henry Catton, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 1526; rector of Westburgh (20*l.*), of the right of patronage of Anthony Thorold, esq.; rector of Shankton, of the patronage of Francis Saunders, esq.; aged 74; not married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; admitted B.A. in the university of Oxford; resides at Westburgh; competently versed in sacred learning.

---

[1] An error for 'Thorneff' (see *A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 94*d.*; *P.D.*, 1580, no. 26; and *L.C.*, 1580, folio 1).

[*Westborough.*] Westburgh vicarage (6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*), whereof Thomas Stanhope, knt., is patron, is vacant.

[*Hougham*-cum-*Marston; also archdeaconry of Northampton.*] Nicholas Sheperd, rector of Hougham-cum-Marstone (33*l.* 8*s.* 6½*d.*), of the patronage of Edmund Brudnell, knt.; does not reside; dwells at Peterborough; S.T.B.; archdeacon of Northampton; preacher.

[*Leadenham.*] John Dee,[1] rector of Longlednam (29*l.* 12*s.* 8½*d.*), of the patronage of the heirs of Charles, late duke of Suffolk; does not reside; [2]neither is he in holy orders; vehemently suspected in religion; an astronomer, not a theologian.[2]

[*Long Bennington.*] Thomas Branhead, vicar of Benington (20*l.* 22½*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; does not reside.

[*Caythorpe.*] Francis Babington, rector of Cathorpe (20*l.* 11*s.* 10½*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Carr, esq.; does not reside; dwells in Berkshire; will return to his church at the feast of All Saints next to come.

Brantbroughton, see folio 1d. (page 158).

Claypole, see folio 2d. (page 159).

Fulbeck, see folio 1d. (page 158).

Hough-on-the-Hill, see folio 3 (page 160).

Normanton, see folio 30 (page 199).

Folio 32.

GRAUNTHAM, xx August, 1576.

[*North Grantham.*] Francis Banister, ordained priest by the bishop of London, 25 April, 1560; vicar of North Grauntham (12*l.* 10*s.*), of the patronage of the prebendary of North Grantham in the cathedral church of Salisbury; aged 55; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority.

[*Harlaxton.*] Ralph Calverley, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 23 Sept., 1575; rector of Harlaxton (25*l.* 6*s.* 10½*d.*), of the patronage of the prebendary of South Grantham in the cathedral church of Salisbury; aged 33; not married; resides; admitted B.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1569; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; and well versed in sacred learning.

---

[1] He was instituted to Leadenham rectory, 22 March, 1558-9, being described as a priest (*presbiter*) (*A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 150). He was a mathematician and astrologer. At Dudley's command he wrote an astrological calculation respecting the choice of a fit day for Elizabeth's coronation. He did much valuable work, but later devoted all his attention to alchemical experiments, and to a pretended intercourse with angels or evil spirits. His evil reputation as a sorcerer caused him to be shunned by all classes of society. The queen, however, held him in high esteem (see *Dictionary of National Biography*, where a long account of his life is given). In 1580 Dee was still in trouble with the ecclesiastical authorities. Unfortunately, however, the *Liber Cleri* of that year is so badly injured that only a word or two of the entry relating to him remains (folio 3). He was cited to the court of the official of Lincoln during the vacancy of the see, and failing to appear, was declared contumacious, and deprived 15 June, 1584 (*Register*, 1580-1618, folios 24 ff.).

[2—2] This has been added by a contemporary hand.

[*Denton.*] Anthony Whithead, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 30 Jan., 1573-*4*; rector of Denton (18*l.* 8*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of the prebendary of North Grantham in the cathedral church of Salisbury; aged 28; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning.

[*Somerby-by-Grantham.*] Thomas Berie, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 29 March, 1561; rector of Somerbie (11*l.* 12*s.* 3½*d.*), of the patronage of William Savill, esq., and Thomas Beverley, in right of their wives; aged 38; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows Latin moderately; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Woolsthorpe.*] Thomas Bennet, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 25 March, 1566; rector of Wollestropp (12*l.* 2*s.* 8½*d.*), of the patronage of the earl of Rutland; aged 34; married; resides; peforms the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Barrowby.*] John Foster, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 15 June, 1539; rector of Barroughbie (31*l.* 0*s.* 17½*d.*), of the patronage of George Savell, esq.; aged 63; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Great Ponton.*] Christopher Welbie, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 7 April, 1566; rector of Great Paunton (11*l.* 9*s.* 7*d.*), of the patronage of the prebendary of North Grantham in the cathedral church of Salisbury; aged 40; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

*Folio 32*d.

[*Welby.*] Thomas Gace, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 17 March, 1570-*1*; rector of Welbie (10*l.* 6*s.* 3*d.*), of the right of patronage of the prebendary of North Grantham in the cathedral church of Salisbury; aged 28; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin, and moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Barkston; also Stevenage, co. Hertford.*] John Battie, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 12 April, 1544; rector of Barkston (13*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.*), of the patronage of the prebendary of North Grantham; rector of Stevenage (it is valued in Hertford), of the patronage of the earl of Pembroke; aged 63; not married; resides at Barkstone; admitted M.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1543; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows Latin moderately; to some little extent versed (*utcumque versatus*) in sacred learning.

[*Ropsley.*] John Aiscough, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 5 Feb., 1570-*1*; rector of Ropesley (11*l.* 14*s.* 2*d.*), of the patronage of the earl of Rutland; aged 28; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; competently versed in sacred learning.

[*Sapperton.*] John Davison, a scot, ordained priest by the bishop of Dunblane in Scotland, 31 March, 1526; rector of Saperton (5*l.* 9*s.* 9½*d.*), of the patronage of William Savill, esq.; aged 80; not married; does not reside; dwells at Heidour; knows but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Belton-by-Grantham; also archdeaconry of St. David's, and prebend of Oxton at Southwell.*] John Pratt, ordained priest, as he says, but by what bishop he does not remember, nor at what time, as he says; rector of Belton (12*l.* 3*s.* 6½*d.*), to which John Porter, esq., last presented; archdeacon of St. David's, of the collation of the bishop of St. David's; prebendary by alternate turns (*sic*) of Oxton, of the collation of the archbishop of York, in the collegiate church of Southwell; aged 42; not married; resides at Belton aforesaid; admitted M.A. in the university of Oxford, 1561; preacher, licensed by the archbishop of Canterbury, A.D. 1561, throughout his province, and, as he says, by the archbishop of York; performs the holy mysteries prescribed by public authority.

[*Stroxton.*] Thomas Walker, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Rheon, 23 Dec., 1531; rector of Stroxton (3*l.* 8*s.* 6½*d.*), to which Andrew Tusser last presented; aged 70; not married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; ignorant of Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

Folio 33.

[*Heydour.*] Leonard Towne, ordained priest by the bishop of Sodor, 9 April, 1559; vicar of Heither (12*l.* 6*s.* 11½*d.*), of the patronage of the prebendary of Waltam-*cum*-Heither in the cathedral church of Lincoln; aged 40; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is unskilled in Latin; and but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Sedgebrook.*] Thomas Ayer, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 1534, as he says; rector of Sedgbroke (7*l.* 4*s.* 7*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 63; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is moderately skilled in Latin; and moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*North Grantham.*] James Proctor, rector of North Grantham (32*l.* 9*s.* 2*d.*), of the patronage of the bishop of Salisbury; does not reside; dwells at Salisbury, as it is said.

[*South Grantham.*] John Baron, rector of South Grantham (24*l.* 5*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of the bishop of Salisbury, does not reside; dwells at London, as it is said.

[*Boothby Pagnell.*] George Saunders, rector of Bothbie Pannell (11*l.* 10*s.* 5*d.*), does not reside; the said rectory is of the patronage of Francis Pannell, esq.; dwells in co. Leicester; there is a dispute about his rectory.

[*Allington.*] David Wood, a scot, rector of Allington (8*l.* 13*s.* 11½*d.*), of the patronage of the queen, does not reside.

[*Honington.*] Richard Gace, vicar of Hunnington (4*l.* 0*s.* 5*d.*), of the patronage of the queen, does not reside; dwells in the university of Oxford, as it is said.

[*Sedgebroke.*] William Markham, deacon of Sedbroke (7*l.* 18*s.* 9*d.*), of the patronage of the queen, does not reside.

[*Little Ponton.*] James Griffith, rector of Little Paunton (7*l.* 10*s.*), of the patronage of Vincent Grantham, esq., resides, but did not appear before us.

*South Grantham vicarage, see folio 37*d.

*Folio 33*d.

HOLLANDE, xxi AUGUST, 1576.

[*Leverton (north part).*] William Lane, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 17 March, 1570-*1*; rector of Leuerton *ex parte boreali* (15*l.* 18*s.* 9*d.*), of the right of patronage of the queen; aged 30; married; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning; preacher, licensed, 9 Aug., 1570, by the bishop of Lincoln in all churches within the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority.

[*Wigtoft and Bicker.*] John Billingsley, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 19 Sept., 1562; vicar of Wigtofte (11*l.* 5*s.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; vicar of Bickar (15*l.*), of the patronage of the dean and chapter of Lincoln; aged 42; married; has some little understanding of Latin; competently versed in sacred learning; preacher, licensed 8 July, 1573, by the bishop of Lincoln, within the parts of Holland and Kesteven; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority.

[*Wrangle.*] Nicholas Francis, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569[1]; vicar of Wrangle (9*l.* 8*s.* 6½*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 27; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin, and competently versed in sacred learning.

[*Benington-in-Holland.*] Stephen Brittaine, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 29 March, 1561; rector of Benington (33*l.* 8*s.* 11½*d.*), of the patronage of William Darbie; aged 50; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning.

[*Frieston.*] Andrew Burnett, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 July, 1573; vicar of Freston (16*l.* 11*s.* 10½*d.*), of the patronage of the queen, after the termination of a lease granted to Richard Bolles, esq. (*dimissionis concessæ Ricardi*[2] *Bolles*); not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; competently versed in sacred learning.

[*Skirbeck.*] John Hoode, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 19 Dec.,[3] 1561; rector of Skirbeck (34*l.* 17*s.* 8½*d.*), of the patronage of the earl of Sussex; aged 39; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; admitted B.A. in the university of Cambridge,

---

[1] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 8*d.*, gives the date as 9 March, 1567-*8*.

[2] This is probably a mistake for 'Ricardo.' Cp. the entry about Butterwick (see page 206), and Burnett's institution (see page 9).

[3] 'Sept.' in *L.C.*, 1580, folio 10.

1560; competently versed in sacred learning; understands Latin competently.

Folio 34.

[*Donington-in-Holland.*] Ralph Shawe, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 1537, as he says; vicar of Donington (13*l.* 17*s.* 3½*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 62; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; unskilled in Latin, and but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Long Sutton.*] Miles Barkwith, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; vicar of Suttonne (40*l.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 30; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning; preacher, licensed within his parish by the bishop of Lincoln, 17 Sept., 1571.

[*Whaplode.*] Clement Frekingham, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 2 Dec., 1569; vicar of Whaplod (16*l.* 14*s.* 9½*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 28; resides; married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority, as he says; admitted B.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1572; well versed in sacred learning; preacher within his parish, not licensed.

[*Weston.*] Robert Collier, ordained priest by the bishop of Chester, 19 Dec., 1563; vicar of Weston (it is not valued), of the donation of the queen; aged 35; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is unskilled in Latin; moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Holbeach.*] Thomas Weste, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 27 July, 1560; vicar of Holbiche (20*l.* 5*s.* 10*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 49; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority, as he says; is ignorant of Latin; very little versed in sacred learning.

[*Moulton.*] Robert Leache, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 25 March, 1566; vicar of Moulton (28*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 39; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows Latin moderately, and is to the same extent (*sic*) versed in sacred learning.

[*Fleet.*] William Wilton, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop resting on the authority of the archbishop of York, 1536, as he says; rector of Fleet (15*l.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 66; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; admitted B.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1536; preacher, licensed by the bishop of Lincoln, 1 Sept., 1571, within the county of Lincoln; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning.

*Folio 34*d.

[*Pinchbeck; also Gate Burton.*] Theodore Walpoll, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 30 Nov., 1568; vicar of Pinchebecke (40*l.* 6*s.* 5½*d.*), of the patronage of Arthur Walpoll, esq., for a term of years; rector of Gait-

burton (8*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of the said Arthur Walpoll for a term of years; aged 34; married; resides at Pinchbeck; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows Latin moderately, and is to the same extent (*ita*) versed in sacred learning.

[*Quadring.*] James Harnys, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 1558, as he says; vicar of Quadringe (10*l.* 0*s.* 15*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 42; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; unskilled in Latin; competently versed in sacred learning.

[*Gosberton.*] Geoffrey Thornton, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 25 May, 1545, as he says; vicar of Gosb'tonne (it is not valued), of the patronage of the dean and chapter of Lincoln; aged 57; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; unskilled in Latin; and competently versed in sacred learning.

[*Frampton.*] Simon Lowes, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; vicar of Frampton (18*l.* 19*s.* 4½.), of the patronage of the queen; aged 40; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is ignorant of Latin; and but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Boston and Leverton (south part)*]. Henry Holland, ordained priest by the bishop of Ely, 29 July, 1565; vicar of Boston (33*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of the mayor and burgesses of the borough of Boston; and rector of South Leverton (16*l.* 6*s.* 0½*d.*), of the patronage of William Hunston, esq.; aged 36; not married; resides at Boston; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; admitted S.T.B. in the university of Cambridge, 1571; preacher, licensed by the archbishop of Canterbury within the dioceses of London, Lincoln, Norwich and Peterborough, 22 May, 1576, and by the bishop of Lincoln, 22 Aug., 1571, within the diocese of Lincoln.

[*Tydd St. Mary.*] Christopher Wake, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 27 April, 1570, as he says; rector of Tid Mary's (17*l.* 6*s.* 3*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 30; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; admitted M.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1570; preacher, licensed by the bishop of Peterborough within his diocese, 2 May, 1571, and by the late bishop of Lincoln within his diocese, 27 April, 1570.

Folio 35.

[*Wyberton.*] Wiberton church (33*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of Adrian Stokes, esq., is vacant.

[*Swineshead.*] Swinshead vicarage (14*l.* 9*s.* 2*d.*), of the patronage of the master and fellows of Trinity College, Cambridge, is vacant.

[*Butterwick.*] Butterwick vicarage (8*l.* 4*s.* 4½*d.*), of the patronage of the queen after the expiration of a lease of the rectory made to Richard Bolles, esq., is vacant.

[*Surfleet.*] Surflet vicarage (11*l.* 4*s.* 7*d.*), of the patronage of the earl of Rutland after the death of Bridget countess of Bedford, is vacant.

[*Leake.*] Leake vicarage (13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of the queen, as it is said, is vacant.

[*Algarkirk.*] Tobias Mathewe, rector of Alderkirke (50*l.* 18*s.* 1½*d.*), of the patronage of the queen, does not reside; dwells in the university of Oxford.

[*Kirton-in-Holland.*] William Harrison, vicar of Kirtonne (21*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of the queen, resides, but did not appear.

*Fishtoft, see folio 1*d. (page 158).

*Gedney rectory, see folio 2*d. (page 159).

Gedney vicarage, see folio 12 (page 171).

*Folio 35*d.

AVELANDE, xxj August, 1576.

[*Rippingale.*] Robert Collingwod, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 27 July,[1] 1560; rector of two parts of Rippingdale (14*l.* 7*s.* 1*d.*), of the patronage of Sir Thomas Stanhopp, knt.; and rector of the third part of Rippingdale (14*l.* 7*s.* 1*d.*), of the patronage of William Hunston, esq.; aged 54; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows Latin competently; well versed in sacred learning.

[*Kirkby Underwood.*] William Pigotte, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Mayo resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 12 March, 1523-4; rector of Kirkbie (6*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 74; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Horbling.*] Anthony Langhton,[2] ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 1540, as he says; vicar of Horblinge (6*l.* 10*s.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 63; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Hacconby.*] John White, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 30 June, 1569; vicar of Haconbie (5*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 33; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows Latin competently; and is to the same extent (*ita*) versed in sacred learning.

[*Swaton.*] Richard Carrington, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 21 Sept.,[3] 1564; vicar of Swaton (12*l.* 7*s.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 36; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is competently skilled in Latin; and to the same extent (*ita*) versed in sacred learning.

[*Osbournby.*] Clement Broune, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 11 June, 1564; vicar of Osbornby (7*l.* 0*s.* 5*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 38; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed

[1] '28 July' in *L.C.*, 1580, folio 7*d.*, and in *L.C.*, 1585, folio 7.
[2] 'Langton' in *L.C.*, 1580, folio 7*d.*
[3] '1 Sept.' in *L.C.*, 1580, folio 8*d.*, and *L.C.*, 1585, folio 7*d.*

by public authority; admitted M.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1570; preacher in his church, not licenced; well versed in sacred learning.

Folio 36.

[*Scot Willoughby.*] Nicholas Longe, ordained priest by the bishop of Oxford, 2 Nov., 1567; rector of Scotwilloughby, of the patronage of John Townley, esq.; aged 50; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; unskilled in Latin; and but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Aslackby.*] Robert Maiborn, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 1534; vicar of Aslackbie (12*l.* 10*s.* 7½*d.*), of the patronage of the earl of Lincoln; aged 66; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is but little skilled in Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Pickworth.*] Richard[1] Cooke, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 25 May, 1550; rector of Pickworth (11*l.* 12*s.* 3½*d.*), of the patronage of Bartholomew Armin, esq.; aged 64; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning.

[*Dunsby.*] William Bolton, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 1565; rector of Dunsbie (12*l.* 14*s.* 7*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 34; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; competently versed in sacred learning.

[*Dowsby.*] Robert Buckberie, ordained priest by the bishop of Chichester, 22 Dec., 1573; rector of Dowsby (11*l.* 19*s.* 2*d.*), of the patronage of Ralph Bowes, esq.; aged 27; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows Latin moderately; moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Dembleby.*] John Samond,[2] ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, in the month of December, 1569; rector of Demilbie (6*l.* 11*s.* 3*d.*), of the patronage of Edmund Portter, gent.; aged 36; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows Latin moderately; moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Haceby.*] Robert Minitte, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Chalcedon resting on the authority of the archbishop of York, 24 Sept., 1524; rector of Hacebie (5*l.* 2*s.* 11*d.*), of the patronage of M^r. Forrest after the death of Mary Savill; aged 76; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; and moderately versed in sacred learning.

---

[1] This is an error for 'Robert.' Robert Cooke, 'clerk,' was instituted 4 Edward VI. [A.D. 1550-1] (*A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 24), and compounded for the firstfruits, 6 May, 1550. In 1554, Robert Barcare was instituted on the deprivation of Robert Cooke, 'laic' (*A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 111*d.*). John Stoyte compounded for the firstfruits, 11 July, 1555; but his institution is not extant. Robert Cooke was, no doubt, restored in the reign of Elizabeth; for he appears as rector in the text; and also in *L.C.*, 1580 (folio 8), and in *L.C.*, 1585 (folio 7), which give 15 May, 1550, as the day of his ordination. The benefice was vacant by his death, 24 Feb., 1597-*8* (*P.D.*, 1598, no. 10). It is difficult to account for the description of Cooke as a 'laic' in 1554. The dates in the authorities quoted above make it plain that there was only one person of the name of Cooke.

[2] A mistake for 'Gamon' as is shewn by *P.D.*, 1571, no. 17; *L.C.*, 1580, folio 8; *L.C.*, 1585, folio 7.

[*Billingborough.*] John Jackson, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop resting on the authority of the archbishop of York, 1520; vicar of Billingborow (6*l.* 0*s.* 20*d.*), of the patronage of the earl of Lincoln; aged 81; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

*Folio 36*d.

[*Newton.*] Robert[1] Nelson, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of *Auen*'[2] resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 1520; rector of Newton (10*l.*), of the patronage of Thomas Gamon, gent., as it is said; aged 82; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is moderately skilled in Latin; and to the same extent (*sic*) versed in sacred learning.

[*Morton.*] Thomas Franke, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 21 Sept., 1565; vicar of Morton (9*l.* 0*s.* 22½*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 33; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is moderately skilled in Latin; and competently versed in sacred learning.

Sempringham vicarage (55*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of the earl of Lincoln, is vacant.

Threckingham vicarage (6*l.* 8*s.* 9*d.*), of the patronage of the earl of Lincoln, is vacant.

Folkingham church (18*l.*), of the patronage of the earl of Lincoln, is vacant.

[*Bourne.*] Borne vicarage (8*l.*), of the patronage of the queen, as it is said, is vacant.

BELTISLOWE, xxj August, 1576.

[*Irnham.*] Guy Jeckill, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia, 4 April, 1545; rector of Irnham (13*l.* 13*s.* 6½*d.*), of the patronage of Richard Thimelbie, knt.; aged 60; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; does not understand Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*South Witham.*] Benedict Smithe, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 15 Jan., 1573-*4*; rector of Southwitham (3*l.* 12*s.* 11*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 26; not married; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is ignorant of Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Burton Coggles.*] Thomas Woode, ordained priest by the bishop of Chester, 3 June, 1542; rector of Burton (16*l.* 12*s.* 3½*d.*), of the patronage of

[1] See page 27, where the benefice is said to be vacant in Dec., 1580, by the death of *Henry* Nelson. Robert Nelson compounded for the firstfruits, 8 June, 1564. See note 2.

[2] An error for '*Ariensis.*' Robert Nelson of Goxill was ordained priest, 23 Feb., 1520-*1*, on the title of the monastery of Warden, by John *Ariensis*, bishop, acting on the authority of the archbishop of Canterbury during the vacancy of the see of Lincoln (Atwater's Register).

the queen; aged 60; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows Latin moderately; and is to the same extent (*ita*) versed in sacred learning.

[*Lavington.*] Thomas Dale, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 June, 1566; vicar of Lavington (14*l.* 7*s.* 1*d.*), of the patronage of Bartholomew *(Bath'i)* Armyn, gent.; aged 34; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; knows Latin competently; competently versed in sacred learning.

[*Stainby.*] Matthew Browne, ordained priest by the bishop (*sic*) of York, 15 April, 1565; rector of Stevenby (6*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), of the patronage of George Sherard, esq.; aged 30; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; unskilled in Latin; very little versed in sacred learning.

[*Swayfield.*] John Meynies, a scot, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 1573; rector of Swafeld (11*l.* 2*s.* 11*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 40; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; admitted M.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1560; preacher in his church, not licensed.

[*Witham-on-the-Hill.*] Robert Crosdale, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 22 April, 1570; vicar of Witham (6*l.* 12½*d.*), of the patronage of John Harrington, esq.; aged 28; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning; preacher in his benefice, not licensed.

*Folio 37*d.

[*Bassingthorpe*-cum-*Westby; also South Grantham.*] Jasper Turnbull, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 11 July, 1563; vicar of Basingthorp cum Westbie (8*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.*), of the patronage of Thomas Conie, esq.; and vicar of South Graunthan, of the patronage of the prebendary of South Grantham in the cathedral church of Salisbury; aged 41; married; resides at Basingthorpe; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; admitted M.A. in the university of Oxford, 1561; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning.

[*Corby.*] Richard Elame, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 22 Sept., 1572; vicar of Corbie (5*l.* 12*s.* 3½*d.*), of the patronage of the heirs of Francis Armstronge, deceased; aged 30; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is competently skilled in Latin; to the same extent (*ita*) versed in sacred learning.

[*Swinstead.*] William Nicols, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 22 July, 1573; vicar of Swinsted (6*l.* 19*s.* 7*d.*), of the patronage of George Berie, yeoman; aged 24; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning.

[*North and South Stoke.*] Thomas Evatte, ordained priest by the bishop of London, 18 Feb., 1559-*60*; rector of North Stoke (9*l.* 10*s.*); and rector of Southstoke (9*l.* 5*s.*), of the patronage of the prebendary of Grantham in the cathedral church of Salisbury; aged 41; married; resides; performs the

holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands Latin competently; and is to the same extent (*sic*) versed in sacred learning.

[*Careby.*] William Broune, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 19 Sept., 1563; rector of Careby (8*l.* 17*s.* 1*d.*), of the patronage of John Hatcher, M.D.; aged 52; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; withdrew (*recessit*) before his examination.

[*Colsterworth.*] James Wadsonne, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 20 Sept., 1570; rector of Colsterworth (14*l.* 10*s.*), of the patronage of the prebendary of South Grantham in the cathedral church of Salisbury; aged 34; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands Latin competently; competently versed in sacred learning.

Folio 38.

[*Skillington.*] Richard Atkinson, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 20 Sept., 1570; vicar of Skillington (4*l.* 19*s.* 4½*d.*), of the patronage of the dean and chapter of Lincoln; aged 40; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; and moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*Little Bytham.*] Michaell Watsonne, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Thetford resting on the authority of the bishop of Norwich, 11 April,[1] 1544; rector of Little Bitham (4*l.* 8*s.* 4*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 60; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; admitted B.A. in the university of Cambridge, 1546; is but little skilled in Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Bitchfield.*] Richard Edwardes, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 25 May, 1560; vicar of Bichfild (5*l.* 11*s.* 5½*d.*), of the collation of the bishop of Lincoln; aged 40; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; ignorant of Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*North Witham.*] John Davie, ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Lydda (*Liden'*) resting on the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 1517; rector of Northwitham (6*l.* 19*s.* 2*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 84; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] according to the manner and form prescribed by public authority; knows but little Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Creeton.*] Baldwin Esdale, rector of Creton (4*l.* 15*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of John Hacket, gent.; S.T.B. and preacher; did not appear before us.

[*Castle Bytham.*] Thomas Crowcock, vicar of Castlebitham (7*l.* 13*s.* 6½*d.*), of the patronage of the dean and chapter of Lincoln; resides; did not appear.

[*Gunby St. Nicholas.*] William Pell, rector of Gunbe (4*l.* 4*s.* 2*d.*), of the patronage of George Sherard, did not appear.

---

[1] '12 April' in *L.C.*, 1585, folio 5*d.*

*Folio 38*d.

STAMFORD AND NESSE, xxj AUGUST, 1576.

[*Gretford; also Barrowden, co. Rutland.*] Henry Howe, ordained priest by the archbishop of Canterbury, 30 Aug., 1551; rector of Gretford (18*l.* 10*s.*), of the patronage of the queen; rector of Barodon in the county of Rutland (it is valued in Rutland), of the patronage of William Burghley, knt., lord Burghley, and high treasurer of England; aged 54; married; resides at Barodon; admitted B.A. in the university of Oxford, 1541; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; preacher, licensed by the bishop of Peterborough throughout his diocese, 1576; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning.

[*Langtoft.*] Robert Gregge, ordained priest by the bishop of Chester, 22 Feb., 1561-*2*; vicar of Longtofte (5*l.* 5*s.* 7½*d.*), of the patronage of Julian Boothe, widow; aged 33; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; understands but little Latin; moderately versed in sacred learning.

[*West Deeping.*] [Anthony[1]] Hunte, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 4 June, 1569[2]; rector of Westdeeping (9*l.* 17*s.* 11*d.*), of the patronage of lord Burleigh; aged 29; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; competently versed in sacred learning; preacher, licensed by the bishop of Peterborough throughout his diocese, 12 Oct., 1571.

[*Deeping St. James.*] Thomas Tompson, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 27 July, 1560; vicar of Deeping James' (6*l.* 19*s.* 9½*d.*), of the patronage of Simon Lowe, gent.; aged 64; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is but little skilled in Latin; but little versed in sacred learning.

[*Braceborough.*] George Frowed, a scot, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 9 July, 1574; rector of Braceborough (9*l.* 10*s.*), of the patronage of the queen; aged 32; not married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; admitted B.A. in the university of St. Andrew's in Scotland; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning.

Folio 39.

[*Market Deeping; also Maxey, co. Northampton.*] Richard Liveley, ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 1564[3]; rector of Market Deepinge (16*l.* 15*d.*), of the patronage of lord Burghleigh; vicar of Maxey, of the patronage of the dean and chapter of Peterborough; aged 35; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; well versed in sacred learning; preacher, licensed by the bishop of Peterborough, 19 July, 1576, throughout his diocese.

[*Thurlby; also Draughton, co. Northampton.*] Thomas Baxter, ordained priest by the bishop of London, 1 Feb., 1561-*2*; vicar of Thurlbie (10*l.* 9*s.* 4½*d.*), of the patronage of the royal college of Windsor; and rector of

---

[1] This name has been supplied from page 10; the *L.C.* gives no christian name.
[2] '1568' in *L.C.*, 1580, folio 6*d.*, and *L.C.*, 1585, folio 6*d.*
[3] '1563' in *L.C.*, 1580, folio 6*d.*

Draughton, co. Northampton, of the patronage of Walter Mildmay, knt.; aged 42; married; resides at Draughton; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; has some little skill in Latin; well versed in sacred learning; preacher, licensed by the bishop of Peterborough within his diocese, as he says.

[*Stamford, St. John.*] Richard Snawdon, ordained priest by the bishop of Peterborough, 1564, as he says; rector of the church of St. John in Stamford (4*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), of the patronage of Thomas Rippington and Matthew Brokesbie; aged 31; married; resides; performs the holy [mysteries] prescribed by public authority; is skilled in Latin; and competently versed in sacred learning.

*Folio 39*d.

[*Barholme.*] Barholme vicarage (5*l.* 11*s.* 8*d.*), of the right of patronage of the queen, is vacant.

[*Tallington.*] Tallington vicarage (8*l.* 9*s.* 9½*d.*), of the patronage of the queen, is vacant.

[*Stow-by-Barholme.*] Stow vicarage (4*l.* 3*s.* 9*d.*), of the patronage of the queen, is vacant.

[*Stamford, All Saints.*] The vicarage of All Saints in Stamford (3*l.* 10*s.*), of the patronage of Lord Burghley, is vacant.

[*Stamford, St. Mary.*] The church of St. Mary in Stamford (4*l.* 18*s.* 9*d.*), of [*blank*], is vacant.

[*Uffington.*] John Stoyte, rector of Uffingtonne (21*l.* 5*s.* 2½*d.*), of the patronage of the earl of Rutland; M.A.; preacher; sufficiently skilled in sacred [learning]; did not appear; resides.

[*Carlby and Baston.*] Robert Jackson, rector of Carlbie (9*l.* 0*s.* 22½*d.*), of the patronage of Robert Monke; and vicar of Basson (6*l.* 0*s.* 15*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; did not appear.

[*Stamford, St. Michael.*] John Oxley, rector of the church of St. Michael in Stamford (4*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*), of the patronage of the queen; did not appear; resides.

[*Stamford, St. George.*] William Stafford, rector of St. George's in Stamford, of the patronage of Thomas Repington and Mathew Brokesbie; did not appear; resides.

[End of *LIBER CLERI, 1576.*]

[*LIBER CLERI*, A.D. 1580.]

Folio 1. [*The top part of the page has perished.*]

[LAFFORD.]

. . . ., vacant—Sir Edmund Peerson, curate; ordained by the bishop of Pe[terborough] . . . ., 29 March, 1577; admitted by T. Randes, 13 Nov., 1578—8*d.*

AUNSBIE.—Sir Michael Beane, rector; instituted 22 Sept., 1572; . . . . —8*d.*; ordained deacon by the bishop of Lincoln, 20 Sept., 1572; he has for ordination as priest to the feast of the Annunciation. Exhibited.

Richard Lane

INGOLDESBIE.—Master John Thornef,[1] [rector]; 26 June, 1581, *plur' iuratus abs'*; instituted 21 May, 1580[2]; 19 May, 1580, ordained [by the bishop of Lincoln.[3]] Exhibited.

ASWARBIE.—William Cautrell, rector; instituted 4 Sept., 1568; ordained by the bishop of Norwich, 12 March, 1540-*1*; plurality dated 26 . . ., . . .; confirmed . . . . . ; he has for qualification; qualified by . . . . . ;—8*d.* Plurality, 3*s.* Exhibited.

Folio 1*d.* [*The top part of the page has perished.*]

[ASGARBY.—Sir John Gar[4]]sten, rector; [ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 3 Sept.[4]], 1572; instituted 7 May, [1575[4]].

KIRKBIE DENIS.—Sir John Whelpdale, rector; instituted 26 June, 1548; ordained by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia, 27 March, 1535—8*d.*

KIRKBIE DENIS, the other mediety.—Sir John Whelpdale, curate; he has for admission . . . . . .

EVEDEN.—Master William Cautrell (*antea*[5]), rector; instituted 22 Oct., 1557—8*d.*

OLD LAFFORD, vacant.—Sir [*blank*], curate.

---

[1] Thornef was admitted 10 April, 1560 (*A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 94*d.*), and was rector in 1576 (see page 199). The underlining of his name signifies that it is to be struck out.
[2] *P.D.*, 1580, no. 26.
[3] See page 92.
[4] See pages 13 and 199.
[5] The reference is to Aswarby above.

Folio 2. [*The top part of the page has perished.*]

[LOVEDEN.]

[BENNINGTON.—Thomas Bromehedd[1]]; [ordained] 15 Feb., 1559-*60*; . . . . . [? qualified by the earl of] Rutland, 24 Oct., 155 . . . . . instituted 12 May, 1560.

WESTBURGH.—Master Christopher Willsonne, rector; ordained by the bishop of Ely, 20 Dec., 1576; instituted 10 March, 1578-*9*—8*d*. Exhibited.

WESTBURGH vicarage, vacant.—Sir John Clarke, curate. Absent.

SOUTH CLAIPOLL.—Sir Thomas Townerowe,[2] rector; ordained by the bishop (*sic*) of York, 15 April, 1565; instituted 4 July, 1561—8*d*. Exhibited.

NORTH CLAIPOLL.—Sir Martin Crosfeld,[2] rector; instituted by the bishop (*sic*) of Canterbury, 5 May, 1574—8*d*. Plurality *antea*.[3]

Folio 2d. [*blank.*]

Folio 3. [*The top part of the page has perished.*]

LEDNAM.—Master John Dee, [rector[4]]; . . . . . instituted [22 March, 1558-*9*[5]] . . . . . Plurality. Absent.

Sir Richard Lange, curate; ordained by the bishop suffragan of Hull, 9 April, 1558; he has for admission—8*d*. Absent.

FULBECKE.—Master John Robinsonne, rector; ordained priest by the suffragan bishop of Chester by the authority of the bishop of London, 22 Dec., 1554; instituted 21 May, 1577; plurality 10 May, 1566; confirmed 10 May, 8 Eliz. [A.D. 1566]. Absent.

Sir Peter Rowthe, curate; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 22 April, 1573—8*d*.; he has for admission. Exhibited.

CATHORP.—Master Francis Babingtonne, rector; ordained by the bishop of London, 5 March, 1557-*8*; instituted 19 March, 1558-*9*—8*d*. Exhibited.

[John Vanne[6]], curate; ordained by the bishop of Gloucester, 19 Dec., 1573—8*d*; admitted by T. Randes. Exhibited.

Folio 3d. [*blank.*]

---

[1] *A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 96.

[2] Crosfeld compounded for the southern mediety in 1574, and Townerowe for the northern mediety in 1561. *L.C.*, 1576 (see page 159), and *L.C.*, 1585, folio 4, agree with *Comp.*

[3] Crosfeld was also rector of Bracebridge, the entry relating to which has perished (see page 159).

[4] See page 201.

[5] *A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 151.

[6] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 4.

Folio 4. [*The top part of the page has perished.*]

[GRANTHAM.]

[GREAT PA[1]]WNTON.—[Christopher Welby, rector; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 7 April,[1]] 1566; [instituted 2 Sept., 1565[1]].

HARLAXTONNE.—Master Ralph Calverly, [rector; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 23 Sept., 1575[2]]; [instituted 22 Sept., 1574[3]] . . . . . Plurality.

[W]OLSTROP.—Sir Edmund Blackborne, curate; ordained by the bishop of Chester, 15 Feb., 1572-*3*; for admission—8*d*.

Sir Thomas Bennett, rector; instituted 19 July, 1566—8*d*.; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 25 March, 1566.

SEGBROKE.—Sir Robert Gibsonne, rector; instituted 9 Sept., 1578; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 28 Sept., 1577. *Prox'* 4*s*. 8*d*.

SEGBROKE.—Master William Markham, deacon; he has for orders; instituted 19 Feb., 1542-*3*; he has the cure of souls.

Folio 4d. [*The top part of the page has perished.*]

[WILSFORD.—Richard Stevens, rector; instituted[4]] 1 Dec., 1576; [ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 5 Feb., 1570-*1*[5]]—8*d*.

WELBIE.—Sir Thomas Gace, [rector]; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 17 March, 1570-*1*; instituted 14 Nov., 1572—8*d*.

LONDONTHORPE.—Sir John Robothome, curate; he has for letters testimonial; he has for admission by John Belley . . . . Exhibited.

SAPERTONNE.—Sir Samuel Larke, rector; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 29 July, 1578; instituted 10 April, 1578. Exhibited.

ROPPESLEY.—Sir John Askewe, rector; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 5 Feb., 1570-*1*; instituted 30 Nov., 1575—8*d*. Exhibited.

BOTHEBIE PANNEL.—Sir Ambrose Warde; instituted 22 April, 1577; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 23 Oct., 1573. Exhibited.

Folio 5. [*The top part of the page has perished.*]

DENTONNE.—Master Anthony Whit[head], rector; instituted 1 April, 1575; he has for orders, 4 July—8*d*; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 30 Jan., 1573-*4*.

EASTONNE.—Master John Battie, rector; instituted 23 May, 1555; he has for orders—8*d*; ordained by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia, 12 April, 1544.

HEITHER.—is vacant.

---

[1] *A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 10*d*.; *L.C.*, 1585, folio 4*d*.
[2] See page 86.
[3] See page 12.
[4] See page 17.
[5] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 5.

GRAUNTAM.—Francis Somerscales, schoolmaster; he has for admission.

James Hanson, under-teacher (*hypodidasculus*); he has for admission.

HONINGTON.—W. Wales, schoolmaster; he has to appear . . . . . .

Folio 5d. [*The top part of the page has perished.*]

[BELTISLOWE.]

. . . . . 20—8*d.*

LAVINGTONNE.—[Sir Thomas Dale, vicar[1]]; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 June, 1566; instituted 16 Dec., 156 . .[2] Exhibited.

IRENHAM.—Sir Guy Jekill; instituted by J. Pope, 6 Nov., 1554; ordained by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia, 4 April, 1545. Exhibited.

BICHEFELD.—Sir Richard Edwardes, vicar; instituted 5 June, 1560; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 25 May, 1560—8*d.* Exhibited.

BASINGTHORP.—Master Jasper Turnebull, vicar; plurality, 30 miles, dated 3 March, 1569-*70*; confirmed the same day; he has no qualification; instituted 23 Dec., 1569. Plurality 3*s.*

BIRTONNE.—Sir Thomas Woode, rector; instituted 4 April, 1560; ordained by the bishop of Chester, 3 June, 1542—8*d.* Exhibited.

CORBIE.—Sir Richard Elame, vicar; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 22 Sept., 1572; instituted 27 March, 1573—8*d.* Exhibited.

WITHAME.—Sir Robert Crosdale, vicar; instituted 10 Sept., 1572; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 22 April, 1570—8*d.*

Folio 6. [*The top part of the page has perished.*]

[BIT]HAM PARVA.—[Michael Watson, rector; instituted[3]] . . . . . [ordained by the suffragan bishop of Thetford, 12[3]] April, [1544[3]].

CAREBIE.—Sir William B[rowne, rector; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 19 Sept., 1563[3]]—8*d.*

EDNAM.—Sir Robert Mallerie, curate; ordained by the bishop of Armagh in Ireland, 9 July, 1573; admitted by the bishop of Lincoln, 6 Aug., 1577—8*d.*

SOUTHWITHAM.—Sir Benedict Smyth, rector; instituted 3 March, 1573-*4*; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 15 Jan., 1573-*4*—8*d.*

SKILLINGTONNE.—[Richard Atkinson, vicar; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 20 Sept., 1570[4]].

---

[1] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 5*d.*
[2] He compounded for the firstfruits, 4 Feb., 1569-*70*.
[3] See page 211; also *L.C.*, 1585, folio 5*d.*
[4] See page 211.

Folio 6d. [*The top part of the page has perished.*]

[STAMFORD AND NESS.]

. . . .— . . . . . Dec., 1572 . . . . . .

. . . .— . . . . . Nov., 1574; he has . . . . . .; qualified . . . . . .; ordained by the suffragan bisbop . . . . . .

TALLINGTONNE.—Sir Edmund Freston, curate; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 12 May, 1570; admitted by Sir T. Randes, . . . March, 1576—8*d*. Exhibited.

WESTDEPINGE.—Sir Anthony Hunte, rector; instituted 2 Dec., 1573; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 4 June, 1568—8*d*. Exhibited.

DEPINGE JAMES'S.—Sir Thomas Tompson, vicar; instituted 7 Sept., 1560; he has for orders, 23 June, 1580—8*d*; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 27 July, 1560; and rector of Ettonne; he has for plurality before the feast of Michaelmas next. Plurality—3*s*. Exhibited.

DEPINGE GUTHLAC'S.—Master Richard Lyveley, rector; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 19 Sept., 1563; instituted 25 Feb., 1569-*70*; plurality, 30 miles, dated 23 April, 1570; confirmed the same day; qualified by Margaret, widow, lady Zowche, 19 April, 1570—8*d*. Plurality—3*s*. Exhibited.

LANGTOFTE.—Sir Robert Gregge, vicar; ordained by the bishop of Chester, 15 Feb., 1561-*2*; instituted 2 May, 1564. Exhibited.

BASSONNE.—Sir Hugh Standishe, vicar; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 22 May, 1579; instituted 9 June, 1578—8*d*.

Folio 7. [*The top part of the page has perished.*]

BARHOLME.—Sir . . . . . .—8*d*.

STOWE.—Sir James Wales, curate; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 4 June, 1568; he has for admission—8*d*.

WILLESTROP.—Sir Thomas Brandon, curate.

Folio 7d. [*The top part of the page has perished.*]

[AVELAND.]

RIPIGALE, two parts.—[Sir Robert Collingwood, rector[1]]; plurality dated 28 July, 1560 . . . . . .; qualified by Charles lord Willoughbie of Parham . . . . . .; instituted 17 July, 1562. Exhibited.

RIPINGALE, the third part.—Sir Robert Collingwood, rector; instituted 27 June, [1565[2]]—8*d*. Exhibited.

DOWSBIE.—Sir Robert Buckberie, rector: instituted 24 Sept., 1573; ordained by the bishop of Chester, 22 Sept., 1573—8*d*. Exhibited.

---

[1] See page 207.
[2] *A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 6.

SEMPRINGAM VICARAGE, vacant.—Sir Roger Rodiate, curate; ordained by the bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, 23 Sept., 1565; he has for admission—8*d*.

BILLINGBAROWE.—Sir John White, vicar; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 30 June, 1568; instituted 20 May, 1577—8*d*. Exhibited.

HORBLINGE.—Sir Anthony Langtonne, vicar; instituted 5 June, 1555; he has for orders—8*d*.; ordained by the bishop of Philadelphia, on the vigil of Easter, 1536.

John Williamson, reader *(prelector.)*

Folio 8.

THREKINGAM VICARAGE, vacant—Sir Nicholas Antonie, curate; ordained by the [bishop of Peterborough, 15 Aug.,[1]] 1573; he has for admission —8*d*.

OSBORNBIE.—Master Clement Browne, vicar; instituted . . . . . ; [ordained by the bishop] of Lincoln, 11 June, 1564—8*d*. Exhibited.

SCOTWILLOUGHBIE.—Sir Nicholas Longe, rector; [ordained by the bishop] of Oxon, 2 Nov., 1567 . . . . . .

DEMELBIE.—Sir John Gamon, rector; [ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 7 Dec., 1569[2]]; [instituted 29 June, 1571[3]]. Plurality.

. . . .—Sir Nicholas . . . . . ., 1551 . . . . . .

NEWTONNE.—Sir[4] . . . . . *hebdomad* . . . . . Exhibited.

PICKWORTH.—Sir Robert Coo[ke, rector; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 15[5]] May, [1550[5]]; [instituted] 15 [M]ay, 1550—8*d*. Exhibited.

WALCOTE.—Sir Giles Dewhurst, curate; ordained by the suffragan bishop of Chalcedon, 21 Sept., 1527—8*d*. Exhibited.

FOLKINGHAM CHURCH, vacant.—Sir John Jacksonne, curate; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 April, 1579; he has for admission—8*d*.

ASLACKBIE.—Sir Robert Maiborne, vicar; ordained, instituted 29 Jan., 1557-*8*; *habet capacitatem*—8*d*. Absent.

HACCONBIE.—Sir Thomas Gamon, vicar; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 31 Jan., 1577-*8*; instituted 24 Aug., 1577—8*d*. Exhibited.

HACEBY.—Sir Edmund Bordman, rector; instituted 9 June, 1577; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 1574, 21 April—8*d*. Exhibited.

*Folio 8*d.

[? BOURNE.]—. . . . . Tipler, schoolmaster, licenced by the lord [bishop] of Lincoln, 26 . . . . . .—8*d*.

. . . .—. . . . . ffe, schoolmaster, not licenced; he has for letters of licensing . . . . . .

---

[1] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 7*d*.
[2] See page 208.
[3] *P.D.*, 1571, no. 17.
[4] See page 209, and note there.
[5] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 7. See page 208, and note

. . . .—. . . . . .

[SWATON.]—[Richard Carrington, vicar; ordained by the bishop[1]] of Peterborough, 1 Sept., [1564[1]]; [instituted 25 Nov., 1566[2]]—8*d*.

Folio 9.

SOUTHOLLAND.

TID MARY'S.—Master Christopher Wake, rector. Absent.

SUTTONNE.—Sir Miles Barkwith, vicar; . . . . . 2 July—8*d*; [instituted 8 April, 1569[3]]; [ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 Ma[y, 1569[4]]. Exhibited.

SUTTONNE EDMUND'S.—Sir [? John] Smyth . . . . . March, 1579; ordained . . . . . Exhibited.

LUTTONNE.—Sir John Doutfier, [curate; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 28 April,[5]] 1578; [admitted] by John Belley.

Peter Ful . . .

SUTTON JAMES'S.—Sir John Nortonne[6] . . . . . Absent.

GEDNEY.—Master John Herde, rector.

Sir Thomas Abram,[7] curate; . . . . . 16 Sept., 158 [? 4]. Exhibited.

Master John Newland. vicar; instituted 1 Dec., 1562—8*d*; inducted 29 Dec., 1562. Exhibited.

W. Halford

Sir Richard Gossippe,[6] curate; ordained by the bishop of Coventry, 16 March, 1577-*8*; he has for admission—8*d*.

Sir William Thackwraie, ordained deacon by the bishop of Lincoln, 6 Aug., 1580.

GEDNEY FENNE.—Sir W. Hodgekinson, curate; ordained by the bishop of Chester, 25 Sept., 1575; admitted by T. R., 7 May, 1577—8*d*. Exhibited.

FLETE.—Master William Wiltonne, rector; instituted 29 April, 1562; he has for orders before the feast of the Nativity of the Lord—8*d*; Master Newland must seeke for them at Yorke. He lost his letters of orders in the time of queen Mary when he was persecuted; he was ordained by the suffragan[8] bishop of Kildare (*Darien*'[9]), 20 Feb., 1534-5. Exhibited.

---

[1] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 7*d*.; see also page 207.
[2] *A.B.*, 1547-1570, folio 4*d*.
[3] *A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 117.
[4] See page 205.
[5] See page 90.
[6] The underlining signifies that the name is to be struck out.
[7] In *L.C.*, 1585, folio 8, he is stated to have been ordained by the bishop of Norwich, 4 Dec., 1580.
[8] The words 'by the authority of the archbishop of York in the year 1534' have been struck out here. See page 205.
[9] *Darensis* is the correct form, but it is scarcely doubtful but that the translation is correct, for the bishop of Kildare was a suffragan of York in 1530 (Stubbs, *Registrum Sacrum Anglicanum*, page 206).

HOLBECHE.—Sir Thomas Weste, vicar; instituted 28 Aug., 1560—8*d*; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 27 July, 1560.

Folio 9d.

[WHAPLODE.—Clement[1]] Freckingham, vicar; instituted 20 March, 1570-*1*; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 2 Dec., 1569—8*d*.

. . . . . awforthe, curate; ordained by the bishop of Chester, 1562; admitted by . . . . . ., 1578—8*d*.

[MOULTON.—Robert Leache, vicar[1]]; instituted, ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 25 Mar., [1566[1]]; [instituted] 18 Dec., 1571—8*d*.

[WESTON.—Robert Collier, vicar[1]]; ordained by the bishop of Chester, 19 Dec., 1563; he has . . . . . by John Belley, see in . . . book.

. . . .—. . . . . ; ordained hy the bishop of Lincoln, ...—8*d*.

. . . .—. . . . . by the bishop of Lincoln, 27 July, ... archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow.

PINCHEBECKE.—[Master Theodore Walpole, vicar[2]]; instituted 30 Nov., 1568[3]; he has for orders—8*d*.

SURFLEET.—Sir John Radclif, curate; ordained by the bishop of Chester, 9 Sept., 1565; admitted by the bishop of Lincoln, 23 Nov., 1574—8*d*.

COWBITT.—Peter Sellers, curate; ordained by the bishop of Norwich, 26 July, 1579; admitted by John Robinson, 14 Aug., 1578.

CROWLAND.—Sir Thomas Fairchild, curate; ordained by the bishop of Chester, 21 Dec., 1567; he has for admission—8*d*.

MOULTON CHAPEL.—Thomas Harker, reader *(prelector)*; he is inhibited.

PINCHEBECKE.—Master Timothy Copinger, schoolmaster; licensed, 6 Nov., 1577—8*d*.

SPALDINGE.—Master [*blank*] Noone, schoolmaster, he has . . . . .

Folio 10.

[NORTH HOLLAND.]

WRANGLE.—Sir Nicholas Frauncis, vicar; instituted [5 Jan., 1574-*5*[4]]; he has for orders—8*d*.; ordained by the bishop of L[incoln, 8 May, 1569[5]]. Exhibited.

LEEKE VICARAGE, vacant.—Sir John Bell, curate; ordained by the bishop of [Lincoln, 8 April, 1562[6]]; admitted by T. Randes, 20 May, . . .

---

[1] See page 205.
[2] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 8.
[3] *A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 15.
[4] See page 13.
[5] See page 204, and note.
[6] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 8.

NORTH LEVERTON.—Sir Henry Peach[am, rector; instituted 9 Nov., 1578[1]]; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, [14 Aug., 1574[2]]. *Prox'*, 4*s.* 8*d.*

SOUTH LEVERTON.—Master Henry Holland, [rector; ordained by the bishop of Ely, 29 July, 1565[3]]; plurality, 13 miles . . . . . ; instituted 24 June, 1576—8*d.* . . . . . .

BENINGTON.—Sir Ste[phen Brittane; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 29[4]] March, 1561-*2*; [instituted 16 July, 1567[5]].

BUTTERWICK.—Sir Andrew [Burnet, vicar, instituted[6]] 18 Sept., 1576; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, [8 July[7]], 1573—8*d.*

Sir John Worme, curate; ordained deacon by the bishop of Peterborough, 14 Feb., 1575-*6*; admitted by T. Randes 17 July, 1577; sworn, let him be absent, 14 July, 1580. Exhibited.

FRESTONNE.—SIR Andrew Burnett, vicar; instituted 13 Oct., 1573.

FISHTOFTE.—Sir Baldwin Dyrame, rector; plurality 1 July, 1560, 30 miles; confirmed the same day; he has for letters of orders 2 July—8*d.*; qualified by W. bishop of Chester, 20 July, 1572. Plurality—3*s.*, Godebie in Framland.

SKIRBECKE.—Sir John Hoode, rector; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 19 Sept.,[8] 1561; instituted 1 Jan., 1558-*9*—8*d.*

*Folio 10*d.

[BOSTON.—Henry[3]] Holland, vicar; instituted 6 July, 1571.

. . . . Pike, preacher; ordained by the bishop of Ely, 21 Dec., ...—8*d.*

. . . . . , curate; preacher; ordained by the bishop of Coventry 30 . . . . . ; he has for licence—8*d.*

. . . . . .

FRAMPTONNE.—Sir John Howsonne, [rector]; instituted 28 July, 1579; [ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, on the vigil of Easter, 1560[9]].

KIRTONNE.—Master William Harrysonne, vicar; ordained by the suffragan bishop of Hull, 20 Sept., 1539; instituted 11 Jan., 1549-*50*. Exhibited.

ALGARKIRK.—Master Toby Mathewe, rector.

Sir W. Williams, B.A., curate; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 26 July, 1581. Absent. *Prox'*.

---

[1] See page 22.
[2] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 8.
[3] See page 206.
[4] See page 204.
[5] *A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 8*d.*
[6] See page 16.
[7] See page 82.
[8] 'Dec.' in *L.C.*, 1576 (see page 204).
[9] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 8.

Sir George Grave, curate; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 16 April, 1579; admitted by T. Randes, 4 June, 1579—8*d*. Exhibited.

SUTTERTONNE.—Master Josua Floure, vicar; instituted 19 Nov., 1575—8*d*.; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 9 Feb., 1574-*5*. Exhibited.

Sir Roland Tailor, curate; ordained by the bishop (*sic*) of York, 4 Feb., 1574-*5*—8*d*.; admitted 27 June, 1580. Exhibited.

Folio 11.

WIGTOFTE.—Master John Billingesley, vicar; plurality the last [day of] . . . . . miles; confirmed the same day; he has no qualification; ordained 19 Sept., 1562—8*d*. Exhibited.

Sir Robert Burste, curate; . . . . . Absent.

Sir Edward Bromhead, curate; ordained . . . . . 157 . .

DONINGTONNE.—Sir W. Broune, vicar; [ordained by the bishop of] Peterborough, [2 March, 1574-*5*[1]]; instituted 8 Nov., 1577[2]]. Exhibited.

GOSBERTONNE.—Sir Geoffrey Thornton, vicar; [ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 25 May, 1545[3]]—8*d*. Exhibited.

QUADRING.—Master Rich[ard Harison, vicar[4]]; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough; [instituted 20 Aug., 1578[4]]. Exhibited.

BICKER.—Master John Billingsley, vicar; [? instituted] 17 . . . *uarii*, 1570-*1*—8*d*.; [ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 19 Sept., 1562[5]]. Exhibited.

Sir [*blank*], curate.

SWINSHED.—Sir William Balderstonne, vicar; instituted 11 March, 1576-*7*; he has for orders—8*d*.

FOSDICKE.—Sir Martin Thackeraie, curate; he has for orders; admitted by T. Randes, 14 Nov., 1578—8*d*.

WIBERTONNE.—Master Ralph Calverley, rector, ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 23 Sept., 1575; instituted 17 Jan., 1576-*7*; plurality dated 15 Jan., 1576-*7*; confirmed the same day; qualified because he is the son of William Calverley, knt. Plurality.

Sir [*blank*], curate.

*Folio 11*d.

. . . .—. . . . . Harris, schoolmaster; he has for . . . . .

. . . . . ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 29 Sept., 1581.[6]

---

[1] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 7*d*.
[2] See page 21.
[3] See page 206.
[4] See page 22.
[5] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 7*d*.
[6] Richard Knight and Edmund Todd were ordained on this day (see page 94).

Folio 12.

HORNCASTLE[, HILL & GARTREE].

THIMELBIE.—Master John Corie, rector; instituted 1 . . . . . .—8*d.*; ordained by the bishop of Carlisle, 3 Oct., 1562[1]. Exhibited.

HORNCASTLE.—Master Clement Moncke, vicar; plurality dated . . . . . Horncastle; confirmed the same day; he has . . . . . ; ordained by the bishop of Durham, 21 Sept., ... Exhibited.

GREAT TOINTONNE.—Master Clement Moncke, rector; instituted [23 Oct., 1560[2]]. Exhibited.

ASHEBIE CHAPEL.—Sir Humphrey Shelley, [curate; deacon, ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 21 Dec.,[3]] 1570; admitted by T. R[andes] . . . . . Exhibited.

TOINTONNE.—. . . . . .

MARING CHAPEL.—Sir James [Awstwicke; ordained by the bishop of Durham, 21 Dec.[4]], 1577; he has . . . . . .

WOODENDERBIE CHAPEL.—Sir John Edwardes, curate; he has for orders, admission . . . . .

SCREVELSBIE.—Sir Thomas Bromflete, rector; [plurality] 22 Jan., 1571-*2*; 26 [miles]; [confirmed] 22 Jan., 14 Eliz. [A.D. 1571-*2*]; qualified by Sir E. Fynes, lord Clynton, 3 Sept., 1571; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 26 March, 1558; instituted 9 March, 1571-*2*—8*d.* Plurality —3*s.*

MOREBY.—Sir W. Wetherley, rector; instituted 15 Nov., 1579; [ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 7 Feb., 1560-*1*[5]]; sworn, let him be absent; plurality; he has for orders.

WILKESBIE.—Sir Augustine Fitzwilliams, rector; instituted 19 Aug., 1569; he has for orders—8*d*; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 21 day *(sic)*, 1569, deacon. Exhibited.

MAROME.—Sir Th[omas] Cory, rector; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; instituted 12 July, 1579—8*d.* Exhibited.

*Folio 12*d.

[CONINGSBY.[6]]—. . . . [Thom[6]]as Tailour, rector; plurality, 16 May, 1574; confirmed . . . . . ; ordained by the bishop of Oxford, 2 Nov., 1567; qualified by Mary . . . . . and relict of the earl of Derby, 16 May, 15 Eliz. [A.D. 1573] . . . . . ; [instituted] 8 Feb., 1566-7—8*d.*

[Perciv[7]]al Welbie, curate; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 May, [1569[7]] . . . . . ; admitted by Thomas Randes, 12 Dec., 1578—8*d.*

---

[1] See page 193.
[2] *A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 109.
[3] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 5.
[4] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 9.
[5] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 19*d.*
[6] See page 30.
[7] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 9.

. . . .—. . . . . ., curate; he has for orders; ordained by the bishop of London, ...—8*d*.

. . . .—. . . . . ; instituted 19 May, 1565—8*d*.

[HALTHAM.—Thomas Brumefeild, rector[1]]; instituted 8 July, 1569—8*d*.

ROUGHTON.—[Sir Thomas Timberland[2]], rector; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 11 June, 1564; [instituted 19 Sept.[2]], 1572—8*d*.

DALDERBIE.—Sir John Hodgesonne, rector; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 21 Dec., 1570; instituted 27[3] Sept., 1575—8*d*. Exhibited.

MARTONNE.—Sir Robert Thornall, rector; he has [for] orders; instituted by John Pope, guardian of the spiritualities, 19 Feb., 1556-7—8*d*; ordained by the suffragan bishop of Rheon, 4 April, 1534.[4]

THORNTONNE.—Sir W. Burte,[5] vicar; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 16 April, 1536. He has no institution[6]—8*d*.

LANGTONNE.—Sir Urian Kirke, rector; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 1 June, 1575; instituted 24 June, 1577—8*d*.

WOODALL.—Sir Urian Kirkirke *(sic)*, curate; he is inhibited.

Folio 13.

STIXWOLD.—Sir John Lowley, curate; ordained by . . . . . 1566; he has for admission—8*d*.

BUCKNALL.—Sir Arthur Wright, rector; [instituted 27 July, 1566[7]]—8*d*; ordained by the bishop of [Lincoln, 13 June, 1565[8]]. Exhibited.

HORSINGTON.—Master W. Wright, rector; instituted . . . . . —8*d*; plurality 26 . . . . . ; [confirmed] the same day; he has q[alification] . . . . . ; [ordained by the archbishop of Canterbury, 2[9]] July, 1538. Plurality, 3*s*. Infirm.

Sir Richard Thornell . . . . . .

WISPINGTONNE.—Sir Richard . . . . . Absent.

WADINGWORTHE.—Sir John Spencer, [rector; instituted 23 June, 1578[10]]; ordained by the bishop of Norwich, 4 May, ...

[GAUTBY[11]]—Sir Robert Tailor *(postea[12])*, rector; instituted 5 Sept., 1567—8*d*.

---

[1] *A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 14*d*.
[2] See page 7.
[3] '28' in *A.B.*, (see page 14). *P.D.*, 1575, no. 50, agrees with the text.
[4] A different account of his ordination is given in *L.C.*, 1576 (see page 195).
[5] Called 'William Birch' in *A.B.* (see page 27).
[6] He was instituted in 1548 (*A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 21*d*.). The meaning, no doubt, is that he had no documentary evidence of his institution. Cp. a similar use of the word at page 119.
[7] *A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 115*d*.
[8] See page 196.
[9] See page 194.
[10] See page 21.
[11] *A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 9.
[12] The reference is probably to Somerby-by-Bigby, of which parish Tailor was rector (see page 195). The part of the manuscript which contained that parish has perished.

Sir Robert Letten, curate; ordained deacon by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; he has for admission; he is inhibited.

MYNTINGE.—Master Robert Wharfe *(postea*[1]*)*, vicar; instituted 25 Sept., 1576—8*d.*

Sir Robert Letten, curate; admitted by T. Randes, 24 Oct., 1578.

*Folio 13*d.

. . . .—. . . . us Boer, curate; ordained by the bishop of Chester, 19 Sept., 1574; [admitted by] John Belley, 16 July, 1580.

[Thomas[2]] Catebie

[HEMINGBY.—William[2]] Wetherley,[4] rector; he has for orders, L.[4]; ordained by the bishop of London, [30[3]] March, 1580; instituted 7 May, 1580. [*Prox'*] 4*s.* 8*d.*

. . . .—. . . . . ., vicar; he has for . . . . . 1566 . . . . . .

STA[? INTON] . . . .—. . . . . .—8*d.* . . . . . .

DONINGTON.—Sir Robert [Jeffreys, rector[5]]; instituted 6 May, 1559; ordained by the suffragan bishop, 1530. Exhibited.

STANIGOT.—Sir Thomas Nailer, rector; instituted 7 July, 1572; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569—8*d.*

GOLCEBIE.—Sir Thomas Kent, vicar; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 5 Dec., 1578; instituted the penultimate day of Feb., 1578-*9*—8*d.* Exhibited. Plurality.

CALKEWELL.—Sir Thomas Kente, vicar; instituted 11 Aug., 1578—8*d.*

ASTERBIE.—Sir Christopher Parker, rector; instituted 23 March, 1571-*2*; ordained by the bishop of Durham, 1 March, 1538-*9*—8*d.*

Folio 14.

OXCOMBE.—Sir Silvester Cooke, rector; instituted 9 May, [1572[6]]; [ordained by the bishop of Lincoln[7]], 8 June, 1566—8*d.*

BELCHEFORD.—Sir John Smythe, rector; ordained by the bishop of [London, 24 March[8]], 1559-*60*; instituted 13 April, 1569—. . . Exhibited.

FULLETBIE.—Master Samuel Allen, rector; instituted [18 Nov., 1579[9]]; ordained by the bishop of Exeter, 4 Feb., 1575-*6*. Exhibited.

Sir [*blank*].

SALMONBIE.—Sir Robert Percival, [rector; instituted] . . . . . ; ordained by the suffragan bishop [of Mayo, 4 April, 1523[10]].

---

[1] The reference is no doubt to Hatton of which Wharf was rector. The part of the manuscript which relates to that parish has perished. Wharfe was ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 1 May, 1558 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 19).

[2] See page 26.

[3] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 11.

[4] The underlining signifies that the words are to be struck out. 'L.' probably means 'letters testimonial.'

[5] See page 196.

[6] *P.D.*, 1572, no. 42.

[7] See page 193.

[8] See page 194.

[9] See page 25.

[10] See page 192.

GRETHAM.—Master George Cockborne, rector; instituted 2 Sept., 1575; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 30 [Sept., 1575[1]]—8*d*.

ASHBIE PUERORUM.—Sir Robert Allen, vicar; instituted 8 Sept.,[2] 1579; ordained by the bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, 12 Feb., 1573-*4*—8*d*.

SOMERSBIE.—Sir Silvester Saxton, rector; instituted 16 April, 1558; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 4 April, 1556—8*d*.

BAGENDERBIE.—Sir Anthony Blackborne, rector; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 18 May, 1580; instituted 1 Oct., 1579—8*d*.

TETFORD.—Master George Flower, rector; plurality 27 Jan., 1573-*4*, 26 miles; confirmed 27 Jan., 15 Eliz.; qualified by Henry lord Scroupe, 1 Jan., 1571-*2*; instituted 20[3] Sept., 1571; ordained 18 Dec., 1571, by the bishop of Lincoln—8*d*. Plurality, 3*s*.

*Folio 14*d.

[SOUTH ORMSBY.—Thomas Mer[4]]cer, rector; plurality 4 Nov., 1562, 30 miles; confirmed [the same day] . . . . . qualified by Margaret Tailboys relict of lord Tailboys, 14 . . , 4 Eliz.; instituted 22 Nov., 1569; ordained by the suffragan bishop *Aurensis* [21[4]] Sept., 1532—8*d*.

[BRINKHILL.—Thomas Mercer[5]], rector; instituted 10 Dec., 1562—8*d*.

[HARINGTON.[6]]—[Robert Smithe, rector[6]]; instituted 29 Sept., 1548; [ordained by the suffragan bishop of[6]] Mayo, 27 March, 1529.

. . . .—. . . . . 19 Sept., 1563—8*d*.

. . . .—. . . . . , curate; admitted by T. Randes, 29 [? Oct.], 1578.

LANGTON BY PARTNEY.—Sir John Wortes, [rector[7]]; ordained by the suffragan bishop of Down and Connor, 31 May, 1542; instituted 30 April, 1558. Exhibited.

SAUCETHORP.—Sir Adlard Langton, rector; instituted 25 Jan., 1569-*70*; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 22 Sept., 1560.

HAGWORTHINGAM.—Sir Thomas Fairfax, rector; instituted 10 July, 1571; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 21 Oct., 1560—8*d*. Exhibited.

WINCEBIE.—Sir W. Southe, rector; instituted 21 Nov., 1570; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 7 April, 1569. Exhibited.

HAMERINGAM.—Sir Roger Hunterhowe, rector; instituted 4 Sept., 1578; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 1 Aug., 1578—8*d*.

---

[1] See page 195 and note.
[2] See page 25, and *P.D.*, 1579, no. 13, where the date is given as '8 Dec.'
[3] '29 Sept.' in *P.D.*, 1571, no. 49.
[4] See page 194.
[5] *A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 216*d*.; and page 194.
[6] See page 193.
[7] See page 193.

Folio 15.

CLAXBIE.—Sir Francis Bowes, rector; [instituted 26 Oct.,[1]] 1576; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 16 [April, 1569[2]]. Exhibited.

EDLINGTON.—Sir James Hamertonne, vicar; instituted [18 April, 1578[3]]; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569. Exhibited.

TATTESHALL.—. . . . . , curate[4]; . . . . . .

SCRAFIELD.—Thomas Maxwell, [rector; instituted 22 March, 1571-2[5]]; ordained by the bishop of the Orkney Islands in Scotland, 1557—8*d.*

HORSINGTON.—Sir Thomas Beare,[6] deacon; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 16 July, 1580.

BAMBURGH.—25 May, 1567, William Pole was ordained priest by William, bishop of Chester. And Edmund bishop of Norwich, by his letters, dated 28 April, 1582, testified to his good behaviour in his diocese. And on 27 Dec., 1582, he was admitted to serve that cure.

*Folio 15*d.

BULLINGBROKE.

[FIRSBY.—Thomas[7]] Brokes, vicar.

[GREAT AND LITTLE STEEPING.—Alexander] Throckmorton, rector; instituted 5 June, 1565; he has . . . . ; [instituted to the rectory of Little Steeping, 19 April[8]], 1563; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 20 April, [1563[9]].

[HALTON HOLEGATE AND TOYNTON ST. PETER, north part.—John Howson[10]], rector; he has for letters of qualification . . . . . ; plurality 4 May, 1560, . . . ; [confirmed] . . . Eliz.; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 5 Nov., 1563; . . . . . qualified by W. lord Willoughbie of [Parham] . . . . . Eliz.

[TOYNTON ST. PETER, south part.—Michael Weste[11]], rector; instituted 9 July, 1562; ordained by the [bishop of Lincoln, 8 April[11]], 1562.

HAL[TON.—John Howson[12]], ... he has letters . . . ; . . . . . ; instituted 6 M . . . . . .

TOINTON ALL SAINTS.—Sir Mich[ael Weste[13]]; he has for L.[14]; instituted 9 July, 1562—8*d.* [Plurality iij*s.*] iiij*d.*

---

1 See page 17.
2 *L.C.*, 1585. folio 10.
3 See page 21.
4 Ralph Palframan was curate here in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 9*d.*).
5 See page 6.
6 He was evidently a curate (see page 226).
7 See page 188.
8 *A.B.*, 1547-70, folios 11 and 16.
9 See page 190.
10 See page 190.
11 See page 191 and note; and *A.B.*, 1547-70, folios 6*d.*, 212*d.*
12 See page 190. He compounded 24 Dec., 1561.
13 See page 191; and *A.B.*, 1547-70, folios 7, 212*d.*
14 *I.e.*, letters—probably letters testimonial.

HUNDLEBIE.—Sir William Kynnerbie, vicar; instituted 27 July, 1565—8*d.*; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 30 Nov., 1565. *Prox'*—4*s.* 8*d.*

John Howson
SPILLESBIE.—Sir Ralph Antrobus,[1] curate; he is inhibited.

ESTERKEALE.[2]—Master George Jackson, rector; plurality 2 March, 1567-*8*, 30 miles; confirmed the same year and day; qualified by George earl of Shrewsbury, 25 Jan., 1571-*2*; instituted 11 May, 1566; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 30 Nov., 1565. Exhibited. Plurality.

ESTERKEALE.[2]—Master George Jackson, rector; instituted 11 May, 1566. Exhibited.

Folio 16.

WESTERKEALE.—Master George Jacksonne, rector; instituted[3] . . . . . Exhibited.

Tho. Lound, *reader.*[4]

BULLINGBROKE.—Sir Raphael Throckmorton; instituted 10[5] . . . . . ; ordained by the bishop of Worcester, 5 Sept., 1574. Exhibited.

HAREBIE.—Sir John Elven, rector; [instituted 28 March, 1577[6]]; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, [24 Aug., 1577[7]] . . . . Exhibited.

SIBSAIE.—Sir W. Butler, vicar; [instituted 11 July, 1563[8]]; [ordained by the bishop of[9]] Lincoln, 11 June, [1564[9]].

STICKNEY.—Master Walter Woodruf, rector; [instituted[10]] 16 Jan., 1571-*2*—8*d.*; [ordained[11]] by the bishop of Lincoln, 15 May, 1550.

Sir Christopher Riley, curate; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 1 April, 1577—8*d.*; admitted by John Belley, 20 June, 1580. Exhibited.

STICKFORD.—Sir Nicholas Stevenson, vicar; sworn at Lincoln, 30 June, 1580, let him be absent; he has for letters testimonials (*L*); ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 30 Nov., 1565; instituted 12 Sept., 1565.

HAUGHNEBIE VICARAGE, vacant.—Sir [*blank*], curate.

ESTKIRKBIE.—Sir Richard Risen, vicar; instituted 30 June, 1571; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 22 Dec.,[9] 1570.

SPILLESBY.—Richard Turpine, schoolmaster, licensed by the bishop, Jan., 1580-*1*—8*d.*

---

1 The underlining of the name signifies that it is to be struck out.
2 There were two medieties of this rectory.
3 He compounded for the firstfruits 4 March, 1568-*9*.
4 The underlining signifies that the words are to be struck out.
5 The date of presentation was 21 Jan., 1576-7 (*P.D.*, 1577, nos. 5, 6).
6 See page 18.
7 See page 89.
8 *A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 119*d.*
9 See page 191.
10 See page 6.
11 See page 190, and note.

Folio 16d.

[RAITHBY.—Richard[1]] Goodale, rector; instituted 29 Jan., 1540-*1*; [ordained by] the suffragan bishop of Mayo, 7 April, 1515.

[MAVIS ENDERBY.—Georg[2]]e Lilborne, rector; instituted 30 April, 1522; [ordained by the suffragan bishop, 1526[2]]. *Prox'*—4*s.* 8*d.*

. . . . . reader, (*prelector*).[3]

[LUSBY.—Thomas Wodruff, rector[4]] . . . . . ; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 27 July, [1560[4]]; [? instituted] . . March, 1565[5] —8*d.*

[MININGSBY.—Edward Ustwate, rector[6]]; instituted 28 March, 1572; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 28 March, 1572.

ASGARBIE.—Francis . . . hes, curate; absent.

BULLINGBROKE.—Edward Odlinge, master of the grammar school; he has for . . . . .

LUSBIE.—Sir James Burch,[7] priest; ordained by the bishop of Chester, 29 Sept., 1580.

Folio 17.

CANDELSHOE.

DRIBY CHURCH, vacant.—Sir John Jonsonne, curate; he is inhibited.

SUTTERBIE.—Sir John Graie, rector; instituted by Canterbury, [3 Feb., 1570-*1*[8]]; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 April, 1562. Exhibited.

SKENDELBIE.—Sir W. Hubbard, vicar; instituted 1562, ... [ordained] by the bishop of Peterborough, 20 Sept., [1561[9]]. Exhibited.

Sir Jo. Hubbard, curate; ordained [by the bishop of Lincoln, 10 July, 1579[10]]; admitted by T. Randes . . . . .

SCREMBIE.—Master Roger Routhe, rector (*antea*[11]); instituted [28 July, 1572[12]] —8*d.* Exhibited.

Sir W. Smyth, curate; [ordained] by the bishop of Lincoln, 7 April, 1566; admitted by T. Randes . . . . . 1579—8*d.*

[CANDLESBY.[13]]—Master W. Shallocke, rector; instituted 6 Jan., 1540-*1*—8*d.*; ordained by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia, 15 April, 1536.

---

[1] See page 191.
[2] See page 180.
[3] Robert Towly was reader in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 11).
[4] See page 191.
[5] He compounded 17 Oct., 1566.
[6] See page 190.
[7] He seems to have been curate (see above).
[8] Parker's *Register*, folio 110, at Lambeth.
[9] See page 189.
[10] See page 91.
[11] This should be *postea*. The reference is to Belleau, see folio 19*d.*
[12] See page 7.
[13] See page 188.

ERBY.—Sir John Clif, curate; ordained by the bishop of Chester, 2 Oct., 1563; admitted 8 Oct., 1578, by T. Randes—8*d*.

BRAITOFTE.—Master Richard Yonge, rector (*antea*[1]); instituted 8 May, 1574. Exhibited.

Sir Francis Gunas, curate; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 June, 1566; admission granted by T. Randes, 8 Oct., 1578—8*d*.

GONBIE.—Sir John Boorley, rector; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 11 Aug., 1575; instituted 5 Jan., 1574-*5*—8*d*. Exhibited.

Folio 17d.

[BURGH.—Alexander[2]] Cooke, vicar; instituted 10 Dec., 1578—8*d*.; 13 May, 1569, ordained by the bishop of Lincoln.

[*blank*], curate.

[ORBY.—John Sharpe[3]], vicar; instituted 5 April, 1560; [ordained by the bishop of] Lincoln, 4 June, [1558[4]].

. . . .—. . . . . ., rector; . . . . . 17 Dec., 1530.

. . . .—. . . . . [curate], ... ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 3 Sept., 1572; he has . . . . . [admitted] by T. Randes.

INGOLMELLES.—[John Held[5]], rector; [instituted 22 Oct., 1562[6]].

WINTHORP.—Sir John Linche, [vicar]; instituted 4 Aug., 1571; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 20 Sept., 1571—8*d*. Exhibited.

SKEGNES CHURCH, vacant.—Sir John Linche, curate; [admitted] 25 June, 1580, by John Belley. Exhibited.

CROFTE.—Master Charles Bingam, vicar; ordained by the bishop of Rochester, 9 Nov., 1575; instituted 12 Sept., 1576—8*d*. Exhibited.

FRISKNEY.—Sir W. Hubbard, vicar; instituted 3 April, 1569; he has for orders the 30th proximo—8*d*. Plurality.

WAINEFLETE [ALL] SAINTS.—Sir Henry Forster, rector; instituted 28 June, 1572; he has . . . . . .—8*d*; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 22 Dec., 1570.

Folio 18.

WAINEFLETE MARY'S.—Sir Thomas Walker, curate; ordained deacon and priest by the bishop of . . . . . ., May, 1574—8*d*; . . . . . 17 Sept., 1580.

---

[1] The reference is, no doubt, to Luddington which does not now appear in this manuscript. Yonge was instituted to the vicarage there 10 March, 1566-7 (*A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 37*d*.). He was ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 28 Sept., 1567 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 21*d*.).

[2] See page 23.

[3] See page 189.

[4] A different date is given in *L.C.*, 1576 (see page 189, and note); *L.C.*, 1585, folio 12, agrees with the text.

[5] See page 188.

[6] *A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 24*d*.

FIRSBIE.—Sir Thomas Br[ookes, re[1]]ctor. Absent.

STEPING MAGNA.—Sir Alexander Throckmorton, vicar.

ASKBIE.—Sir Peter Key, rector; [instituted 16 June, 1563[2]]—8*d*; ordained by the [suffragan[3]] bishop of [Hull, 8 Aug.,[3]] 1555. Exhibited.

PARTNEY.—Sir John Englishe, rector; [instituted 21 Feb., 1574-5[4]]; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, [6 July, 1575[5]].

*Folio 18*d.

CALCEWATHE.

[ALFORD.—Joseph[6]] Overtonne, vicar; instituted 21 Oct., 1575; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 4 Dec.,[7] 1571—8*d*.

[BILSBY.—Richard[8]] Wright, vicar; instituted 24 May,[9] 1560; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 25 May, 1560—8*d*.

. . . . . ., curate; tollerated; he has for letters testimonial (*L.*).

[FARLESTHORPE.—Thomas Scarborow[10]] vicar; instituted 20 Sept., 1576; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 19 Feb., 1576-7—8*d*.

WILLOUGHBIE.—Sir [Libeus[11]] Sadler, rector; instituted . . . . . Sept., ... ; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 26 March, 1558. Exhibited.

CUMBERWORTHE.—Sir W. Parker, rector; instituted 18 Dec., 1572; he has for orders—8*d*; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 25 March, 1566. Exhibited.

MUMBIE.—Sir Alan Frier, vicar; instituted 3 March, 1574-5; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 6 July, 1575—8*d*. Exhibited.

HOGGESTHORP.—Sir John Shawe, vicar; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 12 Sept., 1570; instituted 22 May, 1573—8*d*. Exhibited.

HOTOFTE.—Sir James Partriche, vicar; instituted by the bishop of Worcester, 18 May, 1574; instituted 26 June, 1577—8*d*.

SUTTONNE.—Master John Breerton, rector; appeared by proxy at Lincoln, and was sworn; let him be absent; see for institution and orders—; —8*d*. Exhibited.

SUTTON VICARAGE—Sir Peter Langton, curate; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 25 March, 1559—8*d*; admitted by T. Randes, 5 Oct., 1579. Exhibited.

---

[1] See page 188.
[2] *A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 118*d*.
[3] See page 189.
[4] See page 13.
[5] See page 85.
[6] See page 14.
[7] 'Nov. in *L.C.*, 1585, folio 13.
[8] See page 181.
[9] '25 May' in *A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 97*d*.
[10] See page 16.
[11] See page 182.

Folio 19.

TRUSTROPE.—Master Nicholas Madisonne, rector; instituted 13 . . . . . 28 June—8*d*; ordained by the bishop [of Lincoln, 11 June[1]], 1564. Exhibited.

MABLETHORP MARY'S.—Sir Nicholas Candelsbie, rector; . . . . . 1559—8*d*; ordained by the bishop of Shrewsbury, 24 [April, 1546[1]]. Exhibited.

THEDELTHORPE HELEN'S.—Sir Reginald Gro[me, rector; instituted[2]] 19 [July, 1578[2]]; ordained by the bishop of London, [9 Sept., 1569[3]].

THEDELTHORPE [ALL] SAINTS.—Sir Francis M[arshall, curate; ordained by the bishop of Worcester, 8[3]] Aug., 1574; admitted . . . . —8*d*.

[ANDERBY.[4]]—Sir Edward Plumpton, rector; [instituted] 12 March, 1578-*9* —8*d*.; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 21 Oct., 1560.

BEESBIE.—Master John Somerscales, rector; instituted 3 Aug., 1574—8*d*.; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 14 July, 1574. Exhibited.

MALTBIE.—Master George Lilborne, rector; plurality 3 Nov., 1560; confirmed the same day; instituted 1 Nov., 1554—8*d*.; qualified by the university of Cambridge because he is a bachelor of canon law; see for orders in the book of memoranda. *Prox'*—4*s*. 8*d*. Plurality—3*s*.

Sir W. Litster, curate; admitted by T. Randes, 10 Dec., 1578; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 24 July, 1575—8*d*.

WITHERNE.—Sir Robert Sarrett, rector; he is dead.

GAYTONNE.—Master James Key, rector; instituted 7 Jan., 1571-*2*—8*d*.; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 16 March, 1564-*5*.

*Folio 19*d.

[SOUTH RESTON.—Christopher[5]] Wensley, rector; instituted 12 May, 1572; ordained by the bishop [of Ely[5]], 15 Sept., 1566—8*d*.

[CLAXBY-BY-ALFORD.[5]]—W. Burden, vicar; instituted 5 May, 1574; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 July, 1573—8*d*.

[ULCEBY.[6]]—Sir Robert [Beane[6]], rector; instituted 25 April, 1580; ordained by the suffragan bishop of [Nottingham[7]], 21 Dec., 1567—8*d*.

[BELLEAU.[8]]—Master Roger [Rowth[8]], rector; instituted 14 March 1559-*60*; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, [11 July[8]], 1563; plurality 20 July, 1572; confirmed the same day . . . . . 28 June—8*d*.; he has no qualification in writing, as he says. Exhibited. Plurality . . . . .

---

[1] See page 182.
[2] See page 21.
[3] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 14.
[4] See page 23.
[5] See page 183.
[6] See page 26.
[7] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 14.
[8] See page 180.

ABIE, vacant.—. . . . . outhe, curate; he has for sco'.[1] Exhibited.

THORESBIE [SOUTH.]—Sir W. Mi[les, re[2]]ctor; instituted 7 Feb., 1579-*80*—8*d.*; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, 17 March, 1570-*1*. Exhibited.

CALCEBIE.—Sir John Johnsonne, vicar; instituted 11 March, 1566-*7*—8*d.*; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, [1558[3]]. Exhibited.

SWABIE.—Sir Thomas Gleane, rector; instituted 17 Dec., 1579; he has for orders—8*d.*; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 15 July, 1560. Exhibited.

LEGBORNE VICARAGE, vacant.—Sir E. Webster, curate; 27 June, 1580; admitted by John Belley.

MABLETHORP PETER'S.—Sir John Salmon, rector; instituted 30 Aug., 1575; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 21 Dec., 1570—8*d.*

HANNEY.—Sir W. Willous, curate; ordained by the bishop of Hull, 9 April, 1558—8*d.*; admitted by John Belley, 29 June, 1580.

Folio 20.

[WELL.[4]]—Sir [Richard[4]] Turpine, [curate; admitted[4]] 1 June, 1580—8*d.*

[TOTHILL[5]] CHURCH.—Sir Fulk Ward,[6] rector; he was admonished to appear . . . 9 July; instituted 24 Aug., 1577; ordained by the bishop [of Lincoln, 1[7]] Aug., 1578—8*d.*

[HA]WE VICARAGE.—Robert Litster, curate. Absent.

. . . . VICARAGE.—. . . . . .

[CAW[8]]THORP VICARAGE.—Sir Edward Webster, curate; ordained [by the bishop of Lincoln, 27[8]] July, 1560; . . . . . 16 [?Oct.,] 1578.

[AL]FORD.—Richard Spendlof, schoolmaster; licenced by T. R[andes], 27 July, 1577—8*d.*

[MAR]KBY.—Sir . . . . . ., curate; tollerated.

*Folio 20*d.

LOUTHESKE.

[LOUTH[9]].—. . . . Robert Doughtie, vicar; instituted 4 Jan., 1558-*9*; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 9 April, 1558—8*d.*

[LUDBOROUGH[9]].—Sir John Graie, rector; instituted 10 Aug., 1571; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 13 May, 1569—8*d.*

---

[1] Possibly for 'schola,' meaning that he had to give time to learning, and later to furnish evidence of his proficiency. Probably the curate was Roger Routhe, who served Belleau (see page 234).

[2] *L.C.*, 1585. folio 14.

[3] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 13.

[4] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 14.

[5] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 13*d.*

[6] The name is given as 'Warden' at pages 20 and 91, and in *L.C.*, 1585, folio 13*d.*, and in *Comp.*

[7] See page 91.

[8] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 13.

[9] See page 184.

[WYHAM[1]].—Sir Al[an Thorold[1]], rector; instituted 4 March, 1559-*60*—8*d*; ordained by the bishop suffragan of Mayo, 26[1] May, 1526. Exhibited.

. . . .—. . . . . ; ordained by the bishop of London, 3 March, 1580-*1*. . . . . 8*d*.

UTTERBIE, vacant.—. . . John[2] . . . . , curate; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569—8*d*.; admitted by John Belley, 27 June, 1580.

FOTHERBIE.—Sir W. Est, vicar; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 7 Feb., 1560-*1*; instituted 17[3] June, 1563—8*d*. Exhibited.

FULSTOWE.—Sir John Wilsonne, vicar; instituted 28 Nov., 1566; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 13 July, 1565—8*d*. Exhibited.

MARSHCHAPEL.—Sir Thomas Broke, curate; ordained by the bishop of Norwich, 4 June, 1567; he has for admission—8*d*.

COVENHAM BARTHOLOMEW'S.—Sir W. Plaskott, rector; instituted 5 Sept., 1560; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 27 July, 1560—8*d*. Exhibited.

COVENHAM MARY'S.—Sir Richard Farrand, rector; instituted 27 May, 1560—8*d*.; ordained by the suffragan bishop of Sidon, 25 March, 1557. Exhibited.

Folio 21.

YARBURGH.—Sir John Johnsonne, rector; instituted 10 Dec., 1561—8*d*.; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 19 Sept., 1563.

ALVINGAM.—Sir Robert Briane, curate; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, ... ; admitted by T. Randes, 11 May, 1579.

COCKERINGTON LEONARD'S.—Sir W. Routh, vicar; instituted 30 May, 157[6[4]]; [ordained by the bishop of[5]] Chichester, 19 Sept., [1573[5]]—8*d*.

GRYMOLBIE.—Sir Robert Dale, rector; instituted [26 July[6]] 1577; ordained by the bishop of Hull, 18 Sept., [1557[7]]—8*d*.

[?COCKE]RINGTON [MARY'S]—Sir Robert Briane, curate; ordained [by the bishop of Lincoln, 3 Dec., 1577[8]].

MANBIE.—Sir Thomas Dale, rector; instituted 16 . . . . . ., 1559; ordained by the bishop suffragan of [Hull[9]] 9 April, 1558—8*d*.

GARNTHORP.—Sir John Lumley, curate; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; admitted by T. Randes, 7 Oct., 1578—8*d*.

---

[1] See page 185, where the date of ordination is given as 20 May.
[2] John Kele was curate in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 15*d*.).
[3] '16 June' in *A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 118.
[4] See page 16.
[5] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 14*d*.
[6] See page 20.
[7] See page 186.
[8] See page 90.
[9] See page 185.

CONISHOLME.—Sir Richard Porter, rector; instituted 5 Aug., 1577; ordained by the bishop (*sic*) of York, 25 July, 1563—8*d*.

SOMERCOTES PETER'S.[1]—Sir John Sparke, rector; instituted 12 Sept., 1578; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 3 Oct., 1572—8*d*.

SOMERCOTES MARY'S.[1]—Sir John Easte; ordained priest by the bishop of Lincoln, 30 June, 1586 (*sic*).

SOMERCOTES MARY'S.[1]—Sir Robert Colcoll, vicar; plurality 1 Jan., 1567-*8*, to possess South[2] Somercotes (8*l*.), and Aswardbe (20 marks); confirmed the same day; qualified by Edward earl of Lincoln, 8 Sept., 14 Eliz. [A.D. 1572]; instituted 16[3] Jan., 1561-*2*; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 21 Oct., 1560.

SKIDBROKE.—Sir John Cockborne, vicar; instituted 15 Jan., 1568-*9*—8*d*.; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 25 March, 1566.

*Folio 21*d.

[SALTFLEETBY CLEMENT'S.[4]]—Sir Henry Cramer, rector; ordained by the bishop of [Lincoln, 30[5]] Nov., 1565; instituted 12 June, 1572—8*d*.

[SALTFLEETBY ALL SAINTS'.[6]]—Master John Skifflinge, rector; instituted 9 April, 1572; [ordained] by the bishop of Lichfield, 5 April, 1572—8*d*.

[SALTFLEETBY PETER'S.[7]]—Sir [John Arno[7]]ld, rector; instituted 13 Feb., 1547-*8*; ordained deacon 20 Sept., 1533; query for ordination as priest.

[CARLTON[8]] MAGNA.—Sir [William Hindmarshe[8]], vicar; instituted 27 Aug., 1560 . . . . . ; ordained by the bishop suffragan of Thetford, 2[5 March, 1559[8]]. Exhibited.

[CARLTON PARVA.—William Lath[9]]wett, [rector]; instituted 3 Feb., 1577-*8* . . . . . .—8*d*; ordained by the bishop of Peterborough 10 Aug., [1577[10]].

KE[DDINGTON], vacant.—Sir T. . . . . ., curate; . . . . . 21 Dec., 1567; admitted by T. Randes. Exhibited.

STEWTONNE.—Sir Hugh Askewe, rector; ordained by the bishop of Thetford, 25 March, 1559; instituted 3 June, 1562—8*d*. Exhibited.

NORTHRESTONNE.—Sir Thomas Dyon, vicar; instituted 2 July, 1567; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 15 April, 1565—8*d*. Exhibited.

---

[1] Somercotes St. Peter is South Somercotes, and Somercotes St. Mary is North Somercotes. The dedications were interchanged at a later date, seemingly by an error in the office of the duchy of Lancaster.

[2] This should be North Somercotes, as Colcoll's institution shews. Sparke was rector of South Somercotes (see page 22, and cp. pages 186 and 188).

[3] '14 Jan.' in *A.B.*, 1547-70.

[4] See page 7.

[5] See page 186.

[6] See page 6.

[7] See page 184, where the date of ordination is different.

[8] See page 186.

[9] See page 21.

[10] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 14.

AWTHORPE.—Sir Simon Lyme, rector; instituted (*sic*), ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 7 Dec., 1560; instituted 6 Nov., 1561—8*d*. Exhibited.

MUCTONNE.—Sir Robert Beckeringe, rector; instituted 28 April, 1568; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 25 March, 1566—8*d*.

Christopher Wright

BURWELL VICARAGE, vacant.—Sir Robert Beckeringe,[1] curate; admitted by John Belley, 16 June, 15 . .; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 13 June, 1565—8*d*.

Folio 22.

[RUCKLAND.[2]]—Sir Richard Hill, rector; ordained by the suffragan bishop of Elphin, 6 April, 1527; instituted 30 Oct., 1544—8*d*. *Prox'* 4*s*. 8*d*.

FARFORTH.—Sir Richard Hill, rector; instituted 7 June, 1560.

HAUGHAM.—Sir John Coe, vicar; ordained by the bishop of C[hester, 25 May[3]] 1567; instituted 2 July, 1575—8*d*.

TATHWELL.—Sir George Hansonne, [vicar[5]]; ordained by the bishop of [Lincoln, 11 April,[4]] 1568; instituted 20 [Sept.,[5]] 1575—8*d*.

[RAI]THBIE.—Sir Edward Dale, rector; [ordained by the bishop[6]] of Lincoln, 11 June, [1564[6]].

Sir James Greenesmyth, curate; . . . . . .

[HA[7]]LLINGTONNE VICARAGE, vacant.—Sir James Creighton, curate; ordained by the suffragan bishop of Chalcedon, 13 March, 1528-*9*—8*d*.

[WITHCALL.[8]]—Master Richard Bradley, rector; instituted 5 Dec., 1579; he has for orders—8*d*.; ordained deacon by the bishop of Ely, 21 Sept., 1567.

GAITONNE.—Sir Richard Bartilmewe, rector; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; instituted 9 Nov., 1573.

CALESTROP.—Sir John Harle, rector; instituted 3 Sept., 1577; ordained by the bishop of Ely, 4 April, 1572—8*d*.

KELSTERNE.—Sir Thomas Croke, vicar; instituted 13 May, 1562; ordained by the suffragan bishop of Philadelphia, 4 April, 1545—8*d*.

Folio 22d.

[WELTON.[9]]—Edward Webster, rector; his orders were burnt with fire; instituted [1556[10]].—8*d*.

---

[1] The underlining signifies that the words are to be deleted.
[2] See page 187.
[3] See page 186.
[4] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 15*d*.; Cp. *L.C.*, 1576 (see page 184).
[5] See page 14.
[6] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 15.
[7] *L.C.*, 1585, folio 15.
[8] See page 25.
[9] See page 185.
[10] *A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 113*d*.

[South Elkington.[1]]—Alan Holdernes, vicar; instituted 31 Oct., 1575; ordained 6 July, 1575, by the bishop of Lincoln—8*d*. Plurality.

Sir Robert Varley, curate; ordained by the bishop of Chester, 30 Dec., 157 . .—8*d*.; admitted 27 June, 1580.

[Grimsby Parva.[2]]—Sir Richard [Neale, curate[2];] ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569—8*d*.; admitted by T. Rands, 13 May, 1579. Exhibited.

. . . .—. . . . . , curate; . . . . . 74; admitted by John Belley, 20 . . . . . .

Wickame.—[Richard Th[3]]ornell, vicar; instituted 18 [May, 1580[3]]; . . . . . Lincoln, the same day; ordained by the bishop of Lincoln [30[4]] July, [1579[4]]. Exhibited.

[End of *LIBER CLERI, 1580*.]

[1] See page 14.
[2] *L. C.*, 1585, folio 14*d*.
[3] See page 26, and *L.C.*, 1585, folio 14*d*.
[4] See page 91.

GRANTS OF ADVOWSON.

CATHEDRAL CHURCH OF LINCOLN.

Grant by Nicholas bishop of Lincoln of the next advowson of the prebend or canonry of Sutton in Marisco to Francis Ayscoughe, knt., and his executors and assigns. Dated 16 Sept., 1562, 4 Eliz., and the 3rd year of the bishop's consecration. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 8a.).

Confirmation of the preceding grant by the dean and chapter of Lincoln. Dated at Lincoln in their chapter-house, 11 April, 1569, 11 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 8b.).

Assignment by Thomas Saintpoll of Snarforthe, co. Lincoln, esq., executor of the will of Francis Aiscough late of Kelsey. knt., deceased, reciting the preceding grant of 16 Sept., 1562, of the next advowson of the said prebend or canonry to William Key, M.A., Thomas Legg, LL.D., and John Johnson, M.A., jointly and severally. Dated 13 April, 21 Eliz., 1579. Witnesses—Thomas Welby, John Austell. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 9).

Assignment, reciting the preceding grant and assignment, by William Key, Thomas Legg and John Johnson, for a sum of money paid to William Key, of the next advowson of the said prebend or canonry to Robert Mounson, one of the justices of the queen's bench. Dated 16 April, 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1580]. Witnesses—John Furmerie, John Jollan of Trumpington. Seal of Thomas Legg : a cross fleury (Legg). (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 10).

Grant by Nicholas bishop of Lincoln of the next advowson of a canonry in the cathedral church of Lincoln and the prebend of St. Margaret of Leicester in the same to William Todd, cl., canon-residentiary of Lincoln, the bishop's chaplain, or his assigns. Dated at the palace at Lincoln, 18 June, 1566, 8 Eliz. *Endorsed*—Expedited 6 Aug., 1578. Leicester. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 42a.).

Confirmation of the preceding grant by Francis Malet, S.T.P., dean of Lincoln, and the chapter there. Dated at Lincoln in their chapter-house, 4 July, 1566, 8 Eliz. Seal—a human head. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 42b.).

Grant by Nicholas bishop of Lincoln, with the assent of the dean and chapter, of the next advowson of the canonry of Centum Solidorum to William Todd, archdeacon of Bedford, and his executors, etc. Dated 3 Dec., 1570, 13 Eliz., and the 11th year of the bishop's consecration. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 36a.).

Assent of the dean and chapter of Lincoln to the foregoing grant. Dated in their chapter-house, 16 Dec., 1570. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 36b.).

Grant by Thomas bishop of Lincoln to Matthew archbishop of Canterbury and his executors and assigns of the next advowson for a term of twenty-one years of the canonry and prebend of Milton Ecclesia. Dated 18 April, 1571, 13 Eliz. *Seal* (*broken*)—Our LORD delivering the commission to St. Peter, 'PASCE OVES MEAS,' and '[PRE] DICATE EVANGELIUM,' and, below, five sheep. *Endorsed*—Mylon (*sic*) in the church of Lincoln. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 33).

Confirmation by John Whitgifte, S.T.P., dean of Lincoln, and the chapter there, of the preceding grant. Dated in their chapter-house, 4 April, 1572. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 34).

Assignment by Matthew archbishop of Canterbury for himself and his executors and assigns, reciting the grant of 18 April, 1571, of the advowson thereby vested in him, to Thomas Emilie of Helmdon, co. Northampton, gent., and his executors and assigns. Dated at Lambhith manor, 13 Feb., 1574-5, and the 13th of the bishop's consecration. Sealed and delivered by the archbishop to Andrew Parson, B.D., to the use of the said Thomas Emylie, in the presence of John Whitney, Matthew Allen, Humfrey Toy, and Thomas Benbowe. By me John Whitney. By me Matthew Allen, clerk, notary. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 35).

Assignment by Thomas Emilie of Helmden, co. Northampton, reciting the preceding grant, confirmation and assignment, of his interest in the advowson of the canonry and prebend of Milton Ecclesia to John Sledde of Great Milton, co. Oxford, and his executors and assigns. Dated 4 May, 17 Eliz., 1575. Witnesses—George [? Awllsehill], Thomas Waad, Lawrence Wasshington. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 36).

Grant by Thomas bishop of Lincoln of the next advowson of the canonry or prebendal church of Kildesby to John Okeley and Thomas Okeley, gentlemen, of Kildesby, co. Northampton, and their executors and assigns. Dated 23 Sept., 1576. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 34).

ARCHDEACONRY OF LINCOLN.

Grant by William abbot of the monastery of St. Oswald the king and martyr at Bardeney, co. Lincoln, and the convent of the same, of the next advowson of the rectory of Sotby-by-Staynton to Robert Dighton of Styrton, esq., and to Edmund and Christopher Dighton his sons, jointly and severally. Dated in their chapter-house, 18 April, 1537. Examined by us Walter [?Hendle] . . . . . (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 14).

Inspeximus and confirmation, by letters patent of Henry VIII., of the preceding grant, which is recited, on the personal application of Robert Dyghton, esq., to the court of augmentation of the revenues of the crown. Witness—Richard Riche, knt., at Westminster, 20 July, 32 Henry VIII. [A.D. 1540]. Duke. (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 15).

Assignment by Edmund Dighton of Styrton, co. Lincoln, esq., (reciting the grant by Bardney abbey to his father Robert Dighton late of Styrton, esq., deceased, himself, and his brother Christopher Dighton, deceased,

SEAL OF BISHOP COOPER,
attached to a grant, dated 18 April, 1571 (*see page 242*).

jointly and severally) of the next advowson of the rectory of Sotby to William Yates and Robert Yates of the city of Lincoln, tanners, and William Wainewright of Hatton, co. Lincoln, husbandman, jointly and severally, and their executors and assigns. Dated 31 Jan., 1575-*6*, 18 Eliz. *Endorsed:* Witnesses—William Sowth, rector of Wincebie, Robert Lettin Hew fauce[? t]. (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 14).

Grant by Katherine duchess of Suffolk, in her pure widowhood, and in full power, of the next advowson of the vicarage of Kyngerby *alias* Kynerby to John Hennage, gent., and his executors and assigns. Dated 22 March, 4 Edward VI. [A.D. 1549-*50*]. (*P.D.*, 1550, no. 40).

Grant by Owen bishop of Carlisle of the next advowson of the rectory of Marume to John Corry of Hornecastell, co. Lincoln, gent.,[1] and Robert Thursby, 'yeman,' and their heirs, etc., jointly and severally. Dated 2 Oct., 1558. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 68).

Confirmation of the preceding grant by Lancelot dean of Carlisle and the chapter there. Dated at Carlisle, 29 May, 1559. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 69).

Grant by Adrian Stockes, esq., and Frances duchess of Suffolk, his wife, of the next advowson of the rectory of Wiberton to Robert Cholmeley, gent., their servant *(servienti nostro)*, and his executors and assigns. Dated 16 Oct., 1558, 5 and 6 Philip and Mary. *Endorsed* : Witnesses—John Dod, Thomas Appulton, and others. Expedited at Buckden, 17 Jan., 1576-7. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 15).

Grant by William Vaus, lord Harrowden (*sic*), and the lady Elizabeth his wife, of the next advowson of the rectory of Brent Broughton to Thomas Woodford of Great Harrowden, co. Northampton, and his executors, etc. Dated 14 May, 2 Eliz. [A.D. 1560]. *Endorsed*—Expedited at Buckden, 1 Dec., 1571, by the institution of Michael Scott, M.A., on the presentation of the said Thomas Woodford. Two seals. (*P..D*, 1571, no. 69).

Grant by Thomas Compton, gent., of the next advowson of the rectory of South Wyllyngham to Peter Lee, gent. Dated 22 June, 4 Eliz., 1562. (*P.D.*, 1562, no. 11).

Confirmation by John Dyon, esq., guardian of the body of Nicholas Compton, gent., son and heir apparent of Thomas Compton, gent., of the preceding grant of 22 June, 1562. Dated 28 June, 4 Eliz. [A.D. 1562]. (*P.D.*, 1562, no. 12).

Transfer, reciting the preceding grant of 22 June, 1562, by Peter Lee of Leggesby, co. Lincoln, gent., of the next advowson of the rectory of South Willingham to Robert Dyghton of Staynfeld, co. Lincoln, gent., and his heirs, etc. Dated 3 May, 1569. (*P.D.*, 1569, no. 38).

Grant by Edward Villiers of Dowsbe, co. Lincoln, gent., of the next advowson of the rectory of Dowsbe to William Stafford, cl., and his executors,

---

[1] He is described as 'clerk' in *P.D.*, 1579, no. 69.

etc. Dated 8 March, 1563-*4*. Witnesses—John Bakhus, Laurans Bakhus, Bryan Waythman, Rychard Dogsun. Seal with device. *Endorsed:* M' Wyllers of is benefice of Dowseby. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 18).

Grant by Francis Malet, S.T.P., dean of Lincoln, and the chapter there, of the next advowson of the rectory of Thorpe-on-the-Hill to William Todd, cl., prebendary of Ketton, and John Todd, cl., and their executors and assigns, jointly and severally. Dated 16 Sept., 1564. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 68).

Grant by the chapter of the collegiate church of Southwell of the next advowson of the rectory of Bielsbie to Thomas Dymmock of Bielsbie, gent., [? and his executors and assigns]. Dated in their chapter-house 13 March, 1564-*5*, 7 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 5).

Grant by George Gascoigne, esq., and Elizabeth his wife, late wife of William Breton of London, gent., deceased, and executrix of his testament and will, the said George being guardian in right of the said Elizabeth of Richard Breton, son and heir of the said William, being under age, the said Richard being the true patron, of the next advowson of the rectory of Southsomercootes, to Edward Leedes, master of Clare Hall, Cambridge, and George Harrison, gent., and their executors and assigns. Dated 20 Feb., 8 Eliz. [A.D. 1565-*6*]. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 66).

Grant by John Baron, M.A., prebendary of South Grantham in the cathedral church of St. Mary of Salisbury, of the next advowson of the parish church of Welbe to William Linche and Thomas Linche of Sandwich, co. Kent, gentlemen, jointly and severally, and their assigns. Dated 4 Jan., 9 Eliz., 1566-7. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 87).

Confirmation of the preceding grant by John bishop of Salisbury, patron of the said prebend. Dated at Salisbury, 15 April, 1567.

Confirmation of the same grant by the dean and chapter of Salisbury. Dated in their chapter-house, 18 May, 1569, 11 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 86).

Assignment (reciting the preceding grant of 4 Jan., 1566-7) by William Lynche and Thomas Lynche of Sandwyche, co. Kent, gentlemen, of the next advowson of the rectory of Welby to John Battie, cl., rector of Welby, 30 April, 1570, 12 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 85).

Grant by Henry Sydney, K.G., president of the queen's council within the marches of Wales and deputy general of the queen in the kingdom of Ireland, of the next advowson of the rectory of Dribye to Robert Bowgham of Dribye, co. Lincoln, gent., and his heirs, etc. Dated 30 July, 1568, 10 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1568, no. 36).

Grant by the chapter of the collegiate church of St. Mary of Southwell, co. Nottingham, of the next advowson of the rectory of Hatcliffe to Thomas

Goodhand of Old Newton, co. Lincoln, gent., Richard Clayton of Bielsbie, co. Lincoln, yeoman, and Richard Burkley of Thoreswaye, co. Lincoln, yeoman, jointly and severally, and their heirs, etc., saving to the said chapter and their successors a yearly pension of 6*s.* 8*d.* issuing from the said rectory. Dated in their chapter-house, 13 May, 1569, 11 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1569, no. 39).

Grant by William Skypwith, knt., of the next advowson of the rectory of Langton-by-Horncastle to Henry Clinton, knt. Dated 10 Oct., 11 Eliz. [A.D. 1569]. (*P.D.*, 1569, no. 40).

Grant by William Conye, gent., of the next advowson of the rectory of Bullingbroke to Nicholas Ogle, esq., and his executors and assigns. Dated 3 May, 12 Eliz. [A.D. 1570]. *Endorsed:* Witnesses—John Foster of Sutton St. Edmunds, Richard Franklyn, Nicholas Hubbert, and other moo. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 6).

Grant by Robert Dymmoke of Scrivelesbye, co. Lincoln, esq., of the next advowson of the rectory of Conyngesholme to George Hartgrave of Tumbye, co. Lincoln, gent., and his heirs, etc. Dated 1 Aug., 12 Eliz., 1570. Witnesses—William Ward, William Mallet, Richard Hardren, with others. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 52).

Assignment by George Hartgrave of the preceding grant of the next advowson of the rectory of Conyngesholme to Thomas Tailour of the city of Lincoln, gent., and Elizabeth Tailour of Heckington, co. Lincoln, daughter of Nicholas Tailour, late of the same, deceased. Dated 24 Oct., 17 Eliz. [A.D. 1575]. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 53).

Grant by Robert Carr, esq., of the next advowson of the rectory of Normanton to Richard Coventre. Dated 2 Jan., 13 Eliz., 1570-*1*. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 83).

Grant by Richard bishop of Ely of the next advowson of the parish church of Hagworthingham to Richard Master, M.D. Dated . . . *uarii* . . . Elizabeth.[1] (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 24).

Grant by Thomas Compton and Nicholas Compton of South Willinghame, gentlemen, of the next advowson of the parish church of South Willinghame to Robert Dighton of Stainefeld, co. Lincoln, gent., and his executors and assigns. Dated 22 Aug., 1571, 13 Eliz. *Endorsed:* Witnesses—Christopher Yerburgh, gent., Francis Marschall, Bartellmew Johnson and other mo. "We doe acknowledge this advowson was graunted by Compton and his sonne to Master Robert Dighton before our purchasse of Southwillingham of the said Comptons and wee doe allowe this advowson to be good, and are willinge that Launcelott Forster shall bestowe or graunt the same at his

[1] The part of the deed containing the day of the month and the year has been torn away.

pleasure." [*Signed*] William Heneage. Witnesses—Andrew Gedney, Thomas Forster. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 74).

Grant by Richard Barnes, bishop of Carlisle, to John Elmere, archdeacon of Lincoln, of the next advowson of the rectory of Morebie on its becoming vacant by the death, deprivation, cession, etc., of Nicholas Decon, cl., the present incumbent. Dated at the bishop's castle of Rose, 11 Sept., 1571, and in the second year of his translation. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 17).

Grant by Thomas Sanctpoll, esq., of the next advowson of the rectory of Snelland to John Aelmer, archdeacon of Lincoln, and Thomas Tailour of the city of Lincoln, gent., jointly and severally, and their heirs, etc. Dated 8 April, 14 Eliz., 1572. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 55).

Grant by William Skipwith of Hormesbi, co. Lincoln, knt., of the next advowson of the rectory of Asterby to John Mellers of Tatteshall, co. Lincoln, yeoman, and Richard Sewell of the same, yeoman, and their heirs, etc., jointly and severally. Dated 16 April, 14 Eliz., 1572. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 88).

Grant by Edward Manners, lord Roos of Hamslacke, Trusbuz and Belvoyre, earl of Rutland, of the next advowson of the rectory of Roppesley to John Wolley, esq., and Ralph Latham, M.A., and their executors and assigns, jointly and severally. Dated 14 June, 1572, 14 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 44).

Assignment (reciting the preceding grant) by John Wolley, esq., and Raufe Lathum, of the next advowson of the rectory of Roppesley to William Raskell of Great Paunton, co. Lincoln, husbandman, and his assigns. Dated 12 June, 15 Eliz. [A.D. 1573]. Witnesses—Thomas Screven, Richarde Thorpe, Thomas Mynta. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 45).

Grant by William Smith of the next advowson of the rectory of Welborne to John Bellay, LL.D., and his executors and assigns. Dated 28 Aug., 14 Eliz. [A.D. 1572]. Witnesses—Robert Bond, public notary, Rumbould Tayler. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 89).

Grant by Valentine Browne, knt., of the city of York, treasurer of the queen of her town of Barwicke-upon-Tweed, of the next advowson of the vicarage of Crofte to Christopher Cocker of Crofte, gent., and his executors, etc. Dated 17 Feb., 1572-*3*, 15 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1573, no. 13).

Grant by Edward Tirwhitt of Barrowe, co. Lincoln, esq., of the next advowson of the parish church of Donnington-on-Bane to Edward Edgeworthe, cl., of the close of the cathedral church of Lincoln. Dated 14 March, 15 Eliz. [A.D. 1572-*3*]. Small seal with device and 'E.T.' Witnesses —Marmaduke Tyrwhytt, E. Mounson, Thomas Tirwhit, Nicholas Sympson, Thomas Peak. (*P.D.*, 1573, no. 35).

Grant by Fulk Grevyle, knt., of the next advowson of the rectory of Tothill

to Richard Speccott, gent., and his executors and assigns. Dated 6 Oct., 1573, 15 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 66).

Grant by Nicholas Paynell of Tofte in the parts of Holand, co. Lincoln, gent., of the next advowson of the rectory of Tofte *alias* Fyshetofte to John Browne of Skirbeck, co. Lincoln, gent., and his executors, etc. Dated 12 April, 16 Eliz. [A.D. 1574]. Seal with device. *Endorsed*—Expedited 4 March, 1576-7 (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 17).

Assignment (reciting the preceding grant) by John Browne of Skirbeck, co. Lincoln, gent., of the next advowson of the rectory of Tofte *alias* Fyshetoft to Robert Pylkyngton of Botheby Paynell in the parties of Kevesten, co. Lincoln, gent., and his executors, etc. Dated 27 April, 1575, 17 Eliz. Seal with device. Witnesses—Francis Paynell, esq., Robert Dale, William Mylles, Thomas Lasenbye, with 'other.' (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 18).

Grant by John Walgrave, gent., of the next advowson of the rectory of Partney to John Dyon, esq., and his executors, etc. Dated 1 May, 1574, 16 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 46).

Grant by Robert Carre of Sleforde, co. Lincoln, esq., to John Barnard of Lesingham, co. Lincoln, gent., and Robert Cappe of Normanton, co. Lincoln, gent., of the next advowson of the the parish church of Normanton. Dated 1 April, 1575. Seal with arms: on a chevron 3 estoiles (Carre). Witnesses—Richard Warner, cl., Robert Bernard, John Ledam, with others. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 65).

Assignment (reciting the preceding grant) by John Barnard of Lesingham, co. Lincoln, gent., and Robert Cappe of Normanton, gent., of the next advowson of the rectory of Normanton to Richard Warner, of Normanton, cl., and his executors and assigns. Dated 11 July, 1580, 22 Eliz. *Endorsed:* Witnesses—Christopher Meres, William Thorppe. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 66).

Grant by John Wythernwycke of Claxby-by-Normanby, co. Lincoln, esq., of the next advowson of the rectory of Claxby-by-Normanby to John Lytilbury of Stainesbye, co. Lincoln, gent., and his executors and assigns. Dated 17 April, 17 Eliz. [A.D. 1575]. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 12).

Grant by William Ascowghe of the next advowson of the parish church of Kelsaye St. Nicholas to Edward Thompson of Kelsaye aforesaid, 'yeaman,' and his executors, etc. Dated 26 April, 1576, 18 Eliz. *Endorsed*: Witnesses —Frances Ayscoghe, Edmunde Huddleston, Wylliam [? R]easworth, Richard [? B]ynnye. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 31).

Grant by Edward earl of Lincoln, baron of Clinton and Say, K.G., of the next advowson of the vicarage of Billingborough, when it shall have become vacant by the death of John Jackson, to Robert Buckbery, senior. Dated at London, 13 Feb., 1576-7, 19 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 3).

Grant by Thomas Wright of Benyngton, co. Lincoln, gent., of the next advowson to the rectory of South Somercotes to Thomas Sparke of Bedford,

S.T.B., and his heirs, etc. Dated 18 Sept., 19 Eliz., 1577. Seal with initials—'T.W.' (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 51).

Grant by Abray Norton, widow, late wife of Francis Norton, esq., of the advowson of the rectory of Waylesby to Mary Norton, her daughter, and her assigns, for the term of the life of the said Mary. Dated 18 Aug., 18 Eliz. [1576]. *Endorsed*—Expedited 4 Feb., 1577-*8*. Witnesses—R. Stapleton, T. Gower. John Wyldon, Leonard Babthorp, Wyll. Constable, William Swale, C. H., and Myles Eskricke. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 58).

Assignment by Roger Gower and Mary his wife (reciting the preceding grant by Abray Norton to the said Mary[1]) of the whole of Mary's right in the advowson of the rectory of Waylesby to Richard Myssledyne of Barnolbie, co. Lincoln, gent., and his executors and assigns. Dated 21 Jan., 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1579-*80*]. Seal—*query* a swan. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 59).

Certificate of Abray Norton, widow, late wife of Frauncis Norton, esq., Sir Robert Stapleton of Wighell, co. York, knt., John Wyldon of Wildon grange in the said county, esq., William Constable of Wighell in the said county, gent., and William Swayll of Northeinge in the same county, gent., certifying the bishop of Lincoln under seal that, whereas the bishop had made some doubt of the sufficiency in the law of advowson of the grant of the rectory of Waylesby, dated 18 Aug., 18 Eliz. (see above), in that the seal was somewhat defaced and Abray's name was not set thereto, the said advowson was the act of Abray, and was signed and sealed in the presence of the said Robert, John, William and William. Dated 1 March, 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1579-*80*]. *Endorsed*—Signed by Abray in the presence of E. Bl[? erop] of Whenbie, Richard Mussendyn, George Barton; by John Wildon in the presence of Michaell Metcalf of Otterington next Allerton, gent., John Whytt of Wildon graunge, yeoman, and Thomas Baylie of Cockwodde; and by Sir Robert, William Constable and William Swale in the presence of Thomas Hardwicke, gentleman to my L. precedent, Richard Mussendyn of Barnolbie, co. Lincoln, gent., Ralf Westrop of the city of York, gent. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 62).

Grant by William Wickham, S.T.B., dean of Lincoln, and the chapter there, of the next advowson of the vicarage of Ayshby Puerorum to William Broxholm of the city of Lincoln, gent. Dated 13 Nov., 1579, 21 Eliz. *Endorsed*—Expedited 8 Dec., 1579. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 13).

Grant by John bishop of Carlisle of the next advowson of the vicarage of Horncastle to William Corey of Thimbleby, co. Lincoln, gent., and his executors, etc. Dated Rose Castle . . . 1580. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 53).

Grant by William Dyx, esq., and William Cautrell, gent., of the next advowson of the parish church of Ruskington to Alexander Smythe, cl. Dated 28 April, 22 Eliz., 1580. Seal with crest: a greyhound's head erased between 2 wings (Dyx). 'It is examined (*ex^tr*) by Robert Buxton.' (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 35).

---

[1] The recital, after specifying that the grant was for the term of Mary's life, has the following words interlineated, 'if the said Abray so longe lyve.'

Grant by John Withernwick of Claxby-by-Normanby, co. Lincoln, esq., of the next advowson of the rectory of Normanby-on-the-Hill to Edward Bilcliffe of Normanbie aforesaid and John Bilcliffe of Nethercumberworth, co. York, yeomen, jointly and severally, and their executors and assigns. Dated 3 Aug., 24 Eliz., 1582. Seal with device—a bird. Witnesses—Matthew Sympson, Thomas Bilcliffe, cl. *Endorsed*: Expedited, 23 April, 1583. (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 59).

Grant by John Thymelby of Irnham, co. Lincoln, esq., of the next advowson of the rectory of Irnham to George Bowthe of Ratheby, co. Lincoln, gent. Dated 4 Jan., 25 Eliz. [A.D. 1582-*3*]. *Endorsed*: Expedited 7 Feb., 1583-*4*. (*P.D.*, 1584, no. 12).

Grant by Peregrine lord of Willoughbie and Earesbie, in consideration of good and honest service heretofore done and hereafter to be done by his servant and chaplain, Richard Turpin, of the next advowson of the rectory of Halton to the said Richard, John Turpin, gent., and Thomas Catterton, yeoman, and their executors and assigns, jointly and severally. Dated 30 Jan., 25 Eliz. [1582-*3*]. Sealed 'with the seal of our barony.' Seal of arms with six quarterings and crest. (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 2).

ARCHDEACONRY OF LEICESTER.

Grant by John bishop of Rochester of the next advowson of the rectory of Ipstock *alias* Ibstocke to Robert Banaster, citizen and merchant-tailor of London, William Wade of Canterbury, yeoman, and Richard Motram of Sutton-in-Ashefyld, co. Nottingham, yeoman, and their heirs, etc. Dated 1 March, 5 Edward VI., 1550-*1*, and the first year of the bishop's consecration. (*P.D.*, 1551, no. 8a.).

Confirmation of the preceding grant by Walter Philippe, dean of Rochester, and the chapter there. Dated in their chapter-house, 14 March, 5 Edward VI., 1550-*1*. (*P.D.*, 1551, no. 8b.).

Transfer, in consideration of a sum of money, by William Wade of Canterbury, yeoman, of the preceding grant of next advowson, Robert Banaster and Richard Mottram both being dead, to Thomas Saunders of London, yeoman, and his heirs, etc. Dated 31 Jan., 3 Eliz., 1560-*1*. *Endorsed:* Witnesses—John Wade, brother of the said William, Anthony Higgons, public notary, William Dermer, servant of the said notary. (*P.D.*, 1561, no. 6).

Assignment (reciting the three preceding deeds) in consideration of a sum of money, by Richard Fox, rector of Wytherley, co. Leicester, and Margaret his wife, late wife of Thomas Saunders, cl., deceased, late rector of Allysley, co. Warwick, and Samuel Saunders, cl., son of the said Thomas, and now rector of Allysley aforesaid, and executor of the will of the said Thomas, of the next advowson of the rectory of Ipstock *alias* Ibstock to Edmund Brownehyll of Coventry, draper, and John Saunders of the same city, 'grasyer,' and their heirs, etc. Dated 20 Dec., 13 Eliz. [A.D. 1570]. Three seals with devices. (*P.D.*, 1570, no. 45).

Grant by George Vernon of Neither Haddon, co. Derby, knt., of the next advowson of the rectory of Nether Sheale to William Caldewall of Burton-on-Trent, co. Stafford, clothier, and his executors or assigns. Dated 30 May, 7 Eliz, 1565. Seal—in an oval a boar's head, erased, ducally gorged, and the initials 'G.V.' *Endorsed:* Witnesses—Nycholas Agard, Edmund Hurte, George Lorte, Charles Astle, with others. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 63).

Grant by George Marvine of Reresbie, co. Leicester, cl., of the next advowson of the vicarage of Thorneton, co. Leicester, which he had by a gift or grant of the next advowson made by Thomas Ley, late of Thorneton, deceased, to John Colebarne, gent., of Markefield, co. Leicester. Dated 2 April, 16 Eliz. [A.D. 1574]. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 62).

Grant by George Sherard of Stapleford, co. Leicester, esq., Roger Smith of Okeham, co. Rutland, esq., and William Cave of Pickwell, co. Leicester, esq., of the next advowson of the rectory of Saxby to Anthony Grenam of Stapleford, co. Leicester, gent. Dated 24 May, 17 Eliz. [A.D. 1575]. Seal with crest : a goat's head, erased. *Endorsed* : Witnesses—Thomas Ellys, Humphrey Halley. (*P.D.*, 1593, no. 39).

Assignment (reciting the preceding grant) by Anthony Greenham of Stapleford, gent., of the next advowson of the parish church of Saxbye to John Rotcheford of Saxbye aforesaid and his heirs, etc., for the sum of 23*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Dated 30 *(vicesimo decimo)* May, 17 Eliz. [A.D. 1575]. Seal with crest—*query* a hind's head erased. *Endorsed:* Witnesses—Thomas Ellys, Antony Rychards, Humfrey Hallye (his mark). (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 51).

Transfer by William Toplidge of Burton Coggles, co. Lincoln, yeoman, and Elizabeth his wife of the next advowson of the rectory of Saxbey (granted by George Sherard of Stapleford, co. Leicester, esq., and others, to Anthony Grenam, and by the said Anthony transferred to John Rotcheforde, late of Saxbey, deceased, whose administrators William and Elizabeth are), to William Spreckley of Fraybey, co. Leicester, yeoman. Dated 20 June, 23 Eliz. [A.D. 1581]. (*P.D.*, 1593, no. 38).

Grant by George Calverley of Lee Hall, co. [Chester[1]], knt., of the next advowson of the parish church of Saxbye *alias* Sawsby to [John[1]] Sharpe of Godebie, co. Leicester. Dated . . . July, 19 Eliz. [A.D. 1577]. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 64b.).

Grant by Oliver lord St. John of Blettesho, and Elizabeth his wife, of the next advowson of the parish church of Horningolde, co. Leicester, to Edward Fulcis, cl., and his executors and assigns. Dated 10 Jan., 19 Eliz. [A.D. 1576-7]. Seal with crest : a falcon rising (St. John). *Endorsed* : Expedited 6 Aug., 1578. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 36).

Grant by Edward Watson, junior, of Bringehurst, co. Leicester, esq., to Miles Smythe, senior, of Great Bowdon, co. Leicester, 'yoman,' Miles Smythe, junior, of the same, 'yoman,' and Richard Smythe of the same, 'yoman,' jointly or severally, and their executors and assigns, of the next

[1] See *P.D.*, 1577, no. 64a.

advowson of the rectory of Knypton, co. Leicester, when it shall be avoided by Stephen Welles, cl., incumbent there. Dated 1 June, 19 Eliz. [A.D. 1577]. Witnesses—Peter Binglie, William Pole, Maurys Wade, John Dammes, John Mauson. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 16).

Grant by Gilbert Astley of Patishull, co. Stafford, esq., of the next advowson of the mediety of the rectory of Shepey *ex parte australi* to Anthony Gower of Pilletonhall, co. Stafford, gent., and his assigns. Dated 1 March, 1577-*8*, 19 Eliz. Seal with device. *Endorsed:* Witnesses—William Grevill, John Bryant. Expedited 10 May, 1581. (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 45).

Assignment (reciting the preceding grant) by Anthony Gower of Pilletonhall, co. Stafford, gent., of the next advowson of the mediety of the rectory of Shepey *ex parte australi* to Thomas Gibbons of Newhall, co. Warwick, esq., and his assigns. Dated 3 April, 23 Eliz., 1581. Seal with device. *Endorsed:* Witnesses—William Whorwood, Thomas Wayte. (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 46).

Grant by Henry Graye of Pirgo, co. Essex, esq,, of the next advowson of the rectory of Broughton Astley to Geoffrey Ithell of Tugby, co. Leicester, gent., and his executors and assigns. Dated 15 Nov., 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1580]. Seal with crest: in a sun an unicorn passant (Gray). *Endorsed:* Witnesses—John Legat, gent., Richard Hanse, 'writer heerof,' Thomas Clarke, and others. (*P.D.*, 1586, no. 14).

Assignment (reciting the preceding grant) by Jefferey Ithel of Tugbie, co. Leicester, gent., for the sum of 50*l.*, of the next advowson of the rectory of Broughton Astley to Thomas Jones of Kyrby, co. Leicester, gent., and his executors and assigns. Dated 27 Sept., 24 Eliz. [A.D. 1582]. *Endorsed:* Witnesses—Thomas Summerfyle, Henry [? B]utterfild. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 73).

Assignment (reciting the two preceding deeds) by Thomas Jones of Kyrbye, co. Leicester, gent., of the next advowson of the rectory of Broughton Astley to Noe Duckett of Broughton Astley, gent., and Anne Duckett of the same, widow, and their executors and assigns. Dated 8 July, 25 Eliz. [A.D. 1583]. *Endorsed:* Witnesses—Anthony Andreson, Robert Duckett. (*P.D.*, 1586, no. 15).

Grant by James Harrington, esq., son of James Harrington, knt., of the next advowson of the parish church of Knossington *alias* Knoston to Robert Johnson of North Luffnam, co. Rutland, cl., and his assigns. Dated 4 Jan., 25 Eliz. [A.D. 1582-*3*]. (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 1).

ARCHDEACONRY OF BUCKINGHAM.

Grant by Henry Scrope, knt., lord le Scrope of Bolton, of the next advowson of the rectory of Hambleden *alias* Hamylden to Ralph Scrope, esq., and his executors, administrators and assigns. Dated 20 May, 2 and 3 Philip and Mary [A.D. 1556]. Seal with arms: Quarterly; in the first quarter, a bend (Scrope). Crest—Out of a coronet a plume of ostrich feathers (Scrope). *Endorsed*: Expedited 19 May, 1575. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 23).

Grant by Lewis Mordaunt of Turvey, co. Bedford, esq., of the next advowson of the rectory of Mulsho on its avoidance by Robert Allen, the present incumbent, to George Mordaunt, of Mulsho, esq., and his executors and assigns. Dated 22 Nov., 8 Eliz. [A.D. 1565]. (*P.D.*, 1565, no. 24).

Grant by John Fytche of Haddenham, co. Buckingham, gent., of the next advowson of the vicarage of Kingsey to John Gamage of Kingsey, gent., and his executors and assigns. Dated 30 April, 1567. Witnesses—Bernard Garter, public notary, Henry Byrch, William Maunsell. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 36).

Grant by Thomas Teringham of Teringham, co. Buckingham, esq., of the next advowson of the parish church of Emerton to Thomas White of the university of Oxford, LL.D. 24 June, 10 Eliz., 1568. (*P.D.*, 1568, no. 35).

Grant by Lewis lord Mordant of the next advowson of the rectory of St. Ba^r^tanus[1] of Great Wolston to Henry Chardge of Wandon, co. Buckingham, and his executors and assigns. Dated 11 Feb., 18 Eliz. [A.D. 1575-6]. *Endorsed*—Expedited 17 April, 1576. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 59).

Grant by Lewis Mordaunt, knt., lord Mordaunt, of the next advowson of the parish church of Mowlsoo to George Mordaunt of Mowlsoo, esq., and his executors and assigns. Dated 10 April, 19 Eliz., [A.D. 1577]. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 66).

Indenture, dated 24 May, 25 Eliz. [A.D. 1583], betwene Thomas Allen, yeoman, on the one partie, and William Chamberlene, esquier, on the other partie, whereby etch witnessethe by his deed indented, beringe the date the day and yeare above writen, haithe (*sic*) amonge other thinges demised, graunted and to farme lette unto the saide Thomas all that the pasture meedowe and earrable grounde knowne and taken to be percell and parte of the farme of litle Grove in the County of Buck' or to the said farme belonginge, and also the advoson, donation, presentation and free disposition of the parsonage of the parishe churche of Litle grove aforesaide as bie the saide deed Indented maide betwene the said Thomas and William more plainly doth appeare for all the yeares yet to come, etc. Seal—(*query*) a bull. (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 32).

ARCHDEACONRY OF BEDFORD.

Grant by Oliver lord Seynt John of Bletsoo, of the next advowson of the rectory of Clyfton to Leonard Baker, gent., and his executors and assigns. Dated 20 March, 19 Eliz. [A.D. 1576-7]. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 43).

Grant by Elizabeth Poulett, widow of Hugh Poulett, knt., deceased, of the next advowson of the rectory of Knottinge to Owin Fletcher, B.A., Oxford. Dated 28 Aug., 21 Eliz., 1579. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 70).

---

[1] The dedication of the church is usually assigned to the Holy Trinity (Mrs. Arnold Forster, *Studies in Church Dedications*, vol. 3, page 315).

Grant by John Gostwicke of Willinton, co. Bedford, esq., of the next advowson of the vicarage of Willinton to John Spenser of Newehame, co. Bedford, esq., and his executors or assigns. Dated 20 Sept., 21 Eliz. [A.D. 1579]. *Endorsed:* Witnesses—John Johnson, junior, John Metheringham. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 47).

ARCHDEACONRY OF HUNTINGDON.

Grant by John Butler of Watton at Stone, co. Hertford, knt., of the next advowson of the parish church of Aston, co. Hertford, to William Butler, his brother. Dated 14 April, 1553, 7 Edw. VI. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 5).

Grant by William Vaus, lord Harrowdon (*sic*), of the next advowson of the rectory of Great Catworth to James Wilson, Robert Wilson, and Edward Wilson, jointly and severally, and their executors and assigns. Dated at his manor of Harrowdon, 30 Sept., 4 Eliz., 1562. (*P.D.*, 1562, no. 13).

Grant by William Vaus, lord Harrowdon (*sic*), of the next advowson of the parish church of Great Catworth, co. Huntingdon, to Richard Tremyll, gent., and his executors and assigns. Dated 12 Sept., 1567, 9 Eliz. M. Vaus.[1] Seal with crest: an eagle's head, erased (Vaux), with the initials 'W.H.' *Endorsed:* Witnesses—Jamys Wilsone, Nicholas Beyghton, ... Dixon, Thomas Ekyns. (*P.D.*, 1567, no. 32).

Grant by Henry Cock of Punesborne, co. Hertford, esq., of the next advowson of the parish church of Letcheworthe, co. Hertford, belonging to him and his heirs by hereditary right, when it shall have become vacant by the death of Robert Danbie, to Robert Snagge of Letcheworthe, esq. Dated 11 Feb., 15 Eliz. [A.D. 1572-*3*]. Seal of arms. (*P.D.*, 1573, no. 40).

Assignment by Michael Willoughbie, gent., of the next advowson of the rectory of Browghton Magna, [co. Huntingdon], (granted, 18 Feb., 1560-*1*, 3 Eliz., by Henry Williams *alias* Cromewell, esq., and Joan his wife, to Thomas White, knt., Henry Edmundes, gent., and George James, now deceased, jointly and severally, and their heirs, etc., and conveyed, 25 July, 1563, 5 Eliz., by Thomas White and Henry Edmundes to the said Michael Willoughbie and others, jointly and severally, and their heirs, etc.) to Henry Russell, M.A., fellow of St. John the Baptist's College, Oxford, and Richard Knight, 'yoman,' jointly and severally, and their heirs, etc. Dated 4 March, 1572-*3*, 15 Eliz. *Seal*—a human head. (*P.D.*, 1573, no. 3).

Assignment (reciting the preceding deed of 4 March, 1572-*3*, 15 Eliz.) by Henry Russell, M.A., fellow of the said college, of the next advowson of the rectory of Browghton Magna, to John Belley, LL.D., and his heirs, etc. Dated 28 April, 1573, 15 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 19).

Assignment (reciting the grant of 1560 and the two deeds abstracted above) by John Belley, LL.D., one of the advocates of the Arches, London,

---

[1] This seems to be a witness, though the name is not written under the attestation clause.

of the next advowson of the rectory of Broughton Magna to Thomas Yonge of Abbotes Rypton, co. Huntingdon, 'yoman,' and his heirs, etc. Dated 12 April, 1574, 16 Eliz. Witnesses—Robert Bond, public notary, Roumbould Tayler. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 15).

Grant by Humphrey Stafford, knt., of the next advowson of the parish church of Cotterede, co. Hertford, to Robert Burton of Nether Kellet in the parish of Boultun, co. Lancaster, and to Anthony Burton, junior of South Luffnam, co. Rutland, jointly and severally, and their heirs, etc. Dated 3 Jan., 8 Eliz. [A.D. 1565-*6*]. *Endorsed:* Witnesses—Master Anthony Burton, attorney for his brother and son within-written, Bryan Penny, and 'other.' Expedited at Buckden, 2 June, 1574. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 74).

Grant by William Plomer of Arlesey, co. Bedford, gent., of the next advowson of the rectory of Radwell, co. Hertford, to Andrew Smythe, gent., and his executors and assigns. Dated 1 March, 17 Eliz. [A.D. 1574-*5*]. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 49).

Grant by William Powlett, knt., lord St. John, of the next advowson of the rectory of Graffam, co. Huntingdon, to James Williams *alias* Cromwell, gent., and his executors, administrators and assigns. Dated 2 June, 18 Eliz. [A.D. 1576]. *Endorsed*: Expedited 15 Jan., 1583-*4*. (*P.D.*, 1584, no. 2).

Grant by Christopher Rawlyns, prebendary of Brampton in the cathedral church of Lincoln, of the next advowson of the vicarage of Brampton, co. Huntingdon, to John Bellye, LL.D., and his executors, administrators and assigns. Dated 1 Nov., 1576, 18 Eliz. *Endorsed*—This advowson was exhibited and, in virtue of it, a certain Sir Robert Pulter was presented to the vicarage of Brampton. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 16).

Assignment (reciting the preceding grant) by John Bellye, LL.D., of the next advowson of the vicarage of Brampton to Nicholas Moore, cl., of Alconbury Weston, co. Huntingdon, Edward Swyndell of Little Stewkley, co. Huntingdon, cl., and George Swyndell, of Weston, co. Nottingham, yeoman, jointly and severally, and their executors and assigns. Dated 26 April, 1578, 20 Eliz. Witness—William Longe, public notary. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 66).

Grant by William Latimer, S.T.P., dean of Peterborough, and the chapter of the same, of the next advowson of the rectory of Alwalton *alias* Allerton, co. Huntingdon, to John Latimer and Simon Englishe, gentlemen, jointly and severally, and their heirs and assigns. Dated at their chapter-house, 18 June, 21 Eliz. [A.D. 1579]. (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 47).

ARCHDEACONRY OF STOW.

Grant by Nicholas bishop of Lincoln of the next advowson of the vicarage of Messingham to Christopher Thornetone of Lawghton, co. Lincoln, gent., and William Pante of the same, yeoman, jointly and severally, and

their heirs, etc. Dated 10 Oct., 1569, and the tenth of the bishop's consecration. (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 68a.).

Confirmation of the foregoing grant by the subdean and chapter of Lincoln, the deanery being vacant. Dated 28 Jan., 1570-*1*. (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 68b.).

Assignment (reciting the preceding grant) by Christopher Thornton of Laughton, co. Lincoln, gent., of the next advowson of the vicarage of Messingham to Christopher Wray, knt., chief justice of England, and his executors and assigns. Dated 3 Aug., 20 Eliz. [A.D. 1578]. (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 69).

Grant by Robert Mounson, one of the justices of the queen's bench, of the next advowson of the rectory of Broxholm to George Mounson, his brother, and his executors, etc. Dated 11 April, 13 Eliz. [A.D. 1571]. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 68).

Grant by Faith Sutton, widow of Ambrose Sutton, of the next advowson of the rectory of Burton-by-Lincoln to Robert Mounson, one of the justices of the queen's bench, and his executors and assigns. Dated 27 March, 15 Eliz. [A.D. 1573]. Witnesses—Edward Edgeworthe, Thomas Thacker, Roger Rollandsun. (*P.D.*, 1573, no. 5).

Grant by Thomas bishop of Lincoln to Robert Mounson, one of the justices of the queen's common bench, and his executors and assigns, of the next advowson of the church or vicarage of Saxilbie, co. Lincoln. Dated 30 Sept., 17 Eliz., 1575. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 2).

Grant by George Hattcliff of Hatclyffe, co. Lincoln, gent. (reciting a grant made to him and his executors and assigns by the lady Margaret Taylboys of the next advowson of the rectory of Falldingworth, when it shall have been avoided by one Edmund Knowles, clerk, the present incumbent, so that it shall become void during the life of the said Margaret), whereby George, for the sum of 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, conveys to Thomas Seintpoll of Snarfurthe, co. Lincoln, esq., and his executors and assigns, not only the said deed of grant made by Margaret, but also all that the said next advowson of the rectory of Falldingworth. Dated 12 Nov., 18 Eliz. [A.D. 1576]. *Endorsed :* Witness —John Hertyn. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 61).

Grant by Adam Squire, S.T.P., master of Balliol College, Oxford, and the fellows and scholars of the same, of the next advowson of the rectory of Brattlebye to Richard Lammyng, cl., and John Lammyng, jointly and severally, and their several executors, etc. Dated 4 June, 1580. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 52).

Grant by Sir John Clifton, knt., and the lady Margarett Tailboies his wief, of Barrington, co. Somerset, of the next advowson of the rectory of Faldingworth to William Pytman of North Hicam, co. Lincoln, and his

executors, etc. Dated 21 May, 24 Eliz. [A.D. 1582]. Witnesses—John Dalbye, George Kettlepenye. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 15).

Grant by Anthony Southill of Redborne, co. Lincoln, esq., of the next advowson of the parish church of Malmeton *alias* Maunton to Thomas Turswell of the close of Lincoln, gent., and his executors and assigns. Dated 20 Sept., 1583, 25 Eliz. *Endorsed*: Witnesses—Edward Fraunses, Rychard Johnson. Expedited at Buckden, 18 April, 1588. 'He is not inducted.' (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 72).

PRESENTATION DEEDS.

THE FOLLOWING NOTES SHEW WHERE THE PRESENTATION DEEDS ADD TO OR VARY FROM THE ENTRIES IN THE *ACT BOOK*. WHERE, HOWEVER, THE DEEDS RELATE TO ADMISSIONS WHICH ARE NOT CONTAINED IN THE *ACT BOOK* THEIR SUBSTANCE IS GIVEN LATER IN THE PRESENT VOLUME AMONGST THE ADDITIONAL ADMISSIONS.

CATHEDRAL CHURCH OF LINCOLN.

Page 1. *Centum Solidorum prebend.* Samuel Todd, studying letters in the university of Cambridge, presented 26 March, 1572, 14 Eliz. P.—William Todd, archdeacon of Bedford, by virtue of a grant of the next advowson (see page 241). (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 37).

Page 2. *Milton Ecclesia prebend.* P.—John Sledd, senior, of Milton, co. Oxford, gent. (see page 242). Presented 17 Oct., 17 Eliz. [A.D. 1575]. *Endorsed*: Witnesses—John Lyford, William Talbott, with others. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 37).

Page 4. *Marston St. Lawrence prebend.* Vac. by the death of Thomas Stempe, LL.D. P.—Simon Edolphe by reason of a grant of the next advowson made to him and his heirs, etc., by the bishop of Lincoln, dated 25 April, 1577, and the seventh of the bishop's consecration, and confirmed by the dean and chapter of Lincoln. Presented 20 Feb., 1580-*1*. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 28).

ARCHDEACONRY OF LINCOLN.

Page 5. *Potterhanworth.* P.—Edward Sapcote of the city of Lincoln, esq., executor of the will of his father, Henry Sapcote, deceased. Presented 26 Sept., 1571. Seal with bust of female. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 57).

Page 5. *Brant Broughton.* P.—Thomas Woodford of Brant Broughton, yeoman, by reason of a grant, etc., (see page 243). Presented 16 Nov., 1571, 13 Eliz. Seal [*indecipherable*]. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 70).

Page 6. *Stickney.* P.—the queen by reason of the minority and wardship of Jane, Elizabeth and Cecily Walpole, etc. Vac. by the death of Sir Robert Mergison. Presented 4 Dec., 14 Eliz. [A.D. 1571]. Witness—William Cecill, knt., baron Burghley, master of the court of wards, etc. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 50).

Page 6. *Scrivelsby.* Thomas Brounfeld, cl., chaplain to Edward Fynes, lord Clinton, K.G., presented 10 Jan., 1571-*2*. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 73).

Page 6. *Belton-by-Grantham.* P.—John Porter of Belton-by-Grantham. Presented 5 Jan., 1571-*2*. Seal of arms: three bells.[1] (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 6).

Page 6. *Norton Disney.* P.—Richard Dysney of Norton Dysney, esq. Presented 18 Feb., 1571-*2*. Seal of arms [*indecipherable*]. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 29).

Page 6. *Stainby.* P.—George Sherrard of Stableford, co. Leicester, esq. Presented 17 Feb., 1571-*2*. *Endorsed*: Expedited 27 March, 1572. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 75).

Page 6. *Scremby.* Presented 15 Feb., 1571-*2*, 14 Eliz. *Endorsed*: Witnesses—John Heneage, George Pormort, Wylliam Kinge. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 54).

Page 7. *Dowsby.* P.—William Stafford, cl., by reason of a grant, etc., (see pages 243-4). Presented 2 June, 1572, 14 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 19).

Page 7. *Scremby.* Seal of arms: quarterly of four, in the first quarter, 3 lions rampant (Fynes). Presented 10 May, 14 Eliz. [A.D. 1572]. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 53).

Page 7. *Somerby-by-Grantham.* P.—William Savile of Great Humby, esq., and Anne his wife, and Thomas Beverley of Selby, co. York. Presented 14 Aug., 1572. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 57).

Page 7. *Stainton-by-Langworth.* P.—Henry Stanley, knt., lord Straunge. Vac. by the resig. of John Rudgard. Presented 10 Oct., 14 Eliz., 1572. *(Signed)* 'H. Strange.' Seal with crest: on a chapeau an eagle, wings expanded, preying on an infant in its cradle (Stanley). (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 58).

Page 8. *Thorpe-on-the-hill.* Vac. by resig. P.—William Todd, archdeacon of Bedford, canon residentiary of Lincoln and prebendary of Ketton (see page 244). Presented 26 Oct., 1572. Seal with initials 'W.T.' *Endorsed*: Expedited 15 Nov., 1572. Mandate to the archdeacon of Stow. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 67).

Page 8. *Wilsford.* Vac. by death. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 76).

Page 9. *Bigby.* P.—Robert Tyrwhit of Kettleby, co. Lincoln, knt. Presented 11 March, 1572-*3*. Seal with crest: a savage man holding a club (Tyrwhit), and the initials 'R.T.' (*P.D.*, 1573, no. 20).

Page 9. *Benniworth.* P.—William Henneage of Beningworth, esq. Presented 10 Feb., 1572-*3*. Seal with head. (*P.D.*, 1573, no. 4).

Page 9. *Gunby St. Peter.* John Withinges, cl., S.T.P. Presented 4 June, 15 Eliz. [A.D. 1573]. (*P.D.*, 1573, no. 46).

Page 9. *Croft.* P.—Christopher Cocker of Croft. Presented 7 July, 1573. Witness—R. Bond, public notary. (*P.D.*, 1573, no. 10).

Page 9. *Claypole.* P.—Robert Markham of Cottam, co. Nottingham, esq., etc. (*P.D.*, 1573, no. 8).

---

[1] The arms of Porter of Belton were—Sable, three bells argent, a canton ermine.

Page 9. *Frieston.* P.—Richard Bollys of Claxbye, co. Lincoln, esq. Presented 21 Sept., 15 Eliz. [A.D. 1573]. (*P.D.*, 1573, no. 12).

Page 11. *Firsby.* Vac. as well by the cession of John Mergesonne, who had acquired the vicarage of Borowe, as by his fault and negligence in not paying the ecclesiastical subsidy of the church of Firsby, due to the queen 1 Oct., 1573, and being certificated amongst those refusing to pay. P.—John Cappe of Normanton, co. Lincoln, gent. Presented 3 Feb., 1573-*4*. Seal with device. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 32).

Page 11. *Claxby-by-Alford.* William Borden, cl. Presented 2 March, 16 Eliz. [A.D. 1573-*4*]. Seal : a bird with scroll. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 29).

Page 11. *Branston.* P.—Christopher Wray of Glentworth, co. Lincoln, esq. Vac. by death. Presented 19 April, 16 Eliz. [A.D. 1574]. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 11).

Page 11. *Brigsley.* P.—Herbert Lakyn of Humberston, co. Lincoln, gent., by reason of the assignment to him of a grant of the next advowson made by the chapter of the collegiate church of St. Mary of Southwell to Thomas Dalbie and Edward Dalbie of Hemingburgh, co. York, and Richard Lodge of Barleby, co. York, tanners, jointly and severally. Dated 6 May, 1574. Witnesses—Rychard Ascheue, Jhonn Hoomes, Jhon Stevenson, Heughe Charter, with others. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 13).

Page 11. *Howell.* P.—Charles Dymoke of Cotes-by-Stow, co. Lincoln, esq. Presented 3 May, 1574. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 35).

Page 12. *Ludford Parva.* Vac. by the dimission and renunciation of the last incumbent. P.—Henry Broxholme, gent. Presented 12 July, 1574. Witnesses—Robert Dodsbery, Thomas Whyt. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 40).

Page 12. *Tothill.* P.—for this turn, etc. Presented 3 April, 1574. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 67).

Page 12. *Belton-by-Grantham.* P.—John Porter of Belton, esq. Presented 23 Sept., 16 Eliz. [A.D. 1574]. Witnesses—Andrew Fyssher, John Welcome, Augustine Porter. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 7).

Page 13. *East Barkwith.* P.—John Wygan of Welton-by-Louth, co. Lincoln, 'yoman.' Presented 25 April, 17 Eliz. [A.D. 1575]. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 4).

Page 13. *Beelsby.* P.—Thomas Dymmocke of Bielsbie, gent. Presented 26 May, 17 Eliz., 1575. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 6).

Page 14. *Snelland.* P.—Thomas Tailour of the city of Lincoln, gent., by a grant. Presented 10 June, 17 Eliz. [A.D. 1575]. Seal [*indecipherable*]. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 56).

Page 14. *Haugham.* John Coad, priest, presented 13 June, 1575. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 25).

Page 14. *Rothwell.* P.—Richard Bowles, esq., for this turn. Presented 10 June, 1575, 17 Eliz. Seal with device—a bird. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 47).

Page 14. *Claxby-by-Normanby.* Richard Codd, cl., presented 4 July, 1575. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 13).

Page 14. *Brauncewell.* P.—Robert Carre of Sleford, co. Lincoln, esq. Presented 10 Aug., 1575. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 8).

Page 14. *Dalderby.* John Hodgkinson, cl., presented 27 Sept., 17 Eliz., 1575. Expedited 27 Sept., 1575. Seal. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 50).

Page 15. *Theddlethorpe St. Helen.* P.—Richard Bertye of Eresbye, co. Lincoln, esq. Presented 8 Aug., 1575, 17 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 60).

Page 15. *Wold Newton.* Presented at Westminster, 2 March, 18 Eliz. [A.D. 1575-*6*]. *Endorsed:* Expedited 28 March, 1576. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 38).

Page 16. *Leverton.* P.—William Hunston of Boston, co. Lincoln, esq. Presented 4 May, 1576, 18 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 36).

Page 16. *Thorpe-in-the-Marsh.* P.—George Farefaxe of Bullingbroke, co. Lincoln, gent. Presented 10 June, 1576. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 52).

Page 16. *Linwood.* P.—Robert Tirwhytt of Kettelbie, co. Lincoln, knt. Presented 17 July, 1576. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 37).

Page 16. *Croft.* Presented 8 Sept., 18 Eliz. [A.D. 1576]. Seal of arms: three martlets in pale between two flaunches, on each a lion passant; crest: a dragon's head couped, between two wings expanded (Browne). Witness—Christopher Cocker. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 22).

Page 16. *Butterwick.* P.—Richard Bolles of Boston, co. Lincoln, esq. Presented 8 July, 1576, 18 Eliz. Seal with device—a bird. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 19).

Page 16. *Farlsthorpe.* P.—John Spenlufe of Fallstroppe, gent. Presented 23 July, 1576. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 24).

Page 17. *Minting.* P.—John Welcome of the city of Lincoln, gent. Presented 11 Sept., 1576, 18 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 41).

Page 17. *Claxby Pluckacre.* P.—Mary Cawndishe of Trimley St. Martin's, co. Suffolk, widow. Presented 23 July, 18 Eliz., 1576. Witnesses—John Gillgate, Thomas Lynhouse, and others. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 21).

Page 17. *Wilsford.* Presented 1 Dec., 1576, 19 Eliz. Seal of arms: a chevron between 3 moors' heads in profile. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 57).

Page 17. *South Kelsey, St. Nicholas.* Vac. by the death of George[1] Crowder. P.—Edward Thomson of Kelsaie, co. Lincoln, yeoman. Presented 10 Dec., 1576, 19 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 32).

Page 17. *Wyberton.* P.—William Yaxley, gent., by reason of a grant of the next advowson (see page 243) to Robert Cholmeley, gent., which Robert had assigned to William. Presented 11 Jan., 19 Eliz. [A.D. 1576-7]. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 14).

Page 18. *Tealby.* Vac. by the death of James Baconcrofte. Presented 15 Feb., 19 Eliz. [A.D. 1576-7]. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 61).

Page 18. *Fishtoft.* Baldwin Dorham,[2] cl. Presented 18 Nov., 1575, 18

[1] *A.B.* (page 17) is evidently wrong, for *George* Crowder was instituted 19 April, 1555 (*A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 99), and compounded.

[2] He is called 'Diram' in *L.C.*, 1585, folio 8*d*.

Eliz., by Robert Pilkington of Botheby Pagnell, co. Lincoln, gent., patron for this turn (see page 247). Witnesses—Francis Paynell, Simon Stevens, Roger Artenstall, Wyliam Stevens, with 'other.' Seal with device. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 19).

Page 18. *Benniworth.* P.—William Henneage of Benynworth, esq. Presented 17 Feb., 19 Eliz., 1576-7. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 2).

Page 18. *Helpringham.* P.—Anthony Newlove of Helpringham, yeoman. Date of deed 17 Jan., 1576-7, 19 Eliz. *Endorsed*: Sealed, etc., in the presence of Thomas Graunthaim, gent., William Gybson, yeoman, 22 March, 1576-7. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 7).

Page 18. *Billinghay.* P.—Robert Dimocke of Scrivelsbie, co. Lincoln, esq. Presented 9 July, 1576, 18 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 9).

Page 19. *Kirkby Green.* Presented at Westminster, 2 May, 19 Eliz. [A.D. 1577]. Expedited 21 June, 1577. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 31).

Page 19. *Billingborough.* P.—Robert Bukkebere, senior (see page 247). Presented [*no date*]. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 17).

Page 19. *Fulbeck.* Presented at Westminster, 19 April, 19 Eliz. [A.D. 1577]. Expedited 22 May. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 33).

Page 19. *Haceby.* Vac. by the death of Robert Menytt. Presented 8 June, 19 Eliz. [A.D. 1577]. Witnesses—William Savile, William Porter, Morice Palmer, John Savile, Edward Palmer. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 38).

Page 19. *Langton-by-Horncastle.* Presented 14 May, 1577. Seal of arms: three bars, in chief a greyhound courant (Skipwith). (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 39).

Page 20. *Langton-by-Wragby.* John Rawson, literate, presented 24 June, 1577. P.—William Methame of Bullington, co. Lincoln, esq. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 47).

Page 20. *Tothill.* P.—Fulk Gryvill of the city of Coventry, knt. Presented 24 April, 15[7]7. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 62).

Page 20. *Brocklesby.* Lawrence Halley, cl., presented 26 Aug., 1577. P.—William Pelham of Hethorpe, co. Buckingham, esq. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 22).

Page 20. *Lincoln, St. Martin.* Presented 27 Sept., 19 Eliz., 1577. Expedited at Lincoln, 27 Sept., 1577. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 25).

Page 21. *Donington-in-Holland.* Presented 9 Aug., 19 Eliz. [A.D. 1577]. Seal of arms: a chevron between three heads erased. *Endorsed*: Witnesses —Anthony Ottbey, William Dolborn. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 56).

Page 21. *Little Carlton.* P.—Margaret Dyon, widow, by reason of her dowry of the gift of John Dyon, gent., her late husband. Presented 28 Jan., 20 Eliz., 1577-*8*. Witnesses—George Whyte, Jhon Hamon, Jhon Newporte and Urian Kyrke, cl. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 2).

Page 22. *Hammeringham.* P.—George Gilbie of Stainton in Lee Hole, co. Lincoln, esq. Presented 28 Aug., 1578. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 30).

Page 22. *Norton Disney.* Vac. by the negligence of the last incumbent in not paying the tenths due to the queen. P.—Daniel Disney of Nortondisney, esq. Presented 20 Sept., 20 Eliz., 1578. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 45).

Page 22. *Lincoln, St. Mary-le-Wigford.* P.—Laurence Maydwell, gent., farmer of the prebend of Gretton, for this turn by reason of a farm or lease of the prebend made to him for a term of years unexpired. Presented 5 Oct., 1578. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 60).

Page 22. *Stamford, St. Michael.* P.—Thomas Cecill, knt., by a gift or grant made to him by William lord Burghley, lord high treasurer of England, his father. Presented 8 Nov., 20 Eliz. [A.D. 1578]. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 53).

Page 23. *Goulceby.* P.—Edmund Dyghton of Sturton, co. Lincoln, esq. Presented 25 Dec., 1578. Seal [*indecipherable*]. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 28).

Page 23. *Westborough.* Presented at Blanckney, 24 Feb., 21 Eliz. [A.D. 1578-*9*]. Seal [*indecipherable*]. *Endorsed*: Witnesses—Rice Baynes, cl., Anthony Oldfeld, Richard Dawsonne. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 5).

Page 23. *Anderby.* P.—John Spenluf, gent. Presented 7 March [A.D. 1578-*9*], 21 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 82).

Page 24. *West Barkwith.* P.—Anthony Terringham of Winchinton, co. Buckingham, esq., etc. Presented 24 July, 1579, 21 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 24).

Page 24. *Withern.* Vac. by the death of John Tailer, cl. P.—William Fitzwilliams of Mablethorpe, co. Lincoln, esq. Presented 1 June, 21 Eliz. [A.D. 1579]. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 45).

Page 24. *Grainsby.* Vac. by the resig. of Master Robert Doughtie, vicar of Lowthe. P.—Thomas Moryson, esq., patron by reason of an advowson or grant made by Master Robert Dymocke of Scryuilesbie, esq., to John Neale, William Warde, Lancelot Tesshe, and Thomas Tooley and their heirs, etc., jointly and severally, dated 7 May, 1570, and by the said grantees assigned to the said Thomas Moryson and Thomas Sparke, cl., and their executors and assigns, jointly and severally, which assignment is dated 18 Sept., 1577. Presented 24 Sept., 1579. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 84).

Page 24. *Bag-Enderby.* Vac. because Robert Sarrot, the last incumbent, has been instituted and inducted to the parish church of Wytherne. P.—Andrew Gedney of Bag-Enderby, esq. Presented 28 Sept., 21 Eliz. [A.D. 1579]. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 23).

Page 25. *Fulletby.* P.—Robert Dymmoke of Fryskney, co. Lincoln, esq. Presented 18 Nov., 1579, 22 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 35).

Page 25. *Ashby Puerorum.* P.—William Broxholme of the city of Lincoln, gent., by a grant. Presented 17 Nov., 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1579]. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 14).

Page 25. *Anwick.* P.—Francis Tompson of Bothbie, co. Lincoln, gent. Presented 24 Dec., 1579, 22 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 15).

Page 25. *Walesby.* P.—Richard Myssledyne of Barnoldby,[1] co. Lincoln, gent. (see page 248). Presented 1 Feb., 1579-*80*, 22 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 60).

---

[1] '*Alias* Barnolbie' at page 25 seems to be a clerical error.

Page 26. *Raithby-by-Louth.* P.—William Hamby of Tathewell, co. Lincoln, esq. Presented 16 Jan., 22 Eliz., 1579-*80*. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 22).

Page 26. *Hemmingby.* P.—Elizabeth Williamson, widow and executrix of Thomas Williamson, late of St. Michael's in Woodstreate in the city of London, deceased. Presented 23 March, 1579-*80*. Seal with initials 'H.I.' (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 61).

Page 26. *Wykeham.* Presented at Westminster, 14 May, 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1580]. Expedited 16 May, 1580. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 16).

Page 26. *Legsby.* Vac. by virtue of the statute of 21 Henry VIII.[1] Presented 3 June, 22 Eliz., 1580. Seal with initials 'T.D.' (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 25).

Page 26. *Ewerby.* Thomas Humbleton, cl., presented at Westminster, 28 Nov., 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1579]. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 79).

Page 27. *Calcethorpe.* Presented 1 Sept., 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1580]. Fine seal, surmounted by an earl's coronet, quarterly of 4, 1 and 4 a lion rampant; 2 and 3 a fret. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 42).

Page 27. *North Grantham.* P.—James Proctor, cl., canon residentary in the cathedral church of Salisbury, and prebendary of North Grantham in the same. Presented 29 Sept., 1580. Seal with initials 'J.P.' (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 39).

Page 27. *Newton-in-Aveland.* P.—Thomas Gamon of Folkingham, co. Lincoln, gent. Presented 25 Nov., 23 Eliz. [A.D. 1580]. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 30).

Page 27. *Nettleton.* Presented 29 Oct., 1580, 22 Eliz. Seal with crest: a savage man holding a club (Tyrwhit). (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 29).

Page 28. *Hatcliff.* Presented 20 Feb., 23 Eliz., 1580-*1*. Seal of arms 3 quatrefoils slipped (Hatcliff). (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 8).

Page 28. *Lusby.* P. Thomas Palframan of Lushbie, gent. Presented 4 Feb., 23 Eliz., 1580-*1*. (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 5).

Page 28. *Ingoldsby.* P.—Richard More of Grantham, co. Lincoln, esq. Presented at Grantham, 1 July, 23 Eliz. [A.D. 1581]. (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 21).

Page 29. *East Torrington.* Vac. by cession or resig. Presented at Cheneys, 4 July, 23 Eliz., 1581. Part of the earl of Bedford's seal of arms, quarterly of six. (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 18).

Page 29. *Cadney.* John Tincke,[2] cl., presented 7 Aug., 23 Eliz. [A.D. 1581]. P.—Sir Robert Tirwhit of Kettlebie, co. Lincoln, knt. Seal with crest: a savage man holding a club (Tyrwhit). (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 19).

Page 29. *Creeton.* William Nicholls of Swinsted, presented at Screkington, 5 Oct., 23 Eliz. [A.D. 1581]. P.—George Stockdale of Screkington, co. Lincoln, and Ellenor his wife. (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 55).

---

[1] *I.e.*, concerning pluralities.

[2] 'Tuck' in *A.B.* (see page 29) seems to be a clerical error. *L.C.*, 1585, folio 17, supports the reading of the *P.D.*, and shews that John Tincke, the ordinand of 13 Aug., 1582 (see page 95), and the presentee of 7 Aug., 1581, were the same person.

Page 29. *Witherne.* Vac. by the resig. of William Wickham, dean of Lincoln. Presented 9 Feb., 1581-*2*. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 3).

Page 29. *Wyham.* Presented 26 Feb., 24 Eliz. [A.D. 1581-*2*]. Seal of arms: 3 cinquefoils, a crescent for difference. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 2).

Page 30. *Lusby.* P.—Thomas Palframan of Lushebie, gent. Presented 20 March, 24 Eliz., 1581-*2*. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 64).

Page 30. *Wainfleet St. Mary.* P.—Thomas Grantham. Presented 9 Aug., 24 Eliz. [A.D. 1582]. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 71).

Page 30. *North Thoresby.* P.—Thomas Moryson of Cadeby, co. Lincoln, esq. Presented 24 Aug., 1582, 24 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 33).

Page 30. *Martin-by-Horncastle.* P.—Simon Freeman of Tattershall, co. Lincoln, yeoman. Presented 26 Aug., 1582, 24 Eliz. Seal with device. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 58).

Page 30. *Skirbeck.* Joel Tinley, M.A., one of the chaplains of Thomas earl of Sussex, granted by the statute. Presented 28 Aug., 1582, 24 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 53).

Page 31. *Middle Rasen Drax.* P.—William Pattricke, gent., by virtue of a grant, dated 8 April, 4 Eliz. [A.D. 1562], of the rectory of Middle Raisen Draxe with the advowson of the vicarage of the same, made by John Broxhollme, esq., to . . . .[1] Conyngham, whose right the said William holds by a sufficient writing. Presented 9 Dec., 25 Eliz. [A.D. 1582]. Seal—'W.P.' (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 68).

Page 31. *North Witham.* Vac. by the death of William Barnewell, cl. Presented 13 Dec., 25 Eliz. [A.D. 1582]. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 67).

Page 31. *Rand.* P.—James Harrington of Exton, co. Rutland, knt. Presented 24 Dec., 1582. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 46).

Page 32. *Normanby-on-the-Wold.* P.—Edward Bilcliffe of Normanbie, yeoman, etc. Presented 17 April, 1583. Witnesses—Hamonde Greathead, Anthony Gibban. (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 60).

Page 32. *Swinhope.* P.—George Alington of Swinehope, gent. Presented 3 April, 25 Eliz., 1583. (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 20).

Page 32. *West Rasen.* P.—William Hamby (*or* Hanbie) of Tathewell, co. Lincoln, esq. Presented 29 April, 1583, 25 Eliz. Seal of arms [*indecipherable*]. (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 29).

Page 32. *Wilksby.* P.—Edward Demock of Skrevelesbeye, co. Lincoln, esq. Presented 3 June, 25 Eliz. [A.D. 1583]. (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 53).

Page 32. *Thorganby.* P.—William Wattam of Ierneham, yeoman. Presented 10 July, 1583. *Endorsed*: 'Expedited 18 July, 1583, but he was not inducted to the same. (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 52).

Page 32. *Skendleby.* P.—John Fawne of Skendleby, 'yoman.' Presented 2 July, 25 Eliz., 1583. Witness—Edward Forster. (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 21).

---

[1] Part of the deed has been torn off.

Page 32. *Elsham.* P.—Francis Maneby of Elsham, esq. Presented 23 Oct., 25 Eliz. [A.D. 1583]. (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 25).

Page 33. *Brauncewell.* Presented 30 Oct., 1583, 25 Eliz. Seal of arms: a chevron between three escallops (Wolmer). (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 43).

Page 33. *Deeping St. James.* P.—Timothy Lowe, esq. Presented 2 Feb., 26 Eliz, 1583-*4*. (*P.D.*, 1584, no. 10).

ARCHDEACONRY OF LEICESTER.

Page 34. *Dunton Bassett.* Vac. by the death of William Duckeson, cl. P.—William Hewett of the city of London, gent. Presented 20 April, 1571. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 20).

Page 34. *Castle Donington.* Peter Wood, cl., assiduous in sacred learning (*in sacris literis studiosus*), presented 16 July, 13 Eliz. [A.D. 1571]. Vac. by the depriv. of William Bowier, cl. P.—Henry earl of Huntingdon, lord Hastings, Hungerforde, Botreaux, Molins and Moiles, K.G. Seal with crest: a bull's head erased, ducally gorged (Hastings), surrounded by the garter. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 18).

Page 34. *Somerby.* Vac. by the death of William Huddilstone, cl. Presented 24 July, 1571, 13 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 61).

Page 34. *Tilton.* Vac. by the death of William Hudleston. P.—Christopher Tamworth of Riall, co. Rutland, esq. Presented 1 Aug., 13 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 47).

Page 34. *Houghton-on-the-Hill.* Vac. by the death of William Reade. Presented 5 Aug., 1571, 13 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 32).

Page 34. *Scraptoft.* Vac. by the death of William Rede. P.—John Wygeley of Woreseworthe, co. Derby, gent. Presented 9 Nov., 1571. Seal with initials 'F.C.' (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 59).

Page 34. *Bruntingthorpe.* P.—Elizabeth Beaumont, widow. Presented 29 Oct., 13 Eliz. [A.D. 1571]. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 10).

Page 34. *Wistow.* P.—Edmund Wyghe of Wistow, gent. Presented 12 April, 1572. Seal. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 77).

Page 35. *Sheepey Magna, north part.* Vac. by the depriv. of Richard Morgan. Presented at Patteshyll, 20 June, 14 Eliz. [A.D. 1572]. *Endorsed*: Witnesses—Mychell Bourne, Wylliam Hande, Heugh Hande, with 'other.' Expedited at Lamhith 24 June, 1572. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 56).

Page 35. *Overton Quartermarsh* alias *Coleorton.* Vac. by the resig. of Philip Barker. Seal with crest: an elephant surmounted by a tower triple-towered (Beaumont). Presented 2 Sept., 1572. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 10).

Page 35. *Orton-on-the-Hill* (Overton under Arden). George Hardren, cl., presented at Gorhambury, 23 Aug., 14 Eliz. [A.D. 1572]. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 34).

Page 35. *Noseley.* P.—Thomas Haselrig of Noseley, ... Presented 29 Sept., 1572, 14 Eliz. Seal with device. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 41).

Page 35. *Ashby Parva.* Vac. by resig. Presented at Gorhambury, 29 Sept., 14 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 2).

Page 35. *Stony Stanton.* Edmund Messinger, M.A., fellow of St. Catharine's College, Cambridge, cl. P.—German Pole of Rodburne, co. Derby, esq. Presented 11 Oct., 14 Eliz. [A.D. 1572]. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 62).

Page 36. *Stonesby.* Richard Annables, cl., presented 19 April, 1574, 16 Eliz. P.—Gregory Whytinge of Stonesbie, gent. Seal with initial 'W.' (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 57).

Page 36. *Thornton.* Vac. by the death of Ralph Clarke *alias* Nyckes. Presented 4 Aug., 1574, 16 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 63).

Page 37. *Lubenham.* Presented 10 Aug., 16 Eliz. [A.D. 1574]. Witnesses —Lambert Osbolston, scrivener, Richard Fletcher. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 39).

Page 37. *Hathern.* P.—John Stokes of Bewmaner, co. Leicester, gent. Presented 12 Feb., 1574-5. Seal. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 26).

Page 37. *Oadby.* P.—Mary Vyllers of Owdby, widow. Seal with initials 'I.T.' Presented 7 April, 1575. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 41).

Page 38. *Burton Overy.* P.—William Warde of Burton Overye, gent. Presented 17 April, 1576. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 18).

Page 38. *Carlton Curlieu.* Hugh Weston, cl., son of Nicholas Weston, the patron, presented 11 Aug., 18 Eliz. [A.D. 1576]. Vac. by the death of Robert Weston. Seal with initials 'N.W.' (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 20).

Page 39. *Noseley.* P.—Thomas Hesilrig of Noseley, esq. Presented 31 March, 19 Eliz. [A.D. 1577]. *Endorsed*: Expedited 20 April, 1577. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 44).

Page 39. *Brooksby.* P.—George Villers of Broxby, esq. Presented 31 Aug., 1577. *Endorsed*: Witnesses—William Wrigley, Henry Bell. Expedited 6 Sept., 1577. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 18).

Page 40. *Twyford.* Witnesses—Richard Pettit, and John Smythe, public notary. Seal with device. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 57).

Page 40. *Burrow-on-the-Hill* (Borowe). Presented 7 May, 20 Eliz. [A.D. 1578]. Witnesses—Anthony Borwgh, Robart Downyng. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 19).

Page 41. *Horninghold.* P.—Edward Fulcis, cl., by reason of a grant of the next advowson made to him. Presented 1 Aug., 1578, 20 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 35).

Page 41. *Shackerstone.* P.—Arthur Barforde of Shakerston, gent. Presented 15 Nov., 1578, 20 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 52).

Page 41. *Pickwell.* Seal with crest: a greyhound current. Presented 17 May, 21 Eliz. [A.D. 1579]. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 59).

Page 41. *Nether Seal.* P.—George Abell of Newborough, co. Stafford, gent., by reason of a grant of advowson annexed (see page 250). Presented 1 June, 21 Eliz. [A.D. 1579]. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 62).

Page 41. *Higham-on-the-Hill.* Vac. by the death of William Merik. Presented at Westminster, 11 April, 21 Eliz. [A.D. 1579]. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 72).

Page 42. *Glooston.* Presented at Glaston, 15 May, 1580, 22 Eliz. Fine seal of arms: three bars, on a canton a saltire; with legend; crest: two hedgehogs (*query* Branspeth). (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 32).

Page 42. *Ratby.* P.—Henry Gray of Pergo, co. Essex, esq. Presented 11 Oct., 1580. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 20).

Page 42. *Scalford.* Nevell Bardsey of Greys Inne, co. Middlesex, gent. Presented 22 Oct., 22 Eliz., 1580. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 5).

Page 43. *Sheepy Magna, south part.* P.—Thomas Gibbons of Newe Hale, co. Warwick, esq. Presented 19 April, 23 Eliz. [A.D. 1581]. Seal with initials 'T.G.' (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 44).

Page 43. *Hoby.* Vac. by the death of Richard Smythe. Presented at Callowghdon, 28 Oct., 1579. Seal with device [? a horse], and 'Virtute non vi.' (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 10).

Page 43. *Leire.* Presented 11 Dec., 24 Eliz. [A.D. 1581]. Seal of arms: quarterly of six, with an earl's coronet, and 'Henricus Comes Cantie.' (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 50).

Page 43. *Glenfield.* P.—Richard Woodall of Glenfeild, gent. Presented 2 Feb., 1581-*2*. Witnesses—Peter Simkine, Jhon Aston, Thomas Pollerd, Jhon Birde. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 11).

Page 43. *Burton Overy.* P.—Anne Warde, daughter of a certain William Warde, late of Burton Overye, esq., confirming a presentation already made by her father, the institution having been delayed by the bishop, and her father having meanwhile gone the way of all flesh. Vac. by the death of Thomas Sarson. Presented 2 April, 1582. Witnesses—J. Chippingdale, William Yarde, William Gote, public notary. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 72).

Page 44. *Barwell.* P.—James Harrington of Exton, co. Rutland, knt. Presented 14 May, 24 Eliz., 1582. Seal. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 41).

Page 44. *Great Dalby.* P.—John Huband of Ippesleye, co. Warwick, knt. Presented at Ippesleye, 10 Aug., 1582, 24 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 21).

Page 44. *Fenny Drayton.* P.—George Purefey of Fennydrayton, esq. Presented 26 Sept., 24 Eliz., 1582. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 17).

Page 44. *Medbourne.* Presented 11 April, 23 Eliz. [A.D. 1581]. (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 22).

Page 44. *Shawell.* P.—Edward Leighe of Russhall, co. Stafford, esq. Presented 29 March, 25 Eliz. [A.D. 1583]. (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 19).

Page 45. *South Croxton.* Presented 3 July, 25 Eliz. [A.D. 1583]. Seal with crest: on a chapeau, a peacock in his pride (Roos). (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 45).

Page 45. *Lockington.* P.—William Baynbrigge of Lockington, esq. Presented at the manor of Lockynton, 21 Oct., 25 Eliz., 1583. (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 30).

Page 45. *Cosby.* P.—John Bente of Cosby. Presented 20 Oct., 1583. Witnesses—Richard Boddycote, William Meyate, 'with other moo.' (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 13).

ARCHDEACONRY OF BUCKINGHAM.

Page 46. *Whaddon.* Vac. by the resig. of Edward Anne, M.A. Presented 23 March, 1571-*2*, 14 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 74).

Page 46. *Aston Clinton.* P.—Thomas Barington of Hatfielde Brodeok, co. Essex, esq., etc. Presented 5 Oct., 13 Eliz. [A.D. 1571]. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 2).

Page 46. *Saunderton.* P.—Ralph Lee of Saunderton, esq., *p.j.* Presented 20 Sept., 1572. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 52).

Page 46. *Aylesbury.* P.—Thomas Lee of Alisburie, esq., by reason of a lease or grant made to him for a term of years by John Chandeler, S.T.B., rector and prebendary of Alisburie. Vac. by depriv. Presented at Ailsburie, 2 Feb., 1572-*3*. Seal [*indecipherable*]. (*P.D.*, 1573, no. 21).

Page 47. *Ludgershall.* P.—Thomas Reade of Lurgesall, gent. Presented 7 Dec., 1573, 16 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1573, no. 17).

Page 48. *Stoke Hammond.* P.—William Langforde by reason of a grant made to John Bellie, LL.D., and his executors, etc., and by the said John assigned to the said William and his heirs, etc., for this turn. Presented at Buckden, 10 April, 16 Eliz. [A.D. 1574]. Seal with device. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 55).

Page 48. *Great Linford.* P.—Christopher Throughton of Great Linford, gent. Presented 1 April, 1574, 16 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 38).

Page 48. *Kingsey.* Vac. by the death of Thomas Barker. P.—John Gamage of Kingsey, gent., for this turn by reason of a grant. Presented 8 Dec., 1574. Seal with device. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 37).

Page 48. *Thornborough.* P.—Adrian Stokes, esq., and the lady Anne Throckmorton, now his wife, in right of the said Anne. Presented 14 Feb., 17 Eliz., 1574-*5*. Signed 'A. Stockes' and 'A. Throkmorton.' Seal of A. Throkmorton, with the arms: quarterly of 4, first quarter, *query* 3 bars; crest: *query* a demi-lion. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 28).

Page 49. *Shabbington.* Robert Hackthroppe, M.A., presented at Shobynden 3 Nov., 1575, 17 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 54).

Page 50. *Beaconsfield.* Nicholas Taverner, cl., B.A., presented 19 April, 1576. P.—Michael Turner *alias* Farrer of Great Marlow, co. Buckingham, 'yoman,' George Hauford of Beconsfeld, tanner, and Cicily his wife, and Lawrence Hauford son and heir apparent of the said George. Vac. by death. Three seals with devices. *Endorsed*: Witnesses—Wylliam Peersonn, Henry Mayne, Thomas Kempe, Gabryel Redgman and the mark of Robert Idell. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 7).

Page 50. *East Claydon.* P.—John Morgan and Susanna his wife. Presented 11 Nov., 17 Eliz. [A.D. 1575]. Seal of John Morgan, with the

crest: on a mount an oak tree against it a wolf passant (Morgan). Another seal [*indecipherable*]. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 14).

Page 50. *Ludgershall.* William Knighte, cl., a man well known to the parishioners of Ludgarsale, and recommended by them on account of the goodness of his character and life. Presented 11 Dec., 1575. Witnesses—William Place, George Scudamoure and Thomas Shurley. Seal with initials 'T.R.' and device. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 31).

Page 51. *Haversham.* P.—Thomas Lucy of Charlecot, co. Warwick, knt. Presented at Charlecot, 5 June, 1577, 19 Eliz. Seal of arms: three luces haurient (Lucy). (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 37).

Page 51. *Shabbington.* P.—Thomas Tipping. Presented 6 Nov., 1577. Witnesses—Goerg Typping, Richard Davisson, Thomas Gargey . . . . and others. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 63).

Page 51. *Caversfield.* P.—William Alcocke of Caversfield, gent. Presented 4 Dec., 20 Eliz. [A.D. 1577]. Seal with initials 'R.B.' (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 21).

Page 52. *Stantonbury.* P.—Avice Lee of Pithethorne, co. Buckingham, gentlewoman and widow. Vac. by depriv. Presented 25 Aug., 1578. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 55).

Page 52. *Westbury.* Richard Maior, cl., presented 29 July, 1579. P.—John Wellisborne, esq., of Fulwel in the parish of Mixbury, co. Oxford. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 43).

Page 52. *Little Brickhill.* Thomas Lewes *alias* Goghe, cl., presented 10 Oct., 1579. Witness—John Incent, registrar. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 18).

Page 52. *Mursley.* P.—John Fortescue of Saldwin, co. Buckingham, esq. Presented 9 Sept., 1580. Seal with crest: a heraldic tiger passant (Fortescue). (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 27).

Page 52. *Shalstone.* P.—Edward Purefey, son and heir apparent of William Purefey of Hollingborne, co. Kent, esq. Presented 9 Dec., 1580, 23 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 3).

Page 53. *East Claydon.* P.—the queen by reason of the minority of John Love, esq. Presented at Westminster 19 Jan., 23 Eliz. [A.D. 1580-*1*]. (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 6).

Page 53. *Dachet.* P.—the queen by lapse. Presented at Westminster, 19 Nov., 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1579]. *Endorsed*: Expedited 4 March, 1580-*1*. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 78).

Page 53. *Dorney.* Jasper Frevill, cl., B.A., presented 28 Feb., 23 Eliz. [A.D. 1580-*1*]. Vac. by death. P.—William Garrard, esq. Broken seal of arms. (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 1).

Page 53. *Chicheley.* P.—the queen by reason of the minority and wardship of Anthony Chester, son and heir of Judith Chester, deceased, late wife of William Chester, esq., whose lands and tenements belong to the queen in wardship. Presented 16 Dec., 24 Eliz. [A.D. 1581]. Under seal of the court of wards and liveries. Witness—William, lord of Burghley, K.G., high treasurer. Examined by Bossevile, clerk of the wards. (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 20).

Page 53. *Great and Little Kimble.* P.—Griffin Hampden of Great Hampden, co. Buckingham, esq. Presented at Great Hampden, 25 March, 24 Eliz. [A.D. 1582]. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 62).

Page 53. *Caversfield.* P.—William Alcocke of Charlton-on-Otmore in the diocese of Oxford, gent., by reason of a letting to farm or lease of the whole manor of Caversfyld for a term of years unexpired made to the said William and his heirs, etc., by Thomas Moyle, gent., the original patron. Presented 17 April, 1582. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 69).

Page 54. *Turville.* P.—Sir Henry Nevill of Greenland, co. Buckingham, knt., and Dame Elizabeth his wife, in her right. Presented 12 April, 24 Eliz. [A.D. 1582]. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 34).

Page 54. *Waddesdon.* John Purefey, M.A., presented 5 June, 1582, 24 Eliz., to the third part or portion of the rectory of Waddesden, commonly called 'the rectory in the grene,' vac. by the resig. of Master Thomas Thorneton. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 35).

Page 54. *Lillingstone Dayrell.* P.—Paul Dayrell of Lillinston Dayrell, esq. Presented 14 June, 1582. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 59).

Page 54. *Broughton.* P.—Thomas Duncombe of Great Brickhill, co. Buckingham, gent. Presented 28 Aug., 1582. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 25).

Page 54. *Medmenham.* Presented at Medmenham, 21 Dec., 25 Eliz. [A.D. 1582]. Witnesses—Henry Freeman, Walter Clarke, Christopher East, W. Longwell. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 61).

Page 54. *Haddenham.* P.—Richard Holiman, junior, of Cuddington, co. Buckingham, yeoman. Presented 3 Dec., 25 Eliz., 1582. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 30).

Page 54. *Horley with Hornton.* P.—Henry Seymour of Horley. Presented the last day of Feb., 25 Eliz. [A.D. 1582-3]. Witnesses—George Knighte, William Knyght, Richard Tai . . . (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 9).

Page 54. *Fawley.* P.—John Alford of Falleigh, esq. Presented 9 Aug., 1583. (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 54).

Page 55. *Dorney.* P.—William Garrard, esq. Presented . . Nov., 25 Eliz., 1583. Seal of arms: on a fess a lion passant (Garrard). (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 14).

ARCHDEACONRY OF BEDFORD.

Page 56. *Little Barford* (Barkford). P.—Edmund Fetiplace, gent., son and heir of William Fetiplace, late of Swinebroke, co. Oxford, esq., deceased. Presented 2 March, 13 Eliz., 1570-1. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 71).

Page 56. *Hulcote.* P.—Richard Charnock of Hulcote, esq. Presented 18 May, 14 Eliz., 1572. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 31).

Page 56. *Tingrith.* P.—Henry lord Cheney of Toddington. Presented 11 June, 14 Eliz. [A.D. 1572]. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 70).

Page 56. *Little Staughton.* Master Thomas Noke, S.T.B., domestic chaplain to the bishop of Lincoln, presented 9 July, 14 Eliz., 1572; vac. by depriv. by virtue of the act of parliament of 13 Eliz. P.—Henry Marborowe, gent., for this turn by a grant of the next advowson. Witness—R. Bond, public notary. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 64).

Page 56. *Tingrith.* Nicholas Eccleton, cl., presented 30 Oct., 14 Eliz. [A.D. 1572]. P.—Henry Cheney, knt., lord Cheney of Toddington. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 71).

Page 57. *Tilsworth.* P.—Gabriel Fowler of Tyllesworthe, esq. Presented 22 May, 15 Eliz., 1573. (*P.D.*, 1573, no. 41).

Page 58. *Goldington.* P.—William Broke, lord Cobham, warden of the Cinque Ports. Presented 6 Oct., 16 Eliz. [A.D. 1574]. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 27).

Page 58. *Chalgrave.* P.—Thomas Impie of Hedine, co. Bedford, 'yeman.' Presented 7 May, 1574. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 20).

Page 58. *Potton.* P.—Rowland Leitton of Knebworth, co. Hertford, esq. Presented 15 March, 16 Eliz. [A.D. 1573-*4*]. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 49).

Page 59. *Pulloxhill.* P.—John Page of Wimley-green within the parish of Harrow-on-the-Hill, co. Middlesex. Presented 4 Feb., 1573-*4*, 16 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 47).

Page 59. *Upper Stondon.* P.—George Rotheram of Someris *(sic)*, co. Bedford, esq. Presented 17 Sept., 16 Eliz. [A.D. 1574]. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 56).

Page 59. *Tilsworth.* Presented 6 Oct., [*no year given*]. Expedited at Buckden, the last day of February, 1574-*5*. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 29).

Page 60. *Clifton.* P.—By a grant of next advowson. Presented 11 May, 1575. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 15).

Page 60. *Carlton.* Presented 9 Aug., 1575, 17 Eliz. Witnesses—Thomas B . . . . , Geord' Sebroke (*mark*), William Allen (*mark*), William Wigginton (*mark*). (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 10).

Page 60. *Houghton Conquest.* P.—Richard Conqueste of Howghton, esq. Presented at Houghton, 19 Oct., 18 Eliz., 1576. Expedited 22 Oct., 1576. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 29).

Page 61. *Tingrith.* P.—Henry Cheyne, knt., lord Cheyne of Tooddington. Presented 1 Jan., 19 Eliz. [A.D. 1576-*7*]. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 13).

Page 61. *Wilden.* Vac. by the death of Sir George Nashe. P.—Thomas Rolte of Bolnehurste, co. Bedford, yeoman. Presented 20 April, 1577. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 65).

Page 61. *Risely.* Presented at Ingatestone, 29 Aug., 20 Eliz. [A.D. 1578]. *Endorsed:* Expedited 11 Sept., 1578. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 48).

Page 61. *Hulcote.* P.—Richard Charnock of Holcott, esq. Presented 11 Oct., 20 Eliz. [A.D. 1578]. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 31).

Page 62. *Cranfield.* William Absolon, M.A., one of the chaplains in

ordinary to the queen, presented at Westminster, 27 Jan., 21 Eliz. [A.D. 1578-*9*]. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 8).

Page 62. *Wilden.* P.—Thomas Rolte of Bolnehurste, co. Bedford, 'yoman.' Presented 30 March, 21 Eliz. [A.D. 1579]. *Endorsed:* Expedited 26 June, 1578 *(sic).* (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 41).

Page 62. *Willington.* P.—John Spenser of Newenham, co. Bedford, esq., by reason of a grant (see page 253). Presented 15 Oct., 21 Eliz., 1579. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 48).

Page 62. *Cople.* Roger Hodgeson, cl., presented 1 Dec., 22 Eliz., 1579. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 29).

Page 63. *Segenhoe.* Presented 28 Feb., 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1579-*80*], to the vicarage of Segenhoe.[1] *Endorsed:* Expedited 29 March, 1580. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 6).

Page 63. *Southill.* John Abbys, B.A., presented at Westminster, 12 Aug., 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1580]. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 54).

Page 63. *Wootton.* P.—Richard Scooley of Cawdwell, co. Bedford, gent., and Amie his wife, in right of the said Amie. Presented 6 Sept., 23 Eliz. [A.D. 1581]. (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 29).

Page 63. *Aspley Guise.* P.—Nicholas Luke of Copull, co. Bedford. Presented 8 June, 1582, 24 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 44).

Page 63. *Eyworth.* Robert Darnell, deacon, presented 22 June, 24 Eliz., 1582. P.—Edward Wilson of Walkerne, co. Hertford, gent. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 20).

Page 63. *Chalgrave.* P.—Nicholas Potts of Chalgrave, esq. Presented 4 Sept., 1582, 24 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 22).

Page 63. *Clophill.* P.—Richard Charnock of Holcott, co. Bedford, esq. Presented 25 Oct., 24 Eliz. [A.D. 1582]. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 38).

ARCHDEACONRY OF HUNTINGDON.

Page 65. *Hemel-Hempstead, co. Hertford.* Presented 2 . . Oct., 1571, 13 Eliz. Witness—John Incent, registrar. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 28).

Page 65. *Molesworth, co. Huntingdon.* P.—George Moreton of Boughton Mallarde, co. Kent, gent. Presented 18 Nov., 1571, 14 Eliz. Seal of arms. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 43).

Page 66. *Stibbington, co. Huntingdon.* P.—Adam Smithe of Wallneseforde, co. Northampton, gent. Presented at Wallneseforde, 20 April, 1572. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 61).

Page 66. *Therfield, co. Hertford.* Reserving to the patrons and their successors an annual pension of 53*s.* 4*d.* issuing out of the rectory. Presented in the chapter-house of St. Paul's, 18 June, 1572, 14 Eliz. Witness—John Incent, registrar. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 66).

---

[1] There is no mention of Ridgemont in the *P.D.* (see page 63).

Page 66. *Folksworth, co. Huntingdon.* P.—Edward Montagew of Bowghton, co. Northampton, knt. Presented 7 March, 1572-*3*, 15 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1573, no. 25).

Page 66. *Throcking, co. Hertford.* P.—William Hide, senior, of Sundon, co. Hertford, esq., *p.j.* Presented 9 May, 15 Eliz. [A.D. 1573]. Witnesses—Richard Turner, William Clere. (*P.D.*, 1573, no. 29).

Page 67. *Radwell, co. Hertford.* P.—William Plomer, gent., by a grant for a term of years made to him by Ralph Rowlett, knt. Presented 10 March, 14 Eliz. [A.D. 1571-*2*]. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 46).

Page 67. *Broughton, co. Huntingdon.* P.—Thomas Yonge of Abbots Rypton, co. Huntingdon, 'yoman,' by reason of a grant of the next advowson (see page 254). Presented 23 April, 1574. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 16).

Page 67. *Cottered, co. Hertford.* P.—Thomas Hudson of Mortlake, co. Surrey, gent., by a grant of the next advowson made by Humphrey Stafford, knt., to Anthony Burton, junior, of South Lufnam, co. Rutland, gent., and his heirs, etc., and transferred by Anthony to Thomas. Presented 3 N[ov.], [1]6 Eliz. [A.D. 1574]. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 75).

Page 67. *Offord Cluny, co. Huntingdon.* Vac. by the death of William Fluytt. Presented 4 Oct., 1574. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 45).

Page 68. *Catworth, co. Huntingdon.* P.—Richard Tremyll of Forvye [*or* Fortye], co. Bedford, gent. (see page 253). Presented 19 Jan., 17 Eliz. [A.D. 1574-*5*]. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 20).

Page 68. *Welwyn, co. Hertford.* P.—John Michell of Codicot, co. Hertford, 'yoman,' William Plomer of Arlesey, co. Bedford, gent., and Edward Wren of Welwyn, 'yoman,' by reason of a grant of the next advowson, dated 11 May, 12 Eliz. [A.D. 1570], made to them and their heirs and assigns by Thomas Wilshere, late of Welwyn, 'yoman,' deceased. Presented 3 May, 17 Eliz. [A.D. 1575]. (*P.D.*, 1575, no. 39).

Page 69. *Denton, co. Huntingdon.* P.—Thomas Cotton of Connington, co. Huntingdon, esq. Presented 31 May, 20 Eliz., 1578. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 11).

Page 70. *Keyston, co. Huntingdon.* William Bate, M.A., of Trinity College, Cambridge, presented 8 Dec., 21 Eliz. [A.D. 1578]. P.—Henry Clifford of Keyston, esq. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 38).

Page 70. *Hertford, St. Andrew and St. Michael.* Vac. by the resig. of George[1] Boston. Presented at the palace of Westminster under seal of the duchy of Lancaster, 26 Jan., 21 Eliz. [A.D. 1579]. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 6).

Page 70. *Throcking, co. Hertford.* P.—George Fyshe of Sowthehill, co. Bedford, esq., for this turn by reason of a grant or lease for a term of years unexpired. Presented 7 July, 1579. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 51).

Page 70. *Water Newton, co. Huntingdon.* P.—Christopher Smyth of Water Newton, gent. Presented 10 May, 1580. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 13).

---

[1] *A.B.* (page 70) is in error in reading 'John Boston,' cp. page 65.

Page 70. *Little Gidding, co. Huntingdon.* Revoking the former presentation of Walter Byckles. Presented at Westminster, 20 June, 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1580]. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 33).

Page 71. *Shenley, co. Hertford.* P.—Christopher Palmer, by reason of a lease or grant from Michael Pullney. Presented 16 March, 23 Eliz. [A.D. 1580-*1*]. Witnesses—Ry: Bonvyle, Thomas Morrys, Barnard G[? rene], Thomas Gould, Rychard Palmer. Seal [*indecipherable*]. (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 9).

Page 71. *Brington and Bythorn with Old Weston, co. Huntingdon.* Ambrose Dorington, M.A., presented at Weild Hall, 7 Sept., 23 Eliz. [A.D. 1581]. (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 53).

Page 72. *Southoe, co. Huntingdon.* P.—John Bawdwyn of Midlow, co. Huntingdon, esq. Presented 7 Dec., 1581. *Endorsed:* Expedited 28 Jan., 1581-*2*. (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 43).

Page 72. *Radwell, co. Hertford.* P.—John Parker of Radwell, gent., and Katherine his wife, and John Parker his son. Presented 24 Aug., 24 Eliz. [A.D. 1582]. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 48).

Page 73. *Great Gidding, co. Huntingdon.* P.—Edward Watson of Rockingham, co. Northampton, esq. Presented 29 Sept., 25 Eliz. [A.D. 1583]. (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 66).

Page 73. *Graffham, co. Huntingdon.* Presented 5 Jan., 26 Eliz. [A.D. 1584]. Witnesses—John Trendle, John Furnys, Miles Kinge. Seal with crest: a demi lion rampant, holding in the dexter paw a ring (Cromwell). (*P.D.*, 1584, no. 1).

ARCHDEACONRY OF STOW.

Page 75. *Riseholme.* Vac. by death. Presented 26 Dec., 16 Eliz., 1573. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 51).

Page 76. *Broxholme.* P.—George Mounson of North Carlton, co. Lincoln, esq., by a grant made to him by Robert Mounson, one of the justices of the queen's bench. Presented 27 June, 18 Eliz. [A.D. 1576]. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 13).

Page 76. *Kettlethorpe.* P.—John Elwis of Ascom, co. Nottingham, esq. Presented 28 Aug., 1576. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 33).

Page 77. *Burton-by-Lincoln.* Vac. by reason of the non-payment of the queen's tenths by Edward Edgeworth, cl., late incumbent. Presented 1 Oct., 21 Eliz. [A.D. 1579]. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 22).

Page 80. *Roxby.* Presented 4 Feb., 25 Eliz., 1582-*3*. Witnesses—Christopher Constable, William Langton, William Harte, George Lambart, and others. (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 8).

[END OF THE PRESENTATION DEEDS.]

CROWN PRESENTATIONS

FROM

LANSDOWNE MANUSCRIPT 443

IN THE BRITISH MUSEUM.

THE FOLLOWING NOTES SHEW WHERE LANSDOWNE MANUSCRIPT 443 ADDS TO THE PARTICULARS OF ADMISSIONS TO BENEFICES GIVEN IN THE *ACT BOOK*, ESPECIALLY IN GIVING THE NAMES OF THE PARTIES ON WHOSE PETITION THE CROWN MADE THE PRESENTATION, AND THE DATE OF PRESENTATION.

ARCHDEACONRY OF LINCOLN.

Page 5. *Whaplode.* On the petition and recommendation of Humphrey Stafforde, knt. Presented 23 Feb., 13 Eliz., 1570-*1*. (folio 192).

Page 5. *Tidd St. Mary.* On the petition and recommendation of the bishop of Peterborough. Presented 11 May, 13 Eliz., 1571. (folio 194).

Page 5. *Gayton-le-Marsh.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Deringe. Presented 4 Jan., 14 Eliz., 1571-*2*. (folio 200*d*.).

Page 7. *Ulceby.*—On the petition and recommendation of the earl of Warwick. Presented 5 Sept., 13 Eliz., 1571. (folio 196*d*.).

Page 7. *Wainfleet All Saints.* On the petition and recommendation of the mayor of the town of Boston. Presented 25 June, 14 Eliz., 1572. (folio 203).

Page 9. *Kelsey St. Mary.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Doyley. Presented 9 Feb., 15 Eliz., 1572-*3*. (folio 207*d*.).

Page 9. *Leverton, north part.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Aylemer. Presented 4 June, 15 Eliz., 1573. (folio 209*d*.).

Page 10. *Barton-on-Humber.* On the petition and recommendation of the bishop of Lincoln. Presented 21 Sept., 15 Eliz., 1573. (folio 211).

Page 10. *Gayton-le-Wold.* On the petition and recommendation of William Skypwythe, knt. Presented 5 Nov., 15 Eliz., 1573. (folio 211*d.*).

Page 10. *South Witham.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Francis Harryngton. Presented 1 Dec., 16 Eliz., 1573. (folio 214*d.*).

Page 10. *Swayfield.* On the petition and recommendation of the bishop of Peterborough. Presented 1 Dec., 16 Eliz., 1573. (folio 215).

Page 10. *Thorganby.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Hawtrye. Presented 11 Oct., 16 Eliz., 1574. (folio 220*d.*).

Page 11. *Burton Pedwardine* (Burton Hussey). On the petition and recommendation of the bishop of Peterborough. Presented 4 May, 16 Eliz., 1574. (folio 217*d.*).

Page 11. *Bratoft.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Wraye. Presented 4 May, 16 Eliz., 1574. (folio 217*d.*).

Page 11. *Braceborough.* On the petition and recommendation of the lord treasurer of England. Presented 21 June, 16 Eliz., 1574. (folio 218*d.*).

Page 12. *Beesby.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Cage. Presented 12 July, 16 Eliz., 1574. (folio 219).

Page 12. *Dalderby.* On the petition and recommendation of lord Jermyn. Presented 20 April, 16 Eliz., 1574. (folio 217).

Page 13. *Wrangle.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Elmer. Presented 19 Nov., 17 Eliz., 1574. (folio 224*d.*).

Page 13. *Ewerby* (Everbie *alias* Irbie).—On the petition and recommendation of lord Clinton. Presented 1 Dec., 16 Eliz., 1573. (folio 214*d.*).

Page 13. *Asgarby.* On the petition and recommendation of Dr. Cole. Presented 4 May, 17 Eliz., 1575. (folio 227).

Page 14. *South Elkington.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Moryson. Presented 28 Oct., 17 Eliz., 1575. (folio 230).

Page 15. *Wold-Newton.* On the petition and recommendation of Dr. Whitegitte. Presented 2 March, 18 Eliz., 1575-*6*. (folio 235*d.*).

Page 16. *Thornton Curtis.* On the petition and recommendation of the bishop of Lincoln. Presented 22 May, 18 Eliz., 1576. (folio 237).

Page 16. *Somerby-by-Bigby.* On the petition and recommendation of the bishop of Lincoln. Presented 8 Aug., 18 Eliz., 1576. (folio 239).

Page 16. *Binbrook St. Mary.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Spencer. Presented 28 Sept., 18 Eliz., 1576. (folio 240).

Page 17. *Grimsby, St. Mary.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Puckering. Presented 6 Aug., 18 Eliz., 1576. (folio 239).

Page 17. *Saxby-by-Humber.* On the petition and recommendation of the archbishop of Canterbury. Presented 18 Dec., 19 Eliz., 1576. (folio 245).

Page 18. *Laceby.* On the petition and recommendation of the bishop of Worcester. Presented 29 April, 19 Eliz., 1577. (folio 247*d.*).

Page 19. *Barkston.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Alvey, by lapse. Presented 24 Nov., 17 Eliz., 1574. (folio 224*d.*).

Page 19. *Boultham.* On the petition and recommendation of Sir [*blank*] Wraye. Presented 10 May, 17 Eliz., 1575. (folio 227*d.*).

Page 19. *Addlethorpe.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Hardewicke. Presented 3 April, 19 Eliz., 1577. (folio 246*d.*).

Page 19. *Kirkby Green.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Carre. Presented 2 May, 19 Eliz., 1577. (folio 247*d.*).

Page 19. *Edlington.* On the petition and recommendation of the dean of St. Paul's, London. Presented 6 May, 19 Eliz., 1577. (folio 247*d.*).

Page 20. *Heckington.* On the petition and recommendation of the mayor and aldermen of Boston. Presented 26 Aug., 19 Eliz., 1577. (folio 249*d.*).

Page 20. *West Allington.* On the petition and recommendation of the earl of Lincoln. Presented 30 Sept., 19 Eliz., 1577. (folio 250).

Page 21. *Edlington.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Gedney. Presented 4 April, 20 Eliz., 1578. (folio 255*d.*).

Page 21. *Baston.* On the petition and recommendation of Thomas Cicyll, knt. Presented 23 May, 20 Eliz., 1578. (folio 256*d.*).

Page 21. *Burgh-upon-Bain.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Hennage. Presented 2 June, 20 Eliz., 1578. (folio 256*d.*).

Page 21. *Waddingworth.* On the petition and recommendation of the master and fellows of Pembroke Hall, Cambridge. Presented 14 June, 20 Eliz., 1578. (folio 257).

Page 21. *Aubourn.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Garthe. Presented 7 July, 20 Eliz., 1578. (folio 258).

Page 22. *Calkwell.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Francis Gavarra. Presented 6 Aug., 20 Eliz., 1578. (folio 258*d.*).

Page 22. *Leverton, north part.* On the petition and recommendation of John Brokett, knt. Presented 29 Sept., 20 Eliz., 1578. (folio 259).

Page 22. *Burton Pedwardine* (Burton Hussey). On the petition and recommendation of the bishop of Lincoln. Presented 20 Nov., 21 Eliz. 1578. (folio 262*d.*).

Page 22. *Sedgebroke, mediety.* On the petition and recommendation of the earl of Rutland. Presented 20 Nov., 21 Eliz., 1578. (folio 262*d.*).

Page 23. *West Allington.* On the petition and recommendation of the bishop of London. Presented 11 Feb., 21 Eliz., 1578-*9*. (folio 264).

Page 25. *Horncastle.* Vac. by lapse. Presented 5 Nov., 21 Eliz., 1579. (folio 271).

Page 30. *Kirmond-le-Mire.* Vac. by lapse. Presented 26 May, 24 Eliz., 1582. (folio 314*d.*).

Page 33. *Skillington.* Vac. by lapse. Presented 30 May, 24 Eliz., 1582. (folio 315).

ARCHDEACONRY OF LEICESTER.

Page 35. *Barkston.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Markeham. Presented 14 Dec., 14 Eliz., 1571. (folio 200).

Page 35. *Ashby Parva.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Purefey. Vac. by resig. Presented 9 Sept., 14 Eliz., 1572. (folio 203*d.*).

Page 36. *Leicester, St. Martin.* On the petition and recommendation of the earl of Huntingdon. Presented 7 Nov., 15 Eliz., 1573. (folio 211*d.*).

Page 36. *Eastwell.* On the petition and recommendation of lord Graye. Presented 9 Dec., 16 Eliz., 1573. (folio 212).

Page 36. *Burrow-on-the-Hill* (Borowe). On the petition and recommendation of lord Cheyney. Presented 17 June, 16 Eliz., 1574. (folio 218*d.*).

Page 37. *Barkston.* On the petition and recommendation of Dr. Kennall. Presented 16 July, 16 Eliz., 1574. (folio 219).

Page 37. *Sharnford.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Goodyeare. Presented 13 Feb., 17 Eliz., 1574-*5*. (folio 225*d.*).

Page 38. *Buckminster.* On the petition and recommendation of James Harrington, knt. Presented 20 July, 17 Eliz., 1575. (folio 229).

Page 38. *Humberstone.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Beamonte. Presented 9 Feb., 18 Eliz., 1575-*6*. (folio 234*d.*).

Page 38. *Saddington.* By free gift of the lord keeper. Presented 13 Feb., 18 Eliz., 1575-*6*. (folio 235).

Page 38. *Harston.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Drante. Vac. by lapse. Presented 13 June, 18 Eliz., 1576. (folio 237*d.*).

Page 39. *Orton-on-the-Hill* (Overton under Arden). On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Neweporte. Presented 8 Nov., 18 Eliz., 1576. (folio 240*d.*)

Page 39. *Ratcliffe-on-the-Wreake.* On the petition and recommendation of Dr. Elmere. Presented 15 Feb., 19 Eliz., 1576-*7*. (folio 245*d.*).

Page 39. *Great Wigston.* On the petition and recommendation of George Turpyn, knt. Presented 26 Aug., 19 Eliz., 1577. (folio 249*d.*).

Page 40. *Welham.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Stokes. Presented 3 Jan., 20 Eliz., 1577-*8*. (folio 253*d.*).

Page 40. *Walton-on-the-Wolds.* On the petition and recommendation of the bishop of London. Vac. by resig. Presented 13 Jan., 20 Eliz., 1577-*8*. (folio 253*d.*).

Page 40. *Melton Mowbray.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Stokes. Presented 1 Feb., 20 Eliz., 1577-*8*. (folio 254).

Page 40. *South Kilworth.* On the petition and recommendation of the lord treasurer of England. Presented 28 March, 20 Eliz., 1578. (folio 255).

Page 40. *Wymondham.* On the petition and recommendation of Walter Myldemey, knt. Presented 13 May, 20 Eliz., 1578. (folio 259*d.*).

Page 41. *Leicester, St. Martin.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Stookes. Presented 11 July, 20 Eliz., 1578. (folio 258).

Page 41. *Muston.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Pynner. Presented 18 July, 20 Eliz., 1578. (folio 258*d.*).

ARCHDEACONRY OF BUCKINGHAM.

Page 46. *Chesham Leicester.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Daye of Eaton. Presented 3 Nov., 12 Eliz., 1570. (folio 187).

Page 47. *Wexham.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Gode. Presented 16 April, 15 Eliz., 1573. (folio 208).

Page 47. *Astwood.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Wiburne. Presented 21 Aug., 15 Eliz., 1573. (folio 210*d.*).

Page 47. *Radnage.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Hawtrey. Presented 25 Aug., 15 Eliz., 1573. (folio 210*d.*).

Page 47. *Padbury.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Asshefylde. Presented 13 Oct., 15 Eliz., 1573. (folio 211).

Page 47. *Willen.* On the petition ond recommendation of lord Cheyne. Presented 20 Nov., 16 Eliz., 1573. (folio 214*d.*).

Page 48. *Astwood.* On the petition and recommendation of lord Mordante. Presented 21 June, 16 Eliz., 1574. (folio 218*d.*).

Page 48. *Whitchurch.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Raynesforde. Presented 29 Oct., 16 Eliz., 1574. (folio 221).

Page 48. *Newport Pagnell.* On the petition and recommendation of Dr. Humfrey. Presented 31 Jan., 17 Eliz., 1574-*5*. (folio 225*d.*).

Page 49. *Pitchcott.* On the petition and recommendation of the recorder of London. Vac. by lapse. Presented 25 Oct., 16 Eliz., 1574. (folio 221).

Page 49. *Little Woolstone.* On the petition and recommendation of the bishop of Peterborough. Presented 1 April, 17 Eliz., 1575. (folio 226*d.*).

Page 49 (third entry). *Oving.* On the petition and recommendation of the dean of St. Paul's, London. Presented 2 May, 17 Eliz., 1575. (folio 227).

Page 49. *Little Brickhill.* On the petition and recommendation of Dr. Humfrey. Presented 2 Sept., 17 Eliz., 1575. (folio 229*d.*).

Page 49. *Westbury.* On the petition and recommendation of the bishop of Peterborough. Presented 27 Sept., 17 Eliz., 1575. (folio 229*d.*).

Page 49. *Wendover.* On the petition and recommendation of the bishop of Lincoln. Presented 11 Feb., 18 Eliz., 1575-*6*. (folio 234*d*.).

Page 49 (last entry). *Oving.* On the petition and recommendation of Dr. Mathewe. Presented 11 Feb., 18 Eliz., 1575-*6*. (folio 234*d*.).

Page 50. *Whitchurch.* On the petition and recommendation of James Marvin, knt. Presented 10 May, 18 Eliz., 1576. (folio 236*d*.).

Page 50. *Tingewick.* On the petition and recommendation of Dr. Cole. Presented 12 Nov., 18 Eliz., 1576. (folio 241).

Page 50. *Ravenstone.* On the petition and recommendation of lord Vause. Presented 12 April, 19 Eliz., 1577. (folio 247).

Page 51. *Bradwell.* On the petition and recommendation of the chancellor of the bishop of Lincoln. Presented 4 April, 20 Eliz., 1578. (folio 255*d*.).

Page 52. *Olney.* On the petition and recommendation of lord Mordante. Presented 20 Nov., 21 Eliz., 1578. (folio 262*d*.).

Page 52. *Swanbourne.* On the petition and recommendation of lord Graye. Presented 16 Feb., 21 Eliz., 1578-*9*. (folio 264).

ARCHDEACONRY OF BEDFORD.

Page 56. *Henlow.* On the petition and recommendation of the chancellor of the bishop of Peterborough. Presented 12 Feb., 13 Eliz., 1570-*1*. (folio 191*d*.).

Page 56. *Risely.* On the petition and recommendation of Lord Gray. Presented 30 March, 13 Eliz., 1571. (folio 192*d*.).

Page 56. *Dunton.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Garthe. Presented 23 May, 14 Eliz., 1572. (folio 202*d*.).

Page 57. *Bedford, Martin St. Peter.* On the petition and recommendation of the Mayor of Bedford. Presented 18 Oct., 14 Eliz., 1572. (folio 204).

Page 57 (fourth entry). *Milton Bryant.* On the petition and recommendation of Dr. Humfrey. Presented 28 Oct., 14 Eliz., 1572. (folio 204).

Page 57. *Bedford, St. Cuthbert.* On the petition and recommendation of the bishop of Lincoln. Presented 29 Oct., 14 Eliz., 1572. (folio 204).

Page 57. *Milton Ernest* (Milton Harneys). On the petition and recommendation of the commissary of Bedford. Presented 19 Dec., 15 Eliz., 1572. (folio 207).

Page 57. *Sharnbrook.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Deringe. Presented 19 Feb., 15 Eliz., 1572-*3*. (folio 208).

Page 57. *Tilbrook.* On the petition and recommendation of Dr. Witegifte. Presented 13 April, 15 Eliz., 1573. (folio 208).

Page 57. *Gravenhurst.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Chapman, commissary. Presented 20 April, 15 Eliz., 1573. (folio 208*d.*).

Page 57. (third entry from bottom). *Milton Bryant.* On the petition and recommendation of Christopher Browne, knt. Presented 8 May, 15 Eliz., 1573. (folio 209).

Page 57. *Stevington.* On the petition and recommendation of lord Cheney. Presented 17 July, 15 Eliz., 1573. (folio 210).

Page 58. *Henlow.* On the petition and recommendation of the dean of St. Paul's, London. Presented 18 Dec., 16 Eliz., 1573. (folio 215).

Page 59. *Milton Ernest* (Mylton Harneys). On the petition and recommendation of Dr. [*blank*] Mathewe. Presented 22 May, 16 Eliz., 1574. (folio 218).

Page 59. *Harlington.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Norton. Presented 18 Oct., 16 Eliz., 1574. (folio 221).

Page 59. *Ampthill.* On the petition and recommendation of lord Cheyney. Presented 29 Oct., 16 Eliz., 1574. (folio 221).

Page 60. *Milton Ernest* (Milton Harneys). On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Dive. Presented 26 July, 18 Eliz., 1576. (folio 238*d.*).

Page 61. *Bedford, Martin St. Peter.* On the petition and recommendation of the mayor of Bedford. Presented 8 June, 16 Eliz., 1574. (folio 218).

Page 61. *Wrestlingworth.* On the petition and recommendation of the bishop of Lincoln. Presented 14 Dec., 19 Eliz., 1576. (folio 245).

Page 61. *Milton Bryant.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Nudigate. Presented 9 April, 19 Eliz., 1577. (folio 247).

Page 61. *Sharnbrook.* On the petition and recommendation of James Croftes, knt. Presented 4 Feb., 20 Eliz., 1577-*8*. (folio 254*d.*).

Page 61. *Risely.* On the petition and recommendation of James Dyer, knt. Presented 29 Aug., 20 Eliz., 1578. (folio 259).

Page 62 (third entry). *Salford.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Smythe. Presented 7 Feb., 21 Eliz., 1578-*9*. (folio 263*d.*).

ARCHDEACONRY OF HUNTINGDON.

Page 65. *Stanground and Farcett, co. Huntingdon.* On the petition and recommendation of Walter Myldemaye, knt. Presented 26 Feb., 13 Eliz., 1570-*1*. (folio 192).

Page 65. *Little Berkhamsted, co. Hertford.* On the petition and recomendation of Mr. Dennye. Presented 16 July, 13 Eliz., 1571. (folio 196).

Page 66. *Yaxley, co. Huntingdon.* On the petition and recommendation of the bishop of Lincoln. Presented 6 Oct., 12 Eliz., 1570. (folio 186*d.*).

Page 67. *Stanground and Farcett, co. Huntingdon.* On the petition and recommendation of Dr. Perne and others. Presented 27 Jan., 15 Eliz., 1572-*3*. (folio 207*d.*).

Page 67. *Little Gaddesden, co. Hertford.* On the petition and recommendation of Mr. Weste, one of the six clerks. Presented 12 June, 15 Eliz., 1573. (folio 209).

Page 67. *St. Neots, co. Huntingdon.* On the petition and recommendation of the bishop of Lincoln. Presented 20 Nov., 16 Eliz., 1573. (folio 214*d.*).

Page 67. *King's Langley, co. Hertford.* On the petition and recommendation of the earl of Bedford. Vac. by resig. Presented 23 Feb., 16 Eliz., 1573-*4*. (folio 216*d.*).

Page 67. *Yaxley, co. Huntingdon.* On the petition and recommendation of Dr. Whytegyfte. Presented 23 April, 16 Eliz., 1574. (folio 217).

Page 67. *Stapleford* (Stabulforth), *co. Hertford.* On the petition and recommendation of John Butler, knt. Presented 15 Oct., 16 Eliz., 1574. (folio 220*d.*).

Page 68. *Aspenden* (Aspiden), *co. Hertford.* On the petition and recommendation of the chancellor of the duchy of Lancaster. Presented 14 May, 17 Eliz., 1575. (folio 227*d.*).

Page 68. *Wallington, co. Hertford.* On the petition and recommendation of the bishop of Lincoln. Presented 20 Sept., 18 Eliz., 1576. (folio 240).

[End of the CROWN PRESENTATIONS.]

INSTITUTION BONDS.

Bond of Thomas Lowndes,[1] vicar of Swanborne, co. Buckingham, to the bishop of Lincoln, for 100*l.*, the condition being that the said Thomas shall within one twelvemonth nexte cominge after the date heareof diligentlie reade and studie all the Sermons conteyned in Bullinger his decades from the ende of the thirde Sermone of the first decade to the beginninge of the fifte Sermone of the thirde decade, and from the beginninge of the fifte Sermone of the fifte decade, even to the full ende of the same saide fifte decade, in suche maner and sorte, that not only he shall then have breeffely noted and written oute in some paper booke, all the principall matters in the saide Sermons declared with theire prooffes, in order as they are there expressed, but also shall so have instructed himself thereby, that beinge asked of those said matters he shall then be able withoute the booke redelie to answere of them and in them, justlie fullie & trulie: And also that either he . . . at the ende of eche half yeare of this saide twelvemonethe . . . . shall and doe come and offer himself to the abovenamed . . . . Busshop of Lincoln or his successors, to be examined for the performance of thease premisses accordinge to theire true meaninge and intent: Or els (finally) that he the said Thomas (not so offeringe himself for his triall hearein, and not beinge founde by the saide Reuerende Father or his successors at eche suche time of triall, to have don and fulfilled altogether as is before conditioned hearein, answerable to the time that shall be past at eche suche Examinacõn) shall then geve and resigne up vnto the saide Reuerend Father or to his successors that his saide vicarage whereunto (with thease condicions) he was and is admitted and instituted, vpon the daie of the date heareof, etc. Dated 5 March, 21 Eliz. [A.D. 1578-9]. (*I.B.*, 1579, no. 2).

Bond of Elias Coldwell,[2] rector of Throckinge *alias* Rockinge, co. Hertford, to the bishop of Lincoln, for 100*l.*, the condition being that the said Elias shall betwixt this and the first day of November next followinge the date heareof delyver to the above-named Bushopp of Lincoln one License to preache which he the sayde Elias saith he hath under the seale of my Lorde the Archbushopp his grace of Canterburie, and then do stande to the approbacõn of the saide Busshop of Lincoln whether he the sayde Elyas shall have it againe yea or no. And furthermore that the saide Elyas do so studie Bullinger his decads and the holie bible that he be hable within one twelve moneth next following to render accompt of the principall matter therin conteyned which he shall resort to do to the saide Reuerende Father twise everie yeare duringe [his] beinge parson as beforesaide, etc. Dated 29 July, 21 Eliz. [A.D. 1579]. (*I.B.*, 1579, no. 3).

---

[1] See page 52.
[2] See page 70.

Bond of Richard Maior,[1] cl., vicar of Westbury, co. Buckingham, to the bishop of Lincoln, for 20*l.*, the condition being that Richard shall so study Bullinger's Decades within the next year, that he be hable to render an accompte of the chief principles of the christian religion therein contained, and shall personallie appeare before the bishop at two several times within the yeare to shew his diligence and profiting therein, etc. Dated 7 Aug., 21 Eliz. [A.D. 1579]. (*I.B.*, 1579, no. 4).

Bond of Thomas Lewis[1] *alias* Ghoghe, cl., vicar of Little Brickhill, co. Buckingham, to the bishop of Lincoln, for 20*l.*, the condition being that Thomas shall resign the said vicarage at the appoyntment of the bishop upon his not profiting in the latin tonge according to the bishop's likinge, which he the said Thomas shall come to know once everie yere after the date hereof. Dated 9 Nov., 21 Eliz., 1579. (*I.B.*, 1579, no. 5).

Bond of Robert Forrest of Morborne, co. Huntingdon, gent., to the bishop of Lincoln, for 100*l.*, the condition being that the said Robert Forrest, who sayeth Robert Townesende, cl., to be at the day of the date hereof possessed of the parsonage of Morborne, shall indemnify the bishop and his officers against any person whom the bishop shall refuse to admit to the said parsonage during the lifetime of the said Roberte Townesende. Dated 9 Feb., 24 Eliz. [A.D. 1581-2]. (*I.B.*, 1582, no. 1).

Bond of John Thackerow,[2] cl., rector of Marton, co. Lincoln, to the bishop of Lincoln, for 10*l.*, the condition being that the said John who is now instituted to the said parsonage shall study Bullingers decades either in Latine or in Englishe in such sorte that within one whole yeere next after the date herof he be hable to render an accompt of the chief principles of Christian religion therin contained. And for the better healp of his memorie doe set downe in faire writinge bookes the same chief and principall pointes of religion. And twice within the tweluemoneth, that is to saie at eche half yeeres ende, for the self same ende and purpose do bringe and exhibite his noates so taken before the Reuerend father beforenamed to shewe his profiting therein. Dated 30 Aug., 24 Eliz. [A.D. 1582]. (*I.B.*, 1582, no. 2).

Bonds given to the Bishop by several clerks upon their admission to benefices, indemnifying the Bishop and his officers in respect of loss arising from their several institutions or inductions, and covenanting to resign their several benefices if enjoined by the Bishop or his vicar-general so to do in the event of any suit, etc., being instituted concerning right of patronage in respect of their several admissions.

Bond of John Bussey,[3] cl., rector of Ayott St. Peter, co. Hertford, for 100*l.* Dated 25 July, 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1580]. (*I.B.*, 1580, no. 1).

---

[1] See page 52.
[2] See page 30.
[3] See page 71.

Bond of Anthony Fedd,[1] cl., vicar of Stixwold, co. Lincoln, for 100*l.* Dated 4 Aug., 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1580]. (*I.B.*, 1580, no. 2).

Bond of Martin[1] Holden, cl., rector of Driby, co. Lincoln, for 100*l.* Dated 10 Aug., 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1580]. (*I.B.*, 1580, no. 3).

Bond of William Smith,[3] cl., rector of Mursley, co. Buckingham, for 100*l.* Dated 11 Sept., 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1580]. (*I.B.*, 1580, no. 5).

Bond of James Twiste,[1] cl., vicar of Hainton, co. Lincoln, for 100*l.* Dated 12 Sept., 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1580]. (*I.B.*, 1580, no. 6).

Bond of Oliver Waters,[1] cl., rector of Thornton, co. Lincoln, for 100*l.* Dated 12 Sept., 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1580]. (*I.B.*, 1580, no. 13).

Bond of Richard Thornell,[2] cl., rector of Calstrope, co. Lincoln, for 100*l.* Dated [2]1 Sept., 1580. (*I.B.*, 1580, no. 4).

Bond of Gilbert Woodliff,[2] cl., vicar of Thornton-by-Horncastle, co. Lincoln, for 100*l.* Dated 27 Sept., 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1580]. (*I.B.*, 1580, no. 7).

Bond of Richard Stone,[4] cl., rector of Branfield, co. Hertford, for 100*l.* Dated 28 Sept., 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1580]. (*I.B.*, 1580, no. 8).

Bond of Robert Welbie,[5] cl., vicar of Resbie, co. Lincoln, for 100*l.* Dated 8 Oct., 22 Eliz. [A.D., 1580]. (*I.B.*, 1580, no. 9).

Bond of William Whitt,[6] cl., vicar of Ratby, co. Leicester, for 100*l.* Dated 3 Nov., 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1580]. (*I.B.*, 1580, no. 10).

Bond of Ambrose Vincent,[2] cl., vicar of Nasshington, co. Lincoln,[7] for 100*l.* Dated 3 Nov., 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1580]. (*I.B.*, 1580, no. 11).

Bond of William Binckes,[6] cl., vicar of Scalford, co. Leicester, for 100*l.* Dated 16 Nov., 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1580]. (*I.B.*, 1580, no. 12).

Bond of John Todd,[8] cl., rector of Waltham, co. Lincoln, for 100*l.* Dated 14 March, 23 Eliz. [A.D. 1580-*1*]. (*I.B.*, 1581, no. 6).

Bond of Oliver Waters,[8] cl., rector of Hatcliffe, co. Lincoln, for 100*l.* Dated 15 March, 23 Eliz. [A.D. 1580-*1*]. (*I.B.*, 1581, no. 2).

Bond of William Bradley,[8] cl., rector of Lushbie, co. Lincoln, for 100*l.*, Dated 15 March, 23 Eliz. [A.D. 1580-*1*]. (*I.B.*, 1581, no. 3).

Bond of Edward Grante,[4] cl., rector of Shenley, co. Hertford, for 100*l.* Dated 16 March, 23 Eliz. [A.D. 1580-*1*]. (*I.B.*, 1581, no. 4).

---

[1] See page 26.
[2] See page 27.
[3] See page 52.
[4] See page 71.
[5] See page 78.
[6] See page 42.
[7] Nassington is in co. Northampton. It was a peculiar of Lincoln.
[8] See page 28.

Bond of Nicholas Gedney,[1] cl., vicar of Great Stewkley, co. Huntingdon, for 100*l.* Dated 19 March, 23 Eliz. [A.D. 1580-*1*]. (*I.B.*, 1581, no. 5).

Bond of William White,[2] cl., vicar of Havingdowne *alias* West Wycombe, co. Buckingham, for 200*l.* Dated 31 March, 23 Eliz. [A.D. 1581]. Witnesses —Thomas Friar, William Osballdston. (*I.B.*, 1581, no. 1).

[END OF THE INSTITUTION BONDS.]

[1] See page 71.
[2] See page 53.

RESIGNATIONS.

Public instrument recording the resignation by Thomas Thomson,[1] M.A., of his vicarage of Byllesdon, co. Leicester, read before John Smyth, public notary, and in the presence of Master Thomas Ithell, LL.D., and John Johnson, M.A. Done 8 May, 1571, in an upper chamber in the dwelling-house of the said Thomas Ithell in Jesus College, Cambridge. (*Res.*, 1571, no. 2).

Public instrument recording the resignation by William Hopkynson,[2] M.A., of his rectory of Holton-in-Beckering *alias* Holton-*cum*-Beckering, read before Robert Say of the diocese of London, public notary, and in the presence of Thomas Blackemore, public notary, and Thomas Barker, literate. Done 29 May, 13 Eliz., 1571, in the dwelling-house of Master William Saye, public notary, in 'Pater noster rewe' in the city of London. (*Res.*, 1571, no. 3).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Thomas Farfaxe, cl., of his vicarage of Thorpe-by-Wainfleet, read before Edward Sapcote of the diocese of Lincoln, public notary, in the presence of George Broke and John Sands, literates, dwelling at Lincoln. Done 29 June, 1571, in the dwelling-house of the said Edward Sapcote in the parish of St. Benedict in the city of Lincoln, esq. (*Res.*, 1571, no. 4).

Appointment by Thomas Farfax, cl., late vicar of Thorpe-by-Wainfleet of George Cockborne, Robert Bound, and George Broke, literates, jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Dated 12 Dec., 1571. (*Res.*, 1571, no. 9).

Public instrument recording the resignation by John Jones,[3] cl., of his church of St. Andrew in the town of Hertford with the chapel of St. Mary the Virgin and the rectory of St. Nicholas to the said church annexed, read before Richard Edmondes, LL.B., of the diocese of Lincoln, public notary, and in the presence of Thomas Myller, and Edward Palmer, and Sir Thomas Androwes, rector of Addington. Done 2 Aug., 13 Eliz., 1571. *Endorsed*: This resignation was exhibited 4 Dec., 1571, by [*blank*] Boston,[3] cl., who was presented to the same, and the bishop rejected him. (*Res.*, 1571, no. 5).

Public instrument recording the resignation by John Snowe,[4] of his vicarage of East Cleyden, co. Buckingham, read before John Smythe of the diocese of Hereford, public notary, and in the presence of John Marshall and John Phillippes, literates, of the dioceses of Bath and Wells respectively. Done

---

[1] See page 34.
[2] See page 5.
[3] See page 65. George Boston was instituted a few days later.
[4] See page 46.

22 Oct., 13 Eliz., 1571. *Endorsed*: Exhibited [*no date*] at Buckden, before the bishop, by William King, junior, of East Cleyden, gent., the proctor of John Snowe, and the bishop accepted it, and instituted John Richardes, cl., to the vicarage on the presentation of Simon Love. (*Signed*) R. Bond, public notary. (*Res.*, 1571, no. 6).

Appointment by Anthony Anderson,[1] minister of the Word of God, lately wishing and affecting to resign his parish church of Wemyngton, of William Fluyde, LL.B., and Thomas Marshall, jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit his resignation before the bishop. Sealed with the seal of the archdeacon of St. David's, who was present. Dated 22 Oct., 1571. (*Res.*, 1571, no. 11).

Public instrument recording the resignation of John Aelmer,[2] S.T.P., of his rectory of Nailstone, read before Thomas Tailor of the diocese of Winchester, public notary, and in the presence of George Cockes and Gregory Cockes of the diocese of Lincoln, Nathaniel Treherne of the diocese of Winchester, and Richard Stevens of the diocese of London, literates. Done 29 Nov., 14 Eliz., 1571, in the dwelling-house of the said Thomas Taylor, public notary, in the parish of St. Martin in the city of Lincoln. (*Res.*, 1571, no. 7).

Appointment by the said John Aelmer of Edward Sapcote and George Cockborne, public notaries, and George Cockes, Gregory Cockes, Simon Cockes and Robert Bond, literates, jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Dated 29 Nov., 14 Eliz., 1571. Sealed with the seal of the officiality of his official of the archdeaconry of Lincoln. (*Res.*, 1571, no. 8).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Richard Chamberleyne,[3] cl., of his vicarage of Wystowe in the archdeaconry of Leicester, read before John Gote of the diocese of Peterborough, public notary, and in the presence of William Oldershawe, William Fallowes and William Gote, literates, of the dioceses of Lincoln and Peterborough. Done 26 Feb., 1571-*2*, in a certain low parlour of the dwelling-house of the said John Gote of Newarke near the towne of Leicester. (*Res.*, 1572, no. 1).

Resignation by Henry Wattes, cl., of his vicarage of Stretley, dated 6 March, 1571-*2*. *Endorsed:* Witnesses—Abraham Hartuell, Robart Hygbyd, Michaell Emvtt. (*Res.*, 1572, no. 2).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Phillip Barker,[4] cl., of his rectory of Overton Quatermarshe *alias* Cole Overton, read before John Lounde of the diocese of Lincoln, cl., public notary, and in the presence of Thomas Yng and Robert Foster of Knyton, and Edmund Fenton of Coleoverton, gent., and Henry Vennabls of Leicester, literate, and others. Done 20 May, 1572, 14 Eliz., in the chapel of Knyton of the parish of St. Margaret's, Leicester. (*Res.*, 1572, no. 3).

---

[1] See page 56.
[2] See page 35.
[3] See page 34.
[4] See page 35, where the name is given as 'Baker.' *Comp.* reads 'Barker.'

Public instrument recording the resignation by Master Thomas Jhones,[1] cl., of his rectory of Tingreif, read before Thomas Rokitt of the diocese of Norwich, public notary, and in the presence of John Jhones, cl., and George Hix and Edward Hix, literates; and appointment of Master Abraham Hartwell, M.A., as his proctor to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 10 June, 1572, in an outer chamber of Master John Hammond, LL.D., within the house of the advocates of the Arches in the parish of St. Bennet, Powleswharfe, London. (*Res.*, 1572, no. 4).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Sir William Stafforde,[2] cl., of his rectory of St. John the Baptist in the town of Stamford, read before Peter Aclond of the diocese of Winchester, public notary, and in the presence of Geoffrey Harroppe, Edward Heynsworthe and Peter Archebirte. Done 23 July, 1572. 14 Eliz., in the dwelling-house of Geoffrey Harroppe *alias* Baker within the towne of Stamforde. (*Res.*, 1572, no. 5).

Public instrument recording the resignation by John Readhede,[2] cl., of his vicarage of Stayneton-by-Langwath, read before Thomas Harrys of the diocese of Lincoln, public notary, and in the presence of Master Thomas Randes, and Richard Whitgifte, literate. Done 20 Aug., 1572, in a certain lower parlour in the dwelling-house of the said Thomas Randes, M.A., canon of Lincoln, within the close of Lincoln. (*Res.*, 1572, no. 6).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Thomas Warde,[3] S.T.P., of his rectory of Asheby Parva in the archdeaconry of Leicester, read before John Gote of the diocese of London, public notary, and in the presence of John Cheney, cl., William Clerke, cl., and Thomas Insley, literate. Done 15 Sept., 1572, in the chancel of the church of Leyre in the said archdeaconry of Leicester. (*Res.*, 1572, no. 7).

Appointment by the above-named Thomas Warde,[3] of John Garborne, M.A., and Richard Bounde, public notary, jointly and severally, to exhibit the foregoing resignation to the bishop. Dated 4 Oct., 1572. (*Res.*, 1572, no. 8).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Master Edward Robinsone,[4] M.A., of his vicarage of Great Stoughton in the county and archdeaconry of Huntingdon, read before Kenelm Kent, public notary, and in the presence of Richard Ackeworth, gent., William Wapoole, cl., Thomas Punsabye and Edmund Cosen of Great Stoughton; and appointment of William Fluyd, LL.B., and Kenelm Kent, public notary, jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 3 Oct., 1572, 14 Eliz., in the parish church of St. Neots within the archdeaconry of Huntingdon, and in the choir or chancel of the same church. (*Res.*, 1572, no. 10).

Public instrument recording the resignation by William Walker,[5] M.A., of his rectory of Loughton in the archdeaconry of Buckingham, read before Marmaduke Clauer of the diocese of Lincoln, public notary, and in the

[1] See page 56 (*bis*).
[2] See page 7.
[3] See page 35.
[4] See page 66.
[5] See page 47.

presence of John Kinge, cl., and George Ingoldesby, laic; and appointment of Masters William Flud, LL.B., Robert Bond and [*blank*] Cockborne, public notaries, jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 22 Oct., 1572, in a certain upper chamber within the hostel of The Three Swans at Stonestratford in the archdeaconry of Buckingham. (*Res.*, 1572, no. 9).

Public instrument recording the resignation by William Welles,[1] M.A., of his rectory of Sandye, read before William Blackwell, of the diocese of London, public notary, and in the presence of Justinian Johnson, public notary, and Humphrey Crescente and William Sadler, literates; and appointment of John Hauerigg and Lawrence Saunderson, clerks, jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 26 Jan., 1572-*3*, 15 Eliz., in the dwelling-house of Master Peter Johnson in Ivye Lane in the parish of St. Faith the Virgin in the city of London. *Endorsed:* Exhibited 22 April, 1573, at the manor of Buckden, before the bishop, by the said John Hauerigg, and accepted, etc. Witness—R. Bond, public notary. (*Res.*, 1573, no. 1).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Robert Asheton,[2] cl., of his vicarage of Barton-on-Humber, read before Edward Sapcote of the diocese of Lincoln, public notary, and in the presence of George Brokes and Thomas Woodde, literates; and appointment of the said Edward Sapcote, George Chippendale, Robert Bound and George Cockborne, public notaries, jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 9 April, 1573, 15 Eliz., in the dwelling-house of the said Edward Sapcote in the parish of St. Benedict in Wigford in the city of Lincoln. *At the foot:* Exhibited 12 Nov., 1573, at Buckden, before the bishop, by the said George Cockborne, and admitted, etc. (*Res.*, 1573, no. 2).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Master John Bullingham,[3] S.T.P., of his rectory of Burton by the city of Lincoln, read before William Warinstry of the diocese of Hereford, literate, public notary, and in the presence of William Smyth and Oliver Waties dwelling in the city of Worcester; and appointment of Edward Edgworth, clerk, and Robert Bond, literate, jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 9 April, 1573, in the dwelling-house of the said Master John within the precints of the cathedral church of Worcester. *Endorsed:* Exhibited 'by me' the said Robert Bond, at the manor of Buckden, 24 April, 1573, before the bishop, and admitted by him, etc. (*Res.*, 1573, no. 5).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Richard Fawsett,[4] senior, M.A., of his rectory of Gravenhurst, co. Bedford, read before John Smythe of the diocese of Ely, public notary, and in the presence of John Mayre, M.A., and Roger Penberton, literate; and appointment of John Kitchener, cl., as his proctor to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 10 April, 1573, in the chamber of Richard Fawsett, senior, M.A., in St. John's College, Cambridge. *Endorsed:* Exhibited 9 June, 1573, at Buckden, before the bishop by the proctor, and admitted. (*Res.*, 1573, no. 3).

---

[1] See page 58.
[2] See page 10.
[3] See page 74.
[4] See page 57.

Public instrument recording the resignation by Marmaduke Pulleyn,[1] cl., of his vicarage of Chechley, read before Master William Smith, LL.B., commissary and official of the archdeaconry of Bedford, and Andoeuus Westall, of co. Oxford, public notary, and in the presence of Master Edward Moseleye and William Langford; and appointment of Thomas Garbrand and William Jackman, jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 27 April, 1573. *Endorsed:* Exhibited 27 April, 1573, at the manor of Buckden, before the bishop by the said Thomas Garbrand, proctor, and admitted, etc. (*Res.*, 1573, no. 4).

Public instrument recording the resignation by William Preston,[1] cl., of his rectory of Denham, read by his proctor Master William Babham, public notary, one of the general proctors of the Canterbury court of Arches, London, before Francis Clerke, of the diocese of Winchester, public notary, and in the presence of John Lewes and Edward Bigges, public notaries, and proctors of the court of Canterbury. Done in the cathedral church of St. P[aul], 27 June, 1573, 15 Eliz. (*Res.*, 1573, no. 6).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Brian Fluyd,[2] cl., of his rectory of Sudbrooke, in the archdeaconry of Lincoln, read before William Longe, of the diocese of Lincoln, public notary, and in the presence of Master William Fluyd, LL.B., Philip Pyshe and David Buck; and appointment of Robert Bond and George Cockburne, public notaries, as his proctors to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 29 June, 1573, 15 Eliz., in the dwelling-house of the said notary at Great Paxton in the archdeaconry of Huntingdon. *Endorsed:* Exhibited 3 July, 1573, at Lincoln, before the bishop, and accepted. (*Res.*, 1573, no. 7).

Appointment by Richard Humfrey,[3] literate, of Master William Fluytt, LL.B., and John Flowers, M.A., and Robert Bounde, public notary, jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit before the bishop the resignation of his rectory of Swepston in the archdeaconry of Leicester made by him in the form of a public instrument before a public notary. Sealed with the seal of office of Master John Chippingdale, commissary and official of the archdeaconry of Leicester. Dated 5 Sept., 1573. (*Res.*, 1573, no. 8).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Peter Whyte,[4] clerk, of his vicarage of Willshamsted, read before Francis Clerke of the diocese of Winchester, public notary, and in the presence of Bartholomew Clerk, LL.D., Thomas Aldridge, cl., William Butler, literate, and Henry Atwell, laic, Done 12 Jan., 16 Eliz., 1573-*4*, in the house of the said Bartholomew, official of the court of Arches, situate in the parish of St. Faith the Virgin in the city of London. *Endorsed:* Exhibited 18 Jan., 1573-*4*, in a parlour within the manor at Buckden, before the bishop, and admitted, etc. Then the bishop instituted a certain Thomas Aldrich to the same on the presentation of Isabel Radcliff. (*Res.*, 1574, no. 1).

---

[1] See page 47.
[2] See pages 74 and 75.
[3] See page 36.
[4] See page 58.

Public instrument recording the resignation by Roger Barkare,[1] cl., of his rectory of Catethorpe *alias* Thorpe Thomas in the archdeaconry of Leicester, read before John Gote of the diocese of London, public notary, and in the presence of Thomas Ley, William Ollyffe, Henry Cowell and William Gote, literates. Done 12 March, 1573-*4*, in the house of the said John Gote of Newarke near the town of Leicester. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 23 March, 1573-*4*, by Robert Bond, public notary, the said Barkare's proctor, before the bishop, in his manor at Buckden, and admitted, etc. Then a certain Thomas Lee, cl., was presented to the rectory, and the bishop accepted him. (*Res.*, 1574, no. 2).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Sir Griffin Thomas[2] of his rectory of Ovinge, co. Buckingham, read before Richard Edmondes, LL.B., of the diocese of Lincoln, public notary, and in the presence of Hugh Evans, M.A., and Thomas Rydware *alias* Whight. Done 31 March, 1575, 17 Eliz., in the hall of the rectory of Shenley. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 24 May, before the bishop and accepted by him. Then ——[3] was presented by the queen to the same and admitted. (*Res.*, 1575, no. 1).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Master Thomas Godwyn,[4] S.T.P., of his prebend or canonry of Mylton Ecclesia read before Thomas Cranmer of the diocese of Canterbury, public notary, and in the presence of John Sledde of the parish of Milton aforesaid and Thomas Emylye of Helmeden, co. Northampton, gentlemen. Done 2 May, 1575, 17 Eliz., in the great lower parlour or chamber of the house of the said Master Thomas Godwyn, S.T.P., dean of Canterbury, at Chartham in the diocese of Canterbury. *Endorsed:* Exhibited 12 Oct., 1575, before the bishop in a certain parlour within his manor of Buckden, and admitted. Then John Sledd, junior, was admitted to the same on the presentation of Master John Sledd, senior. (*Res.*, 1575, no. 2).

Appointment by the said Thomas Godwyn,[4] late prebendary and canon of Mylton Ecclesia, of Alexander Callfield and Walter Broker, literates, as his proctors to exhibit his said resignation before the bishop. Dated 30 Sept., 1575. (*Res.*, 1575, no. 3).

Public instrument recording the resignation by George Hordren,[5] cl., of his vicarage of Ouerton-under-Arden *alias* Orton-on-the-Hill, co. Leicester, read before John Dyott of the diocese of Salisbury, public notary, and in the presence of Richard Sale, cl., and Anthony Dyott and George Hyley, literates, of the diocese of Coventry and Lichfield. Done 8 Aug., 1575, 17 Eliz., in a certain hall or parlour of the dwelling-house of the said John Dyott in Bordstreate in the city of Lichfield. *At the foot:* Exhibited 7 Feb., 1575-*6*, by Robert Bonde, public notary, before the bishop, in the house of Master Dr. Smyth in the parish of Christ, London, and admitted. Witnesses—Thomas Lawrence and John Parsons, yeomen. (*Res.*, 1575, no. 4).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Robert Warsoppe,[6] cl., of his vicarage of Shobynden, read before Richard Joyner of the diocese of

---

[1] See page 36.
[2] See page 49 (third entry).
[3] The presentee's name has been omitted (see page 49).
[4] See page 2.
[5] See page 39.
[6] See page 49.

Oxford, public notary, and in the presence of Augustine Spynney of the diocese of Oxford, and William Browne of Shobynden, yeoman, dwelling at Oxford and Shobynden respectively, and appointment of Griffin Reade, gent., and William Browne and Nicholas Woorley, yeomen, jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 27 Oct., 1575, 17 Eliz., in the house of the said Richard Joyner in the parish of Holy Cross near the city of Oxford. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 3 Nov., by Robert Hugthrop, M.A., before the bishop, who admitted the resignation and afterwards instituted the said Robert Hugthrop to the vicarage, etc. (*Res.*, 1575, no. 5).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Henry Banckes,[1] cl., of his vicarage of Humberston, read before Ralph Browne of the diocese of York, public notary, and in the presence of Thomas Wilson and Richard Stubbes. Done 30 Jan., 1575-*6*, 18 Eliz., in the dwelling-house of the said Ralph in Ivye Lane in the city of London. *Endorsed*: Exhibited the last day of Feb., 1575-*6*. (*Res.*, 1576, no. 1).

Public instrument recording the resignation by David Wood,[2] S.T.B., of his rectory of West Allington, read before William Rose, sprung from the diocese of York, public notary, and in the presence of William Sadler, public notary, Walter Horsall, literate, and Roger Goodwine, cl. Done 10 May, 1576, 18 Eliz., in the house of Master Peter Johnson in a street called Ivelane in the parish of St. Faith the Virgin in the city of London. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 23 Nov., 1576, before the bishop in his manor of Buckden, by . . . .[3] Humbleton, proctor of the said David, and he exhibited his proxy, which he left with the registrar. And the bishop admitted the resignation in the presence of William Longe, public notary, and Richard Banister and Henry Dra[? per], gentlemen. (*Res.*, 1576, no. 2).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Roger Brown,[4] cl., M.A., of his rectory of Agmondesham, read before Edward Orwell, public notary, and in the presence of George Plesaunce, public notary, and Anthony Todd, literate. Done 14 May, 1576, in the house of the said notary in Paul's churchyard. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 18[4] June, 1576, before the bishop, within the manor of Buckden, by Robert Challoner, cl., who was presented to the said rectory by Francis earl of Bedford. And the bishop admitted the the resignation and instituted Robert. (*Signed*) R. Bond, public notary. (*Res.*, 1576, no. 3).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Master Thomas Wetherhed,[5] cl., of his rectory of Bynbrooke Mary's read before Thomas Rokitt of the diocese of Norwich, public notary, and in the presence of John Theaker, public notary, and John Kene and Henry Scott, literates; and appointment of Richard Adamson, cl., as his proctor to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 14 Aug., 1576, in the house of the advocates of the Arches, London, commonly called 'the Doctors Commons' in the parish of St. Bennet Powleswharfe in the city of London. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 7

[1] See page 38.
[2] See page 20.
[3] Part of the document has been torn off.
[4] See page 50, where the date of institution is given as '20 June.'
[5] See page 16.

Oct.,[1] 1576, by the said proctor to the bishop, within the manor of Buckden, and accepted, etc. (*Res.*, 1576, no. 4).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Sir Richard Nicolson,[2] cl., of his vicarage of Helpringham, read before Edward Sapcote of the diocese of Lincoln, public notary, and in the presence of John Bankes, Thomas Woodd and Edmund Hodgson, literates; and appointment of Edward Sapcote, George Chippingdale and Robert Bond, public notaries, and Roger Dighton, cl., and Thomas Woodd, literate, jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 18 Oct., 1576, 18 Eliz., in the hall of the dwelling-house of the said Edward Sapcote in the parish of St. Benedict within the suburbs of the city of Lincoln. *Endorsed*: Expedited 27 March, 1577, and exhibited by Robert Bonde. (*Res.*, 1576, no. 5).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Thomas Collyns,[3] cl., of his rectory of Houghton Conquest *alias* Frauncys in the archdeaconry of Bedford, read before William Longe of the diocese of Lincoln, public notary, and in the presence of William Conquest, gent., and Thomas Yarwell and Thomas Marshall, literates; and appointment of Thomas Page, cl., and Robert Bond and William Longe, public notaries, jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 20 Oct., 1576, 18 Eliz., in a certain lower parlour in the common inn *(hospitii)* of John Todd, gent., of the town of Huntingdon, commonly called 'le Signe of the Crowne.' *Endorsed*: Exhibited 23 Oct., 1576, in a certain parlour within the manor of Buckden; and the bishop admitted the resignation, etc., and instituted Thomas Page to the rectory, on his petition. (*Res.*, 1576, no. 6).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Thomas Page,[3] cl., of his vicarage of Eaton in the archdeaconry of Bedford, read before William Longe of the diocese of Lincoln, public notary, and in the presence of William Conquest, gent., and [Thomas] Yarwell and Thomas Marshall, literates; and appointment of Master Peter Whyte, M.A., and Robert Bonde and William Longe, public notaries, jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 20 Oct., 1576, 18 Eliz., in a certain lower parlour within the inn *(diversorium)* of the usual dwelling-place of a certain John Todd, gent., in the town of Huntington, commonly called 'the Signe of the crowne.' *Endorsed*: Exhibited 22 Oct., in a certain parlour in the manor of Buckden; and the bishop admitted the resignation and instituted Peter White, cl., to the rectory. (*Res.*, 1576, no. 7).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Master Gregory Garthe,[4] S.T.B., of his rectory of Springthorpe, read before George Chyppingdale, literate, of the diocese of York, public notary, and in the presence of John Pyburne and Jeromy Wray of the diocese of York. Done 11 Nov., 1576, in a certain little parlour in the house of the said Gregory Garth, S.T.B., chancellor and canon residentiary of Lincoln, situate in the close of Lincoln.

---

[1] Adamson is stated (page 16) to have been instituted to the rectory 7 Sept., 1576. Probably 'Oct.' here is an error.

[2] See page 18.

[3] See page 60.

[4] See page 76.

Endorsed: Exhibited 15 Nov., 1576, by Robert Bond, one of the proctors, and the bishop admitted it, etc. (*Res.*, 1576, no. 10).

Appointment by Gregory Garthe, cl., S.T.B., late rector of Springthorpe, of Robert Bounde, public notary, Henry Draper, gent., and [*blank*], as his proctors, jointly and severally, to exhibit his resignation of the said rectory to the bishop. Sealed with the seal of Master Thomas Rands, official of the archdeacon of Stow. Dated 11 Nov., 1576. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 15 Nov., 1576. (*Res.*, 1576, no. 8).

Public instrument recording the resignation by William Forrest, cl., of his rectory of Bledlow, read before Thomas Colens of the diocese of Winchester, public notary, and in the presence of Henrie Swinburne, public notary, John Eyres, Richard Warde and Thomas Hill, literates; and appointment of William Moore, cl., LL.B., and [*blank*] Bound, gent., jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 13 Nov., 18 Eliz. [A.D. 1576], in the office of Thomas Collens, registrar of the archdeaconry of Berks, in the parish of St. Aldate within the city of Oxford. *Endorsed*: Exhibited by Robert Bond, the proctor of the said rector, 18 March, 1576-7, and the bishop admitted it. (*Res.*, 1576, no. 9).

Appointment by John Whitgifte, S.T.P., canon of the cathedral church of Lincoln and prebendary of Nassington in the same, of Masters John Belley, LL.D., Henry Ince, cl., and Robert Bonde and Peter Kent, public notaries, as his proctors to exhibit before the bishop his resignation of his said canonry and prebend. Dated 15 Jan., 1576-7, 19 Eliz. Witness—Thomas Rands. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 17 Jan., 1576-7. (*Res.*, 1577, no. 1).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Baldwin Esdall,[1] cl., of his rectory of Creton, read before Anthony Markham, of the diocese of Peterborough, public notary, and in the presence of John Howit and Andrew Broughton, clerks, and Edward Henman, laic; and appointment of Robert Bond, public notary, and John Howit, cl., jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 22 Aug., 1577, in the office of the registry of Peterborough situate within the precincts of the bishop's palace there. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 28 Aug., 1577, in the chapel at Lincoln, before the bishop, by the said Robert Bond, and admitted, etc. (*Res.*, 1577, no. 2).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Edward Young,[2] cl., of his vicarage of Kaversfeld in the archdeaconry of Buckingham, read before Marmaduke Clauer, public notary, of the diocese of Lincoln, and in the presence of Mathew Clauer, Clement Clauer and Arthur Clauer; and appointment of the said Marmaduke and William Long, laic, jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 21 Oct., 1577, in the house of the said Marmaduke at Whaddon, co. Buckingham. (*Res.*, 1577, no. 3).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Robert Hagthrop,[2] cl., of his vicarage of Shabbington, read before Henry Crosse of the diocese of Bath and Wells, public notary, and in the presence of Richard Waringe, M.A., of

[1] See page 21.
[2] See page 51.

University college, Oxford, and Walter Wardropp, B.A., of the same; and appointment of James Langley, cl., and Edmund Osburne, rector of Alburie in the diocese of Oxford, jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 4 Nov., 19 Eliz., 1577, in a certain lower bedroom *(cubiculo)* within the dwelling-house of the said Henry [in the parish of] St. Mary in the city of Oxford. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 21 Nov., 1577, in the chapel at Buckden, before the bishop, by the said James Langley, and admitted, etc. (*Res.*, 1577, no. 4).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Edward Edgeworthe,[1] cl., of his [vicarage][2] Kyrbie Grene, read before George Harrison of the diocese of York, public notary, and in the presence of Robert Larkyn and Henry Dawes, literates, dwelling at London. Done the last day of . . . . . ,[2] [157]7, 19 Eliz., in the dwelling-house of the said notary, being one of the proctors of the [prerogat]ive court of Canterbury, situate in 'Pater noster Rowe' in the parish of St. Faith the Virgin in the city of London. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 12 May, 1577, before the bishop, in a certain chamber at Buckden, by John Gamon, cl., and the bishop admitted it, etc., and the said John was instituted and inducted to the same. (*Res.*, 1577, no. 5).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Harold Pagett,[3] cl., of his rectory of Walton, co. Leicester, read before William Say of the diocese of London, public notary, and in the presence of Edward Say and Thomas Barker, literates. Done 12 Jan., 1577-*8*, 20 Eliz., in the dwelling-house of the said William Say in the east corner of 'Pater noster rowe' in the city of London. (*Res.*, 1578, no. 1).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Geoffrey Loundes of his vicarage of Swanborne in the archdeaconry of Buckingham, read before Owen Westall, LL.B., of the diocese of Oxford, public notary, and appointment of John Dighton, M.A., as his proctor to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done[4] in the office of the said Owen, deputy of the registrar of the archdeaconry of Buckingham, within the rectory house of Ovinge in the said archdeaconry. (*Res.*, 1579, no. 2).

Public instrument recording the resignation by John Freathe,[5] cl., of his rectory of Doddington, read before Thomas Iles of the diocese of London, public notary, and in the presence of William Lewin and Robert Heywar, public notaries; and appointment of Thomas Harris, public notary, as his proctor to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 23 May, 1579, 21 Eliz., in the chamber of the said Master William Lewin, LL.D., within the college of the advocates of the Canterbury court of Arches, London. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 3 June, 1579, before the bishop, and admitted, etc. (*Res.*, 1579, no. 1).

Public instrument recording the resignation by John Manbie,[6] cl., of his vicarage of Twyfforde[6] in the archdeaconry of Leicester, read before John Gote of the diocese of London, public notary, and in the presence of Thomas

---

[1] See page 19.
[2] Part of the document has been torn off.
[3] See page 40.
[4] This deed has no date, but it should probably be placed shortly before 5 March, 1578-*9*, when another clerk was instituted (see page 52).
[5] See page 26.
[6] See page 42.

Gote and Robert Scarborowe. Done 22 Dec., 1580, in the dwelling-house of the said John Gote of Newarke near Leicester, public notary. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 12 Jan., 1580-*1*, before the bishop, within his manor of Buckden, and accepted, etc. (*Res.*, 1580, no. 1).

Copy of a public instrument recording the resignation by William Lollye,[1] cl., of his rectory of Estteryington in the archdeaconry of Lincoln, made before Robert Smyth, public notary, and in the presence of John Wryght and Christopher Chapman, B.A., literates. Done 15 April, 1581, in the dwelling-house of the said William within the parish of Westrayson. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 14 Aug., 1581, by Christopher Chapman, before the bishop, in the chapel within the manor of Buckden, and admitted, etc. (*Res.*, 1581, no. 1).

Resignation by Thomas Cox[2] of his vicarage of Wotton, co. Bedford, read 22 Aug.. 1581, before the bishop, who admitted it. Witnesses—Thomas Bedell, Stephen Estwek and James Button, and others of Wotton, etc. (*Res.*, 1581, no. 2).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Henry Wallys,[1] B.A., cl., of his rectory of Creeton, read before William Long, literate, sprung from the diocese of Lincoln, public notary, and in the presence of John Menyeis, M.A., and William Nicholls, cl., literates; and appointment of the said William Nicholls as his proctor to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 5 Oct., 1581, in a certain parlour in the dwelling-house of the said notary at Great Paxton, co. Huntingdon. (*Res.*, 1581, no. 3).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Master Samuel Cole,[3] M.A., of his rectory of Desford in the archdeaconry of Leicester, read by Thomas Bunninge, cl., his proctor, before William Say of the diocese of London, public notary, and in the presence of Edward Say and Thomas Barker, public notaries. Done 22 Nov., 1581, in the dwelling-house of the said William Say in 'pater noster rowe' in the city of London. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 31 Jan., 1581-*2*, in a certain parlour within the manor of Buckden, by Master Robert Spark, rector of Ashby Fovevile, before the bishop, who admitted the resignation, etc., in the presence of Thomas Friar and John Persons, literates, with many others. (*Res.*, 1581, no. 4).

Resignation by William Bradley,[4] cl., M.A., of his rectory of Lushbie, co. Lincoln, read before the bishop, who admitted it. Dated 26 Nov., 1581. (*Res.*, 1581, no. 5).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Thomas Bostocke,[1] cl., of his rectory of Basingham, read before William Say of the diocese of London, public notary, and in the presence of William Dermer and Edward Say, public notaries, and John Vause, citizen and 'marchanttaylour' of London. Done 4 Dec., 1581, in the dwelling-house of the said William Say in 'pater noster rowe' in the city of London. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 29 Dec., 1581, before the bishop, in the chapel within the manor of Buckden, by Henry Vaux, the proctor of the said Thomas, and admitted, etc. (*Res.*, 1581, no. 6).

---

[1] See page 29.
[2] 'Cockes' in the signature. See page 63.
[3] See page 43 (8th entry).
[4] See page 30.

Public instrument recording the resignation by William Wilton,[1] cl., of his rectory of Flete, read before Edmund Graveley, of the diocese of Lincoln, cl., public notary, and in the presence of Miles Barkwith, cl., Christopher Barkwith and Aaron Wilton. Done 25 Jan., 1581-*2*, 24 Eliz., in the dwelling-house of the said rectory. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 15 Feb., before the bishop, and admitted, etc. (*Res.*, 1582, no. 1).

Resignation by William Wickham,[1] S.T.B., of his rectory of Withern, read 8 Feb., 1581-*2*, before the bishop, who admitted it, etc., in the presence of John Dighton and Thomas Friar, with many others. (*Res.*, 1582, no. 2).

Resignation by Thomas Spark,[2] S.T.P., of his archdeaconry of Stow, co. Lincoln, read 6 March, 1581-*2*, in the episcopal house at Bugden, before the bishop, who admitted it, etc., in the presence of John Dighton and David Lewis, with many others. (*Res.*, 1582, no. 3).

Appointment by William Thorpe[3] of William Yarde, Thomas Alen and John Selle, jointly and severally, as his proctors to resign his rectory of Ratherbie into the hands of the bishop, being moved thereto especially by bodily weakness arising as well from old age, which is a disease in itself, as from other infirmities. Sealed with his seal of office by Master Robert Parkinson, LL.B., commissary within the archdeaconry of Richmond in the diocese of Chester. Dated at Richmond, 14 March, 1581-*2*. (*Signed*) Wylliam Thorpe, Robert Parkinson, Thomas Tailour, public notary. *Endorsed:* Signed, etc., in the presence of Master Simon Braythwait, mayor of Lancaster, Henry Porter, bailiff (*minister*) of Lancaster, Thomas Westmor and Brian Newtonn. (*Res.*, 1582, no. 4).

Public instrument recording the resignation by the above-named William Thorpe of his rectory of Rathurbie, read by William Ysard his proctor, in the presence of William Gote, public notary, Master John Chippingdale, LL.D., commissary and official of the archdeaconry of Leicester, Richard Bristowe, vicar of Hynckley, and James Ryland . . . of the diocese of Lincoln. Done 17 May, 1582, in a certain upper chamber towards the east within the castle near the town of Leicester. Sealed with the seals of Chippingdale and Ysard.[4] *Endorsed*: Exhibited 19 May, 1582, before the bishop, in a certain great chamber within his manor of Buckden, by Edward Beale, and admitted, etc. (*Res.*, 1582, no. 5).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Stephen Limyter,[5] M.A. and fellow of All Souls' College, Oxford, of his rectory of Caversfild, read before Francis Bevans, LL.B., of the diocese of St. David's, public notary, and in the presence of Master Arthur Stroude and Master William Norwoode. Done 7 April, 1582. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 25 April, 1582, before the bishop, in the chapel at Buckden, by Richard Benskyn, and admitted, etc. (*Res.*, 1582, no. 6).

---

[1] See page 29.
[2] See page 4.
[3] See page 44.
[4] The seals have perished.
[5] See page 53.

Public instrument recording the appointment, before the last-named notary, by the aforesaid Stephen of Richard Benskine, cl., as his proctor to resign his said benefice into the hands of the bishop. Done 7 April, 1582, between the hours of five and six, in a certain upper bedroom of the said Master Stephen's within All Souls' College, Oxford, in the presence of Master Thomas Lucke, M.A. (*Res.*, 1582, no. 7).

Public instrument recording the resignation by William Burkell,[1] cl., of his rectory of Croxbye, read by William Ayskughe, cl., his proctor, before George Broke, of the diocese of Lincoln, public notary, and in the presence of Thomas Knolles, M.A., Master . . . . .[2] Roger Faroo of the city of London, and William Briggs of the diocese of York; and appointment by the said William Ayskcughe, as proctor of the said William Burkell, of Robert Smith, Peter Ackland and Thomas Wood of the city of Lincoln, literates, public notaries, John Dyghton, M.A., Richard Banister of Bugden, John Somerscales of Brigsley, Richard Ayscue of Randall, John Smythe of Waltham, George Burkell of Howton, literates, of the diocese of Lincoln, and Roger Faroo, literate, jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit such resignation before the bishop. Done May,[3] 1582, 24 Eliz., in a certain parlour in the dwelling-house of . . .[2] Humphrey Goslynge within the parish of Savooye in the city of London. *Endorsed:* Exhibited 7 July, 1582, before the bishop, in the chapel within the manor of Buckden, by Master John Dighton and William Aiscough, two of the proctors, and admitted, etc., in the presence of Thomas Friar and Richard Banister, literates, and others. (*Res.*, 1582, no. 8).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Master Hugh Prichard,[4] M.A., of his rectory of Lillingston Dayrel in the archdeaconry of Buckingham, read before Marmaduke Claver of the diocese of Lincoln, public notary, and in the presence of Clement Claver, Edward Claver and Arthur Claver; and appointment of Masters John Dighton, M.A., and William Fryer, laics, as his proctors to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 11 June, 1582, in the house of the said notary at Foscot in the archdeaconry of Buckingham. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 11 June, 1582, before the bishop, in a certain little court (*cavaculo*) within the manor of Buckden, by Master John Dighton, proctor, and admitted, etc. (*Res.*, 1582, no. 9).

Copy of a public instrument recording the resignation by Robert Hanson,[5] cl., of his rectory of Faldingworthe in the archdeaconry of Stow, read before Robert Smyth, public notary. Done 3 July, 1582, in the house of the said Robert Smyth in the parish of St. Martin in the city of Lincoln. *At the foot*: It agrees with the original protocol which remains at the house of me the said notary. R.S. (*Res.*, 1582, no. 10).

Public instrument recording the resignation by William Stone,[6] cl., of his rectory of Raddewell, co. Hartforde, read before Robert Kent, of the diocese of Lincoln, and registrar for part of the archdeaconry of Huntingdon, public

---

[1] See page 30, where there is a variation in the spelling.
[2] The deed is illegible in several places.
[3] The day of the month has been omitted.
[4] See page 54. See page 300, n. 2.
[5] See page 79.
[6] See page 72.

notary, and in the presence of Thomas Parris, John Harmer and William Simpson. Done 23 Aug., 1582, 24 Eliz., in the dwelling-house of the said notary in the parish of Hutchine. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 28 Aug., 1582, before the bishop, in a certain chapel within the manor of Buckden, by Richard Parker, and admitted, etc., in the presence of Master John Dighton, Thomas Friar, and others. (*Res.*, 1582, no. 11).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Thomas Acton,[1] cl., of his rectory of Redmell in the archdeaconry of Leicester, read before William Gote, of the diocese of Lincoln, public notary, and in the presence of Laurence Stanton, cl., William Blackborne and Anthony Collins. Done 6 Sept., 1582, in the dwelling-house of the said notary at Newarke near Leicester. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 17 Sept., 1582, before the bishop, by Master John Dighton, the proctor of the said Thomas Acton, and admitted, etc., in the presence of the said John, Thomas Friar, and others. (*Res.*, 1582, no. 13).

Appointment by the said Thomas Acton of John Dighton, public notary, and William Grene, jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit before the bishop his said resignation, made before William Gote, public notary. Sealed with the seal of Master John Chippingdale, LL.D., commissary and official of the archdeaconry of Leicester. Dated 6 Sept., 1582. *Endorsed*: This proxy was exhibited by John Dighton, proctor, 17 Sept., 1582. (*Res.*, 1582, no. 12).

Appointment by John Barber,[1] cl., rector of Fyniedrayton in the archdeaconry of Leicester of John Dightonne, public notary, and William Grene, literate, as his proctors to resign his said rectory into the hands of the bishop. Sealed with the seal of John Chippingdale, commissary and official of the archdeaconry of Leicester. Dated 19 Sept., 1582. (*Res.*, 1582, no. 14).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Hugh Prichard,[2] cl., M.A., of his vicarage of Hadnam, read before Owen Westall, LL.B., of the diocese of Oxford, public notary, and in the presence of Thomas Poyner, gent., and William Marcham, cl.; and appointment of Thomas Friar, literate, as his proctor to exhibit his resignation before the bishop. Done 7 Feb., 1582-*3*, 25 Eliz., in the house of the said notary within the town of Ovinge in the archdeaconry of Buckingham. (*Res.*, 1583, no. 1).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Richard Reve,[3] M.A., of his rectory of Marshe, co. Buckingham, read before John Dethicke of the diocese of Lincoln, public notary, and in the presence of William Daye, dean of Windesore, and John Reve, fellow of Eaton College. Done 1 March, 1582-*3*, 25 Eliz., in the house of the said dean. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 27 April, 1583, before the bishop, in a certain chapel within the manor of Nettleham, by Thomas Friar, public notary, proctor of Richard Reve, and admitted, etc., in the presence of Thomas Ley, Thomas Case and John Parsons, literates. (*Res.*, 1583, no. 2).

---

[1] See page 44.
[2] See page 54 (*bis*). Pritchard's name appears in *Comp.* as 'Ap Richard.'
[3] See page 54.

Public instrument recording the resignation by Peter Whyte,[1] cl., M.A., of his vicarage of St. Neots, co. Huntingdon, read before William Longe, of the diocese of Lincoln, public notary, and in the presence of John Haneadge, cl., Cateline Johnson, gent., William Parrye, cl., and Gabriel Denney, literate; and appointment of Master Thomas Randes, M.A., [*blank*] Tailer, William Longe and Thomas Frier, public notaries, and Richard Smyth, gent., jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 20 April, 1583, 25 Eliz., in the dwelling-house of Gabriel Denney within the town of St. Neots, chapman. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 2 June, 1583, before the bishop, in the chapel at Nettleham, by the said Thomas Friar, and admitted, etc., in the presence of William Greene and Richard Gill, literates, and the said Thomas Friar. (*Res.*, 1583, no. 3).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Hugh Osburne,[2] cl., of his rectory of Sowthcroston in the archdeaconry of Leicester, read before William Gote of the diocese of Lincoln, public notary, and in the presence of William Key, cl., and Thomas Gote, Christopher Bringhurst and William B . . . of the diocese of Lincoln, literates. Done 2 July, 1583, in the dwelling-house of the said notary at Newarke near Leicester. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 4 July, 1583, before the bishop, in the chapel at Nettleham, by Thomas Friar, proctor of the said Hugh, and admitted, etc., in the presence of William Greene, Richard Gill, and others. (*Res.*, 1583, no. 4).

Appointment by the said Hugh Osburne of Thomas Freere and William Greene, literates, jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit the foregoing resignation before the bishop. Sealed with the seal of the official of the archdeacon of Leicester. Dated 2 July, 1583. (*Res.*, 1583, no. 5).

Public instrument recording the resignation by William Latimer,[3] S.T.D., of his rectory of Alwalton *alias* Alerton, co. Huntingdon, read before William Barker of the diocese of Norwich, public notary, and in the presence of Simon Englishe, M.A., and Thomas Dickinson, literate; and appointment of Edward Edwards of Alwalton, gent., as his proctor to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 8 July, 1583, in the hall of the said William Latimer, dean of Peterborough, situate in the precincts of the cathedral there. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 27 July, 1583, before the bishop, in the chapel within the manor of Nettleham, by the said Edward Edwards, and admitted, etc., in the presence of Thomas Ley, gent., Thomas Friar, public notary, and others. (*Res.*, 1583, no. 6).

Resignation by John Grenewood, cl., of his rectory of Wyam,[4] and appointment of Edward Ascough, esq., Thomas Tailour, Francis Bullingham and Henry Christopher, public notaries, Thomas Frier, gent., Thomas Lee and Nicholas Crosfeld, literates, jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit this his resignation before the bishop. Sealed with the seal of Master Thomas Randes, M.A., official of the archdeacon of Lincoln, then present. Dated 18 July, 1583, 25 Eliz. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 19 July, 1583, to the bishop, in the dwelling-house of Master Gregory Garth within the close of Lincoln by Thomas Friar, public notary, and admitted, etc., in the presence of Master John Floure, cl., Edward Aiscough, esq., and others. (*Res.*, 1583, no. 7).

---

[1] See page 72.
[2] See page 45.
[3] See page 73.
[4] See page 33.

Public instrument recording that Richard Trueman,[1] cl., a man of sixty-eight years of age and bereft of the sight of both eyes (*utroque lumine orbatus*), having been ordained 'minister' by Nicholas late bishop of Lincoln, resigned his vicarage of Bringhurst in the presence of Mark Broughton of the diocese of Coventry and Lichfield, public notary, in the hope and on the condition of receiving an annual pension for the term of his life out of the fruits of the said vicarage, the notary having first read to the said Richard the schedule containing the words of resignation, and having explained it in English. Witnesses—Thomas Waldram, gent., Thomas Bringest, George Alen, Edward Prudmore, Richard Lawe, and others. Done 5 Aug., 1583, 25 Eliz., in the chapel of Eston-by-Bringhurst. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 7 Aug., 1583, before the bishop, in the chapel within the manor of Nettleham, by Richard Lee, cl., and admitted, etc., in the presence of Thomas Friar, public notary, and Richard Gill, with others. (*Res.*, 1583, no. 8).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Jasper Frevill,[2] B.A., of his vicarage of Dorney, co. Buckingham, read before John Dethicke of the diocese of Lincoln, public notary, and in the presence of William Day, dean of Windesor, and Oliver Awbrye, gent. Done 7 Oct., 1583, in the great chamber of the said dean at Windesor, Berkshire. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 21 Nov., 1583, before the bishop, in a certain parlour within the manor of Buckden, by Thomas Johnson, cl., and admitted, etc., in the presence 'of me Thomas Friar, public notary,' Thomas Laurence, and others. (*Res.*, 1583, no. 9).

Public instrument recording the resignation by George Herod[1] of his vicarage of Lockington, read before William Pendleton of the diocese of Chester, public notary, and in the presence of William Baynebrigge, gent., Richard Longden, John Sherston, cl., and others; and appointment of John Sherston, cl., as his proctor to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 16 Oct., 1583, 25 Eliz., at Derby in the diocese of Coventry and Lichfield. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 24 Oct., 1583, before the bishop, in a certain great chamber within the manor of Buckden, and admitted, etc., in the presence 'of me Thomas Friar, public notary,' Kenelm Kent, gent., and Thomas Lawrence, yeoman, etc. (*Res.*, 1583, no. 10).

Public instrument recording the resignation by Richard Hackney,[1] cl., of his vicarage of Slauson *alias* Slauston, read before Anthony Markham of the diocese of Peterborough, public notary, and in the presence of Edmund Brudenell, knt., William Ashby of Dene, co. Northampton, literate, gent., and Thomas Stafford *alias* Staver, cl., of Duddington *alias* Dodintone, co. Northampton; and appointment of the said Thomas as his proctor to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 29 Oct., 1583, 25 Eliz., in a certain upper chamber in the dwelling-house of Edmund Brudenell, knt., in in the town and parish of Deene aforesaid. *Endorsed*: Exhibited 11 Nov., 1583, before the bishop, in a certain chapel within the manor of Buckden, by the said Thomas, and admitted, etc. Witness—Thomas Friar. (*Res.*, 1583, no. 11).

---

[1] See page 45.
[2] See page 55.

Public instrument recording the resignation by Toby Matthewe, S.T.P., of his rectory of Alderkirke *alias* Alderchurche with Fosdicke, read before John Burrough of the diocese of Norwich, public notary, and in the presence of Master William Southe, S.T.P., John Sutton, citizen of London, and William Palmer of Southstoke, co. Oxford, gent., literates; and appointment of Master Giles Fletcher, LL.D., and Richard Spitley, literate, jointly and severally, as his proctors to exhibit the said resignation before the bishop. Done 9 Feb., 1583-*4*, 26 Eliz., in a certain chamber within the hospital of 'Le Savoy in le Strand' near the city of London. *Endorsed:* Exhibited 10 March, 1583-*4*. before Thomas bishop of Lincoln, in a certain chamber within the manor of Lambhith, by the said Giles, and admitted, etc., in the presence 'of me Thomas Friar, public notary,' and Henry Mannockes, etc. (*Res.*, 1584, no. 1).

[End of the RESIGNATIONS.]

REGISTER OF ARCHBISHOP PARKER AT LAMBETH.[1]

Admissions to Benefices, etc., expedited at London, etc., in the time of the vacancy of the See of Lincoln through the translation of the lord Nicholas Bullingham, the last Bishop there.

A.D. 1570[-1].

Robert Saratt, cl., to the rectory of Bagenderbey, vac. by the death of James Wrighte, cl. P.—Andrew Gedney, esq. Admitted 3 Feb. Mandate to A. Linc.[2] or his official, etc. (folio 204*d*.).

Richard Taylour, cl., to the canonry and prebend of Corringham, vac. by death. P.—Edward Sapcote of the city of London, esq., by reason of an advowson granted for this turn by the late Thomas bishop of Lincoln to Master Michael Dunnynges, LL.D., and Edward Sapcott, gent. Admitted 3 Feb. Mandate to D. and C. (folio 204*d*.).

Letters of Matthew archbishop of Canterbury to all and singular, etc., commanding them to admonish or cause to be admonished the president and chapter of the cathedral church of Lincoln, and especially Master Runnyger, president of the said chapter, John Elmer, William Todde and [*blank*] Garthe, canons and prebendaries of the said cathedral church, within three days from the date of such monition to induct Richard Taylour or his proctor into the canonry and prebend of Corringham, vacant by the death of Master Fancis Mallett, and to install him, according to the tenor of the archbishop's former letters mandatory, which the president and chapter, and especially the said Masters Runnyger, Elmer, Todde and Garthe had refused to obey; and, failing such induction within three days, to cite or cause to be cited the aforesaid Masters Runnyger, John Elmer,

[1] Since pages 305-308 were set up part of Dr. Frere's edition of Archbishop Parker's Register has been issued by the Canterbury and York Society. The more important documents relating to the vacancy of the see of Lincoln are printed in full in Dr. Frere's book, pages 301-309, 331.

[2] The Register has 'universis Lincoln.,' in error for 'archidiacono Lincoln.'

William Todde and George[1] Garth to appear before the archbishop, etc., in the cathedral church of St. Paul, London, in the consistory place there, on 14th March next, between the hours of 9 and 10 a.m., etc. Given 3 Feb., 1570-*1*.[2] (folio 205*d*.).

Mandate of the archbishop, following upon a decree of Master Thomas Yale, LL.D., his vicar-general and principal official, to the president and chapter of Lincoln and, in case of their refusal or delay, to all rectors, vicars and priests, to induct the said Richard Taylour into the said canonry and prebend, and to install him, etc. Given 2 May, 1571. (folio 206).

John Grey, cl., to the rectory of Sutterby, vac. by death. P.—the queen. Admitted 3 Feb.* (folio 204*d*.).

Richard Edmondes, cl., LL.B., to the rectory of Wavendon, vac. by death. P.—Edmund Asshefeld, esq., of Totenho, co. Buckingham. Admitted 7 Feb. Mandate to A. Buck. (folio 204*d*.).

Leonard Tuke, cl., to the vic. of Kensworth, vac. by the resig. of Edward Yong., cl. P.—Alexander Nowell, dean of St. Paul's, London, and the chapter of the same. Admitted 8 Feb. Mandate to A. Hunt. (folio 204*d*.).

Henry Bagwell, cl., S.T.P., to the rectory of Hartefordingbury *alias* Hartfordburye, vac. by the death of Arthur Purdy, cl. P.—the queen in right of her duchy of Lancaster. Admitted in the person of Thomas Blackemore, his proctor, 16 Feb. Mandate to all and singular rectors, etc., reserving the fees to the archdeacon of the place, (folio 204*d*.).

Elizeus Rothwell, cl., to the rectory of Horton, vac. by the resig. of William Barker, cl. P.—William Bromfyld, esq., by virtue of a grant of advowson made by George Digbye of Colshill, co. Warwick, esq., for this turn. Admitted 16 Feb. Mandate to A. Buck. (folio 205).

Thomas Stirrope, cl., to the rectory of Hameringham, vac. by resig. P.—the queen. Admitted 20 Feb.* (folio 205).

Hugh Bowman, cl., to the vic. of Yardeley, vac. by the resig. of John Longe, cl. P.—Alexander Nowell, cl., dean of St. Paul's, London, and the chapter of the same. Admitted 22 Feb. Mandate to A. Hunt. (folio 205).

Thomas Bostock, cl., to the rectory of Basingham. P.—the queen by lapse. Admitted 23 Feb.* (folio 205).

Other business expedited during the vacancy of the See.

Licence by the archbishop to Master Robert Asheton, vicar of Barton-upon-Humber, who is proposing to resign his said vicarage in hope of an annual pension out of the fruits of the same, to negotiate and make an arrangement with any fit clerk about such an annual pension not exceeding a third

* Mandate to A. Linc.

[1] 'George' seems to have been inserted later in a blank space before 'Garth,' and it is an error for 'Gregory.'

[2] The register has '1507.' The words 'Data tertio Februarii 1507' have been added by another hand.

part of the fruits of the vicarage. Given in the archbishop's manor of Lambehith, 29 Jan., 1570-*1*, and in the eleventh year of his consecration. (folio 204).

Abstract of the Will of John Horne.

In the Name of God, Amen. 10 Dec., 1570. I, John Horne of Kenseworthe, co. Hertford, husbandman, sick in body, etc. My body to be buried in the churchyard of Kenseworthe. To the poor of Kennesworthe 12*d.* To Agnes my wife all such lands and leases and implements of household as she brought to me. I will that my mother shall have her annuity of 4*l.* by the year and her finding during her natural life. The rest of all my lands and tenements, goods and chattels I bequeath to Edward Horne, my brother, and Thomas Heath, my brother in law, to make the best of it for 14 years, towards the payment of my debts, redeeming of my lands, and bringing up of my children. I give the same Edward and Thomas full power to sell any part of the said lands and tenements and the woods and underwoods of the same, and the goods and chattels aforesaid, to any person at their own will, and the said bargain shall be good against my heirs and executors. I constitute Reynold Horne, my son, executor, and he to have for his painstaking 20*s.* I appoint my brother Richard Horne and Thomas Horne supervisors of this my last will, and they to have for their pains 6*s.* 8*d.* apiece. Witnesses: Richarde Ames, William Fermour, and Thomas Horne, Richard Horne, Roger Dason, and others. (folio 205).

Commission to Edward Horne, brother of John Horne, deceased, to administer the goods of the said deceased, according to the tenor of the will during the minority of Reginald Horne, the executor. 8 Feb., 1570-*1*. (folio 205*d.*).

In the house of Master Thomas Yale, LL.D., etc., and before him, in presence of me Thomas Blackemore, public notary, appeared in person Edward Horne, the administrator, etc., and exhibited the account of his administration, and he, having sworn to the truth of the same, the archbishop decreed letters of acquittal, etc. 27 Oct., 1572. (folio 214*d.*).

Licence for the marriage of a clerk.

Matthew archbishop of Canterbury, to whom all jurisdiction in the diocese of Lincoln belongs, the episcopal see there being vacant, etc., to all, etc.—

We inform you all that whereas William Yomans, clerk, rector of the parish church of Stoke Goldington, co. Buckingham, in the diocese of Lincoln, and Joan Piggot of Braynford in the diocese of London, have lawfully, as it is said, contracted to marry, which marriage, the consent and assent of the ordinary of the place and of others required in that behalf being had, they intend to solemnize in the face of the church with all convenient speed, We, being by faithful witnesses informed of the laudable conversation, morals, honesty and uprightness of the said Joan Piggott, have given our consent and assent that the said William and Joan may solemnize such matrimony as is aforesaid contracted between them, etc. In witness, etc. Given in our manor of Lambehith, 22 Feb., 1570-*1*, and in the 12th year of our consecration.

ADDITIONAL ADMISSIONS TO BENEFICES.[1]

CATHEDRAL CHURCH OF LINCOLN.

A.D. 1571.

John Whitegift,[2] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the deanery of Lincoln, 27 July, 1571. (*Comp.*).

Edward Brocklesbie,[3] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the prebend of Sexaginta Solidorum, 29 Aug., 1571. (*Comp.*).

A.D. 1573.

Thomas Cowper,[4] bishop of Lincoln, presented at Lambehith, 4 May, 1573, to the prebend of Bugden. P.—the archbishop of Canterbury by lapse. (*Archbishop Parker's Register*, folio 94*d.*).

John Robinson,[5] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the precentorship of the cathedral church of Lincoln, 5 May, 1573. (*Comp.*).

A.D. 1574.

John Robinson,[6] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the archdeaconry of Bedford, 9 Nov., 1574. (*Comp.*).

[A.D. 1574-5.]

Robert Condall,[7] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the prebend of Dunham, 25 Feb., 1574-*5*. (*Comp.*).

A.D. 1575.

Henry Ince,[8] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the prebend of Bishop Norton, 6 May, 1575. (*Comp.*).

William Cole,[9] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the prebend of Bedford Major, 13 July, 1575. (*Comp.*).

---

[1] These admissions, which are not recorded in Cooper's *Act Book*, have been collected from the several sources specified in the reference at the end of each entry. The words 'admitted,' 'instituted' and 'expedited' are synonymous, and indicate that the clerk obtained possession of the benefice. Some of the entries only record that the clerk was presented to the benefice, or paid the firstfruits of it, and in these cases the evidence for and against his admission is given in the footnotes. The number of cases in which the clerk was presented and not admitted is noticeable.

[2] Installed 2 Aug., 1571 (Le Neve, vol. ii, page 34).

[3] He does not appear in Le Neve.

[4] He was installed 19 May, 1573 (Le Neve, vol. ii, page 120).

[5] Installed 3 Aug., 1572 (Le Neve. vol. ii, page 86).

[6] Installed 31 May, 1574 (Le Neve, vol. ii, page 75).

[7] Installed 17 Feb., 1574-*5* (Le Neve, vol. ii, page 145).

[8] He does not appear in Le Neve, but he certainly held the prebend in March, 1575 (see page 75).

[9] Installed 4 Dec., 1574 (Le Neve, vol. ii, page 107).

Clement Martyn,[1] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the prebend of Welton Brinkhall, 18 Nov., 1575. (*Comp.*).

A.D. 1576.

John Holden,[2] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the prebend of Welton Bekehaull, 26 Nov., 1576. (*Comp.*).

A.D. 1577.

Nicholas Blinckcarne,[3] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the prebend of Crakepole, 2 May, 1577. (*Comp.*).

William Wickham,[4] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the deanery of Lincoln, 30 Sept., 1577. (*Comp.*).

John Handson,[5] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the prebend of Nassington, 16 Nov., 1577. (*Comp.*).

A.D. 1578.

Ezechiel Tailer,[6] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the prebend of Carleton *cum* Dalby, 8 May, 1578. (*Comp.*).

Thomas Todd, M.A., presented 31 July, 1578, to the canonry or prebend of St. Margaret of Leicester, vac. by death. P.—Anne Todd *p.j.*, widow and executrix of the testament and last will of William Todd, cl., late of the diocese of Lincoln (see page 241). *Endorsed*: Expedited 6 Aug. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 41).

A.D. 1579.

John Southouse,[7] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of Asgardby, 25 Aug., 1579. (*Comp.*).

A.D. 1582.

William Smyth,[8] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the prebend of Buckden, 5 July, 1582. (*Comp.*).

ARCHDEACONRY OF LINCOLN.

A.D. 1571.

Thomas Moore, cl., M.A., presented at Westminster, 13 April, 13 Eliz. [A.D. 1571], to the vic. of Banberye,[9] vac. by death. P.—the queen *p.j.* (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 73).

---

[1] Succeeded to the prebend 30 Sept., 1575 (Le Neve, vol. ii, page 230).

[2] Installed 30 Sept., 1575 (Le Neve, vol. ii, page 227).

[3] Installed 14 April, 1577 (Le Neve, vol. ii, page 138).

[4] Elected 30 May, 1577 (Le Neve, vol. ii, page 34).

[5] Installed 1 Feb., 1576-7 (Le Neve, vol. ii, page 193). Whitgift resigned this prebend 15 Jan., 1576-7 (see page 295).

[6] He does not appear in Le Neve.

[7] He is said to have been presented by the queen 9 Aug., 1579, on account of Christopher Southouse not paying his tenths (Le Neve, vol. ii, page 102).

[8] Installed 2 Nov., 1581 (Le Neve, vol. ii, page 120).

[9] Banbury is in the county of Oxford. The vicarage was a peculiar of the dean and chapter of Lincoln, and it was one of several vicarages in the dioceses of Oxford and Peterborough to which the bishop of Lincoln continued to give institution, though he had lost the patronage of the prebends to which they belonged. The institutions to these benefices were generally entered under the archdeaconry of Lincoln. The bishop's mandate for induction was directed to the dean and chapter of Lincoln, for 'nulli archidiaconi habent

Nicholas Madyson, cl., presented at Westminster, 4 April, 13 Eliz. [A.D. 1571], to the rectory of Trusthorpe, vac. by resig. P.—the queen.[1] Admitted and inducted by the bishop, 13 May. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 44).

John Byllyngesley,[2] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the vic. of Byker, 15 May. (*Comp.*).

Toby Mathewe, M.A., presented at Westminster, 18 May, 13 Eliz. [A.D. 1571], to the rectory of Alderkerke, vac. by death. P.—the queen *p.j.* Admitted and inducted by the bishop, 23 May. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 1).

John Gamon,[3] cl., presented 27 March, 13 Eliz. [A.D. 1571], to the ch. of Demblebye, vac. by the death of Thomas Buckeberye. P.—Edmund Porter, gent., *p.j.* Admitted and inducted by the bishop, 29 June. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 17).

Henry Westewoode, cl., presented 20 April, 13 Eliz., 1571, to the ch. of North Cotes, vac. by death. P.—the queen in right of the duchy of Lancaster. Admitted by the bishop at Lincoln, 30 June.* (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 62).

Richard Rising, cl., presented 22 June, 13 Eliz. [A.D. 1571], to the vic. of Kirkby, vac. by the death of Andrew Michell. P.—Richard Bertie, esq. Admitted by the bishop at Lincoln, 30 June.* (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 34).

Henry Holland, S.T.B., presented 5 July, 13 Eliz. [A.D. 1571], to the vic. of Boston, vac. by the resig. of Lodovic Evans. P.—the mayor and burgesses of the borough of Boston. Admitted by the bishop, 6 July. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 9).

Thomas Fairefaxe, cl., presented 1 July, 13 Eliz. [A.D. 1571], to the ch. of Hagworthingham, vac. by death. P.—Richard Master, esq., M.D., by reason of a grant of next presentation (see page 245). Admitted and inducted by the bishop, 10 July. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 25).

Richard Aissheton, chaplain of Robert Bowgham, the patron, presented 18 May, 1571, to the rectory of Drybie, vac. because Oliver Baumfurthe being rector there has closed his latest day. P.—Robert Bowgham of Drybie, gent., by reason of a grant of the next advowson (reciting the grant of 30 July, 1568, see page 244). Admitted by the bishop at Bugden, 16 July.* (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 8).

William Sedgewicke, cl., presented at Gorhambury, 21 July, 13 Eliz. [A.D. 1571], to the vic. of Goxhull, vac. by death. P.—the queen *p.j.*[4] Admitted by the bishop at Bugden, 25 July.* (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 23).

---

jurisdictionem in Prebendis et Ecclesiis de Communa Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lincolniensis' (see note written by an official, between 1737 and 1744, for the information of bishop Reynolds). The prebend of Banbury was dissolved about 1548; and in 1589 the prebendal estate was granted by queen Elizabeth to the bishopric of Oxford in exchange for certain manors (Le Neve, vol. ii., pages 105f.).

* Mandate to A. Linc.

[1] *Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 193, adds 'on the petition and recommendation of Mr. Aylemer.'

[2] He was vicar in 1576 (see page 204).

[3] He is called 'Samonde' in error in *L.C.*, 1576 (see page 208). *L.C.*, 1585, folio 7, reads 'Gamon.'

[4] *Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 196, adds 'on the petition and recommendation of the bishop of Lincoln.'

James Bancrofte, cl., presented 5 Aug., 1571, to the ch. of South Willingham, vac. by death. P.—Robert Dyghton of Steynfyld by a grant of next advowson (see page 243). Admitted by the bishop at Bugden, 9 Aug. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 11).

John Graie, cl., presented at London, 6 April, 1571, 13 Eliz., to the rectory of Ludburghe. P.—Thomas Henneage, esq., treasurer of the queen's privy chamber and one of the gentlemen of the same, *p.j.* Admitted by the bishop at Bugden, 10 Aug.* (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 39).

William Myles, cl., presented 8 Sept., 13 Eliz. [A.D. 1571], to the vic. of Aweborne, vac. by depriv. P.—Robert Watson, gent. Admitted by the bishop at Bugden, 17 Sept.* (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 3).

Thomas Sparke (*Sparchus*), B.A., presented 12 Sept., 1571, 13 Eliz., to the ch. of South Somercotes, vac. by death. P.—Edward Leedes and George Harrison by a grant of next advowson (see page 244). Admitted by the bishop at Bugden, 29 Sept.* (*P.D.*, 1571, nos. 63 and 66).

George Flowre, B.A., presented 16 Sept., 13 Eliz., 1571, to the rectory of Tetforthe, vac. by death. P.—Humphrey Stockwith, gent., by reason of a grant of next advowson, dated 8 Dec., 1566, made by Robert Savill of Pullham, co. Lincoln, esq., and Anne his wife, and also by Richard Thimbleby, of Tetforthe, co. Lincoln, esq., to John Neale of Horncastell, co. Lincoln, tanner, and William Warde of the same, 'inholder,' and Richard Moncke and Alexander Moncke of the city of Carlisle, yeomen, their heirs, executors and assigns, jointly and severally, and by them assigned to the said Humphrey. Admitted by the bishop at Bugden, 29[1] Sept.* (*P.D.*, 1566, no. 28, and 1571, no. 49).

Sir John Whitgift, cl., presented 1 Sept., 1571, to the ch. of Laceby. P.—Thomas Grymmestonne, of Smyton, co. York, esq., *p.j.* Admitted, 30 Sept. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 35).

Thomas Deane,[2] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the vic. of Swineshead, 5 Oct., 1571. (*Comp.*).

Robert Leache, cl., presented at Gorhambury, 12 Sept., 13 Eliz. [A.D. 1571], to the vic. of Moulton, vac. by death. P.—the queen, *p.j.* Admitted by the bishop at Bugden, 18 Dec.* (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 46).

A.D. 1572.

John Whale, cl., presented at Westminster, 20 Jan., 12 Eliz. [A.D. 1569-70], to the vic. of Tymberland, vac. by depriv. P.—the queen.[3] Admitted 1 April. (*P.D.*, 1570, no. 41).

Silvester Cooke, cl., presented 29 April, 14 Eliz. [A.D. 1572], to the ch. of Oxcombe, vac. by the death of Robert Browne, cl. P.—Andrew Gedney of Bag-Enderby, co. Lincoln, esq. Admitted at Lamhith, 9 May. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 42).

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

[1] '20 Sept.' in *L.C.*, 1581 (see page 228).

[2] No confirmation of his admission has been found. The benefice was vacant in 1576 (see page 206).

[3] *Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 181, adds 'on the petition and recommendation of Dr. Wylson.'

James Key, cl., presented 12 May, 14 Eliz., 1572, to the ch. of Gayton-in-le-Marshe. P.—Thomas Morison of Cadebye, co. Lincoln, esq. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 26).[1]

Anthony Foord,[2] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the vic. of Thorpe-in-the-Marsh, 14 May, 1572. (*Comp.*).

Edward Edgworthe, cl., presented at Westminster, 19 May, 14 Eliz. [A.D. 1572], to the vic. of Kirkby Green, vac. by death. P.—the queen[3] *p.j.* Admitted by the bishop at Lamhith, 23 May. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 33).

Thomas Nayler, cl., presented 26 Jan., 14 Eliz. [A.D. 1571-*2*], to the rectory of Stannygott. P.—Francis Guevara, esq., *p.j.* Admitted by the bishop at Bugden, 7 July.* (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 60).

James Griffith,[4] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the rectory of Little Paunton, 12 Dec., 1572. (*Comp.*).

A.D. 1573.

William Sanderson,[5] cl., presented 4 Sept., 1573, to the rectory of Brayetofte, vac. by death. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of the bishop of Lincoln. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 210*d.*).

[A.D. 1573-4.]

Richard Hall,[6] cl., presented 30 Jan., 1573-*4*, to the rectory of Little Paunton. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of lord Mordante. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 215*d.*).

A.D. 1574.

Thomas Harnes,[7] cl., presented 19 June, 1574, to the rectory of Harlaxton. P.—the queen *p.j.* (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 45).

William Field,[8] cl., presented 11 Oct., 1574, to the rectory of Thorganbye. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of Mr. Hawtrye. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 220*d.*).

Henry Barret,[9] cl., presented 18 Oct., 1574, to the vic. of South Grantham. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of the commissary of the bishop of Coventry and Lichfield. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 221).

James Hornys,[10] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the vic. of Quadringe, 9 Nov., 1574. (*Comp.*).

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

[1] Cp. pages 5 and 23. This deed seems to be dated too early to relate to the admission on page 23.

[2] The benefice was vacant in 1576 (see page 192). Cp. page 287.

[3] *Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 202*d.*, adds 'on the petition and recommendation of Mr. Munson.'

[4] He was rector in 1576 (see page 204).

[5] He does not appear in *Comp.* Richard Yonge was admitted 8 May, 1574, on the death of Henry Banister (see page 11), and it is very doubtful whether Saunderson was ever instituted.

[6] James Griffith compounded 12 Dec., 1572 (see above), and was rector in 1576 (see page 204). No evidence of Hall's admission has been found.

[7] Ralph Calverley was admitted 25 June, 1574 (see page 11), and 22 Sept., 1574 (see page 12), and he was rector in 1576 (see page 201). Harnes was probably never instituted.

[8] Cp. pages 10, 32 and 173.

[9] He was not vicar in 1576 (see page 210), and no proof of his admission has been found. See also pages 117-119.

[10] James Harnys was vicar in 1576 (see page 206).

Thomas Streacocke,[1] cl., presented 30 Nov., 1574, 17 Eliz., to the rectory of Billesbie,[2] vac. by lapse. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of Doctor Chaderton, master of Queens' College, Cambridge. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 224*d.*). He compounded for the firstfruits 20 May, 1575. (*Comp.*).

[A.D. 1574-5.]

Nicholas Croumpe,[3] cl., presented 18 March, 1574-*5*, to the rectory of Thedilthorpe Helen's. P.—the queen by free gift. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 226*d.*).

A.D. 1575.

Owen Jones,[4] cl., presented 25 March, 1575, 17 Eliz., to the rectory of Adilthorpe. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of Mr. Doddes. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 226*d.*). He compounded for the firstfruits 10 June, 1575. (*Comp.*).

Martin Crosfeild,[5] cl., compounded 5 May, 1575, for the south part of the rectory of Claypole. P.—Robert Markham and Mary his wife. (*Comp.*).

William Crowder,[6] cl., compounded 28 Oct., 1575, for the firstfruits of the rectory of Thorneton. P.—William Askew, esq. (*Comp.*).

[A.D. 1575-6.]

Richard Turnebull,[7] cl., presented 2 Jan., 1575-*6*, 18 Eliz., to the rectory of Wadingworthe. P.—the queen by lapse, on the petition and recommendation of Dr. Humfrey. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 233*d.*).

A.D. 1576.

Thomas Cross,[8] M.A., presented 20 April, 1576, 18 Eliz., to the vic. of Sutherton. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 50).

Thomas Humbleton,[9] cl., presented 14 June, 1576, 18 Eliz., to the rectory of Alington, vac. by resig. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of lord Clinton. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 237*d.*).

Nicholas Bond,[10] M.A., presented 10 July, 1576, 18 Eliz., to the rectory of Fulbeck. P.—the queen by lapse. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 51).

---

[1] Edmund Varley was admitted 15 June, 1575 (see page 13), on the death of Matthew Torte, who compounded 3 Feb., 1546-7 (*Comp.*). Varley was rector in 1576 (see page 179).

[2] *i.e.* Beelsby, as is shewn by the amount of the firstfruits.

[3] He does not appear in *Comp.* Edward Dawes was admitted 4 Jan., 1575-*6*, on the resig. of Edmund Warter (see page 15), who compounded 8 Aug., 1542. Croumpe probably failed to secure admission.

[4] He was not rector in 1576 (see page 190).

[5] He was rector in 1576 (see page 159), and in 1580 (see page 216).

[6] He was rector of Thornton-le-Moor in 1576 (see page 173).

[7] In August, 1576, the benefice was returned as 'vacant, as it is said' (see page 197). John Smyth compounded, 1 Feb., 1563-*4*, and John Spencer was admitted on Smyth's death, 23 June, 1578 (see page 21).

[8] Joshua Floure compounded 12 May, 1576. Cross does not appear in *Comp.*, and it is very doubtful whether he was admitted.

[9] He does not appear in *Comp.*, and it is unlikely that he was admitted; for David Wood was presented 8 Sept., 1570, and was still rector in August, 1576 (see page 203). Moreover, Edward Edgeworth was admitted 27 Sept., 1577, on the resig. of David Wood (see page 20).

[10] He does not appear in *Comp.*, and John Robinson was rector in the following month (see page 158). In view of the fact that Robinson was instituted 29 April, 1560 (*A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 94*d.*), it is probable that Bond never became rector.

[A.D. 1576-7.]

Raphael Throgmerton,[1] cl., presented 21 Jan., 1576-7, to the rectory of Bolingbroke, vac. by death. P.—Nicholas Ogle, esq., by reason of a grant of next advowson (see page 245). (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 5).

William Balderstone, B.A., presented 12 Feb., 1576-7, 19 Eliz., to the vic. of Swyneshead, vac. by death. P.—John Whitgift, S.T.D., master of Trinity College, Cambridge, and the fellows of the same, *pj*. Admitted 11 March. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 11).

[A.D. 1577-8.]

Thomas Heringe,[2] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the vic. of Burgh in the Marsh, 10 Feb., 1577-*8*. (*Comp.*).

A.D. 1578.

Thomas Humbleton, cl., presented 15 March, 1577-*8*, to the ch. of Skegnes, vac. by death. P.—Adam Darnell of Thornholme, co. Lincoln, esq. Admitted 21 April.* (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 16).

Christopher Baildon,[3] cl., presented 26 April, 1578, 20 Eliz., to the vic. of Baston. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of Mr. Coope[?r]. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 256).

James Assheton,[4] cl., presented 16 June, 1578, 20 Eliz., to the rectory of Thoreswaye, vac. by resig. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of Mr. Scudamore. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 257*d.*).

[A.D. 1578-9.]

William Lane,[5] preacher of the Word, presented 20 March, 1578-*9*, 21 Eliz., to the rectory of Westerkeale. P.—the queen by lapse. (*Lansdowne MS.* no. 443, folio 59*d.*).

A.D. 1579.

Walter Brickells,[6] cl., presented 8 Sept., 1579, 21 Eliz., to the vic. of Swynderbye. P.—the queen by lapse. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 269*d.*).

[A.D. 1579-80.]

Edmund Spynckes,[7] cl., presented 18 Feb., 1579-*80*, 22 Eliz., to the rectory of Little Paunton. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 279).

A.D. 1580.

Richard Lane, cl., presented 10 April, 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1580], to the rectory of Ingolesby, vac. by the depriv. of John Thorneffe. P.—Richard More of Grantham, co. Lincoln, esq., *pj*. Admitted 21 May. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 26).

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

[1] He was rector in 1580 (see page 230).

[2] It is unlikely that he was admitted (see pages 8 and 23).

[3] It is difficult to see how he can have been admitted ; for Hugh Standishe was instituted 9 June, 1578, on the depriv. of Robert Jackson (see page 21), and was still vicar in 1585 (*L.C.*, folio 6*d.*). Jackson was instituted 27 Nov., 1560 (*A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 111*d.*).

[4] He does not appear in *Comp.* Cp. page 23.

[5] Cp. pages 192, 230 and 230n.

[6] No evidence of his admission is forthcoming. The benefice was vacant in 1576 (see page 162). Cp. page 28.

[7] No evidence of his admission has been found. He was not rector in 1585. (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 5).

Master William Wickham, S.T.P., presented 11 July, 1580, to the rectory of Witheren, vac. by the death of Robert Sarrat. P.—Herbert Pelham, esq. Admitted 19 July. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 14).

William Wetherley,[1] cl., presented 10 Aug., 1580, 22 Eliz., to the rectory of North Stoke. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 287*d.*).

James Nayler,[2] cl., presented 23 Dec., 1580, 23 Eliz., to the rectory of Gunby (9*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*). P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 297*d.*).

[A.D. 1580-1.]

William Southe, cl., presented 8 Jan., 23 Eliz., 1580-*1*, to the rectory of Sotbye, vac. by death. P.—William Yates, citizen and tanner of the city of Lincoln, by reason of an assignment of a grant of next presentation (see pages 242f.). Admitted 10 Jan. (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 13).

Sir Martin Hill, cl., presented 14 Jan., 23 Eliz. [A.D. 1580-*1*], to the ch. of Asfordy (*or* Asserby), vac. by the death of Christopher Bersay. P.—Nicholas Beamounte. Admitted 16 Jan., 23 Eliz. (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 3).

A.D. 1581.

John Wrighte,[2] M.A., presented 11 May, 1581, 23 Eliz., to the rectory of Gunbye (9*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*), vac. by resig. P.—the queen *p.j.* (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 301*d.*).

John Downes,[3] M.A., presented 1 July, 1581, 23 Eliz., to the rectory of Howton-in-Beckering. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 303*d.*).

Thomas Bracebridge, cl., presented[4] at Westminster, 7 June, 23 Eliz. [A.D. 1581], to the vic. of Banburye, co. Oxford. P.—the queen. Expedited 10 Aug. Mandate to D. and C. (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 36).

A.D. 1582.

William Ayscoughe,[5] cl., presented 18 May, 1582, 24 Eliz., to the rectory of Croxbye, vac. by resig. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 314*d.*).

[A.D. 1582-3.]

George Cockborne,[6] cl., presented 29 Jan., 1582-*3*, 25 Eliz., to the rectory of Welton in the deanery of Lowtheske and Ludburghe, vac. by death. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 444, folio 49).

---

[1] He compounded 22 Nov., 1581, and was rector in 1585 (*L.C.* 1585, folio 5*d.*).

[2] It is difficult to account for this presentation and the one to Gunby below. The value given in the text is not that either of Gunby in the deanery of Beltisloe, or of Gunby in the deanery of Candleshoe. Moreover John Richardson was admitted to Gunby in Beltisloe, 7 Sept., 1576 (see page 16), and held it in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 5*d.*), while John Burley was instituted to Gunby in Candleshoe 5 Jan., 1574-*5* (see page 13), and was still incumbent in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 12).

[3] The evidence is against his having been admitted. He does not appear in *Comp.* Moreover, Gregory Garth was admitted 24 Oct., 1571 (see page 5), and still held the benefice in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 19), and read the articles in the church there, 30 Feb., 1576-*7* (*ibid.*).

[4] The *P.D.* was directed, probably in error to Edmund archbishop of Canterbury on account of the vacancy of the see of Oxford instead of to the bishop of Lincoln (see page 310, note 9), but the act of institution was performed by the bishop of Lincoln.

[5] It is unlikely that he was admitted, for William Brikhyll was presented by the queen 16 Feb., 1561-*2* (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 115*d.*), and Francis Kettelwell was admitted, 12 Oct., 1582, on the resignation of William Bruckell (see page 30).

[6] The evidence is against his having been admitted. He did not compound; and Edward Webster was rector in 1576 (see page 185), and in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 15*d.*).

A.D. 1583.

John Kensey, cl.,[1] presented 2 Aug., 1583, 25 Eliz., to the vic. of South-elkington, vac. by death. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 444, folio 57).

[A.D. 1583-4.]

Edmund Hounde,[2] cl., S.T.P., presented 9 Jan., 1583-*4*, 26 Eliz., to the rectory of Birton (value—17*l.* 12*s.* 2*d.*), vac. by death. P.—the queen *p.j.* (*Lansdowne MS.* 444, folio 67*d.*).

Martin Holden, cl., presented at Westminster, 24 Dec., 26 Eliz. [A.D. 1583], to the rectory of Sutterbie, vac. by death. P.—the queen. Admitted at Lamhithe, 16 March.* (*P.D.*, 1583, no. 22).

Robert Deanes,[3] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the rectory of Candlesbie, 16 June, 1584. (*Comp.*).

ARCHDEACONRY OF LEICESTER.

[A.D. 1570-1.]

Geoffrey Jonson,[4] cl., presented 23 Feb., 1570-*1*, to the vic. of St. Martin's in Leicester, vac. by death. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of the earl of Huntingeton. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 192).

A.D. 1571.

Thomas Martyn, cl., presented at Westminster, 5 April, 13 Eliz. [A.D. 1571], to the vic. of Buckmynster, vac. by death. P.—the queen *p.j.*[5] Admitted and inducted by the bishop, 5 April, 1571. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 14).

Edward Cradock,[6] S.T.P., presented 16 May, 1571, to the rectory of Lutterworthe, vac. by resig. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 37*d.*).

Anthony Anderson,[7] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the rectory of Medburne, 22 May. (*Comp.*).

Robert Sutton, M.A., presented at Westminster 11 June, 13 Eliz. [A.D. 1571], to the ch. of Lutterworthe, vac. by the resig. of John Walshull, cl., *p.j.* P.—the queen. Admitted and inducted by the bishop, 17 June. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 40).

Hugh Blythe,[8] M.A., presented 2 July, 1571, to the rectory of Medburne. P.—the queen by lapse. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 38*d.*).

---

* Mandate to A. Linc.

[1] He was probably never admitted. Richard Pelsonne was instituted 20 Nov., 1583 (see page 33), on the death of Henry Noddell, who was admitted 21 July, 1580 (see page 26).

[2] He did not compound. William Pollarde was presented to this benefice 27 Feb., 1583-*4* (*Lansdowne MS.* 444, folio 69), and was admitted 30 April, 1584 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 5*d.*).

[3] Robert Devins subscribed and was instituted 9 March, 1583-*4*, 26 Elizabeth (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 12).

[4] No proof of his admission has been found.

[5] *Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 193, adds 'on the petition and recommendation of Mr. Whytegyfte.'

[6] No proof of his admission has been found. He did not compound.

[7] He vacated the benefice in 1582, and was re-admitted (see page 44). The admission in the text may possibly have taken place before the time of Cooper's episcopate.

[8] Compare the penultimate entry. Blythe did not compound, and if he obtained admission at all, it was probably to enable Anthony Anderson to secure the benefice for himself.

Richard Fox, presented 13 June, 13 Eliz. [A.D. 1571], to the ch. of Ipstock *alias* Ibstock. P.—Edmund Brownehyle of the city of Coventry, draper, and John Saunders of the same city, 'graysyer,' in the diocese of Coventry and Lichfield, by virtue of a grant of the next advowson and an assignment thereof to the presents annexed (see page 249). *Endorsed:* Instituted[1] in the bishop's dwelling-house at Lamehith, 6 Nov.* (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 33).

[A.D. 1571-2.]

George Hordren, cl., presented at Westminster, 27 Dec., 14 Eliz. [A.D. 1571], to the vic. of Overton-under-Ardern. P.—the queen[2] *p.j.* Admitted at Bugden, 7 Jan.* (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 54).

William Danzey, cl., presented 11 Nov., 13 Eliz. [A.D. 1571], to the vic. of Sproxton, vac. by the death of John Warren. P.—Edward earl of Rutland. Admitted by the bishop at Lincoln, 31 Jan.* (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 60).

A.D. 1572.

Richard Coates, presented at Westminster, 3 Dec., 15 Eliz. [A.D. 1572], to the rectory of Sharnford. P.—the queen.[3] Admitted, 30 Dec.* (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 55).

A.D. 1573.

Thomas Boilson, cl., presented at Westminster, 20 Feb., 14 Eliz. [A.D. 1571-2], to the rectory of Longe Whatton, vac. by death. P.—the queen *p.j.*[4] Admitted 18 April.* (*P.D.*, 1573, no. 47).

William Fenton,[5] cl., presented 31 Oct., 1573, to the rectory of Alaxton, vac. by resig. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of Dr. Walker. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 211*d.*).

A.D. 1574.

Roger Skynner, cl., presented 8 Nov., 1573, to the vic. of Thorpe Arnold, vac. by the resig. of Thomas Cowper. P.—John Hawford, gent., *p.j.* Admitted, 19 June. (*P.D.*, 1573, no. 28).

John Syddall, cl., presented at Westminster, 25 May, 16 Eliz. [A.D. 1574], to the rectory of Peatling Parva, vac. by resig. P.—the queen *p.j.*[6] Admitted 19 June. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 48).

A.D. 1575.

John Andro,[7] cl., presented 1 April, 1575, to the vic. of Wiggeston. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of Mr. Francis Cave. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 226*d.*).

---

* Mandate to A. Leic.

[1] Cp. page 35, which refers to another and later institution of the same clerk, unless the date is wrong either in *A.B.* or in the *P.D.*

[2] *Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 200, adds 'on the petition and recommendation of Dr. Ellys,' and 'vac. by depriv.' The same authority gives 2 Dec. for the date of presentation. See page 35 for another institution of the same clerk to the same benefice.

[3] *Lansdowne MS.*, folio 206*d.*, adds 'on the petition and recommendation of Mr. Sampson.'

[4] *Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 201*d.*, adds 'on the petition and recommendation of viscount Hereford.' Boilson compounded 21 Feb., 1572-3.

[5] He does not seem to have been admitted, for Ralph Bradley compounded in 1570, and resigned in 1578 (see page 41).

[6] *Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 218, adds 'on the petition and recommendation of Mr. Lane.'

[7] No proof of his admission has been found.

John Baxter,[1] cl., presented 15 April, 1575, to the vic. of Thirnbye, vac. by death. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of Mr. Francis Hasteinges. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 226*d.*).

[A.D. 1575-6.]

Thomas Butler,[2] cl., presented 9 Feb., 1575-*6*, to the vic. of Overton-under-Ardern, vac. by resig. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of Dr. Kennall. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 234*d.*).

A.D. 1576.

James Sayer,[1] cl., presented 7 July, 1576, to the rectory of Saxbye. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of Dr. Cole. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 238).

John Symonde,[3] cl., presented 20 July, 1576, to the vic. of Overton-under-Ardern, vac. by resig. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of Dr. Wattes. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 238*d.*).

Julius Watson,[4] cl., presented 25 July, 1576, to the vic. of Abkettilbye, vac. by resig. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of Francis Cave, esq. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 238*d.*).

Robert Humpston,[5] cl., presented 9 Nov., 1576, to the vic. of Ratcliffe, vac. by. resig. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of Mr. Stokes. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 240*d.*).

[A.D. 1576-7.]

John Costerdine,[6] M.A., presented at Westminster, 20 Feb., 19 Eliz. [A.D. 1576-7], to the rectory of Litterworthe, vac. by resig. P.—the queen *p.j.* Admitted . . . . March, 1576-7. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 8).

Christopher Holmes, cl., presented at Westminster, 27 Feb., 19 Eliz. [A.D. 1576-7], to the vic. of Ab-Kettleby, vac. by death. P.—the queen.[7] Admitted 8 March. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 1).

A.D. 1578.

John Hicklinge,[1] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the vic. of Abkettilby, 18 Aug., 1578. (*Comp.*).

[A.D. 1578-9.]

Thomas Bickley,[8] S.T.P., presented 20 March, 1578-*9*, to the rectory of Saddington. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 60).

Robert Humpston,[1] cl., presented 20 March, 1578-*9*, to the rectory of Hyngham on the Hill, vac. by death. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 60).

---

[1] No proof of his admission has been found.

[2] He does not appear to have been admitted, for the benefice was held by another clerk at this date (see pages 35 and 39).

[3] He does not appear to have been admitted, for the benefice was held by George Hordren from Aug., 1572, until the admission in April, 1577, of Roger Spenser (see pages 35 and 39), who was still vicar in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 33*d.*).

[4] No proof of his admission has been found. He did not compound.

[5] No proof of his admission has been found. Cp. page 42, where probably the same person is called 'Humperston.' See also page 320.

[6] He was rector in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 26*d.*).

[7] *Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 246, adds 'on the petition and recommendation of the earl of Kent.'

[8] The benefice was vacant 21 July, 1579, by his resignation (see page 42).

John Poole,[1] cl., presented 20 March, 1578-*9*, to the rectory of Wymondham, vac. by death. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 60).

A.D. 1579.

Thomas Heathe,[2] cl., presented 2 May, 1579, to the rectory of Thurcaston, vac. by lapse or otherwise. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 61*d.*).

John None,[3] cl., presented 22 May, 1579, to the rectory of Desford, vac. by death. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 265*d.*).

Thomas Storer,[4] cl., presented 26 May, 1579, to the rectory of Rotherby. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 265*d.*).

Richard Clarke, cl., presented at Westminster, 14 Feb., 18 Eliz. [A.D. 1575-*6*], to the rectory of Kyrkby Malarye. P.—the queen[5] by lapse, *p.j.* Admitted 19 June. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 85).

Anthony Carrington, cl., presented at Westminster, 6 July, 21 Eliz. [A.D. 1579], to the rectory of Willoughbye Waterles. P.—the queen *p.j.* Admitted 14 July. (*P.D.*, 1579, no. 40).

Richard Tynne,[6] cl., presented 6 Aug., 1579, to the rectory of Willoughby Waterles, vac. by resig. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 269).

John Cooke, S.T.B., presented 11 Nov., 1579, to the rectory of Onlippe, vac. by lapse. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 271*d.*).

[A.D. 1579-80.]

Thomas Neale,[8] cl., presented 10 March, 1579-*80*, to the vic. of Abkettelbye. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 279*d.*).

A.D. 1580.

Richard Tellowe,[7] cl., presented 9 May, 1580, to the rectory of Onlypp. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 281*d.*).

Hugh Osborne, cl., presented 20 June, 22 Eliz. [A.D. 1580], to the rectory of South Croxton, vac. by the resig. of Edmund Willock. P.—Edward earl of Rutland, lord Roos of Hamleck, Trusbuz and Belvoir. Admitted 12 July. (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 44).

Thomas Wagstaffe,[9] M.A., presented 18 July, 1580, to the rectory of Glenfeilde. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.*, folio 286*d.*).

---

[1] William Gulson was admitted 21 May, 1578 (see page 40), and was still rector in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 33).

[2] He did not compound. Thomas Willet compounded in 1559-*60*, and was succeeded by Brutus Babington in 1583 (see page 44).

[3] No evidence of his admission has been found.

[4] He does not seem to have been admitted, for William Thorpe compounded in 1540-*1*, and the benefice was vacant by his resignation in 1582 (see page 44).

[5] *Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 235, adds 'on the petition and recommendation of Dr. Hincke.'

[6] He does not seem to have been admitted for John Debancke compounded in 1559, and was still rector in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 27).

[7] No proof of his admission has been found. He did not compound.

[8] He compounded 8 April, 1580, and was vicar in 1585. (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 32).

[9] He does not seem to have been admitted, for William Hareware compounded in 1559, and the benefice was vacant by his death in 1581-2 (see page 43). He was succeeded by Simon Cox, who was rector in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 26).

John Bissop,[1] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the rectory of Howbie, 1 Aug., 1580. (*Comp.*).

Thomas Storer,[2] cl., presented 19 Aug., 1580, to the vic. of Oldeby, vac. by resig. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.*, folio 288).

[A.D. 1582-3.]

William Whitaphe,[3] cl., presented 18 Jan., 25 Eliz., 1582-*3*, to the rectory of Hatherne. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 444, folio 48*d.*).

George Savage,[4] cl., presented 22 Feb., 25 Eliz., 1582-*3*, to the rectory of Segrave. P.—the queen by lapse. (*Lansdowne MS.* 444, folio 51).

A.D. 1583.

Robert Weller,[5] cl., presented 2 Dec., 25 Eliz., 1583, to the rectory of Sharnford, vac. by resig. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 444, folio 65*d.*).

ARCHDEACONRY OF BUCKINGHAM.

A.D. 1571.

Thomas Potter, cl., presented at Westminster, 2 May, 13 Eliz. [A.D. 1571], to the vic. of Newporte. P.—the queen[6] *p.j.* Admitted by the bishop 4 May. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 48).

Sir Richard Hutchins, in the order of the priesthood, presented 30 June, 13 Eliz. [A.D. 1571], to the vic. of Lawndon, vac. by the resig. of William Kirwood. P.—Edmund Man of Lawndon and Thomas Taylor of Lidlington, *p.j.* Admitted by the bishop, 10 July.* (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 36).

David Evans, cl., presented 14 Sept., 13 Eliz., 1571, to the vic. of Turfeld, vac. by the [*blank*] of Henry Weanewright. P.—Robert Doyly, esq., *p.j.* Admitted by the bishop at Bugden, 17 Sept.* (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 27).

Christopher Blithman,[7] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the vic. of Great Marlow, 7 Nov., 1571. (*Comp.*).

[A.D. 1571-2.]

Robert Nyxon, cl., presented at Westminster, 4 Jan., 14 Eliz. [A.D. 1571-*2*], to the vic. of Wingrave, vac. by death. P.—the queen[8] *p.j.* Admitted at Bugden, 7 Jan.* (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 81).

---

* Mandate to A. Buck.

[1] No evidence of his admission has been found. Another clerk was admitted in 1581 (see page 43).

[2] He does not seem to have been admitted, for Robert Kirkland was instituted in 1575 (see page 37), and was still vicar in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 26*d.*).

[3] No evidence of his institution has been found. He did not compound. Cp. the institutions to this benefice, pages 37 and 45 (*bis*).

[4] He was rector in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 28).

[5] The evidence is against his having been instituted, for Thomas Carter was admitted in 1575 (see page 37), and was still rector in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 27).

[6] *Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 193*d.*, adds 'on the petition and recommendation of Mr. Bullingham.

[7] The benefice was vacant by his resignation in 1576 (see page 50).

[8] *Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 200*d.*, adds 'on the petition and recommendation of Mr. Weste.'

A.D. 1572.

William Watson, cl., presented 15 March, 1571-2, to the ch. of Bow-Birkhill, vac. by death. P.—Kenelm Watson, esq., *p.j.* Admitted 25 March. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 5).

William Chalener,[1] cl., presented 15 April, 1572, to the rectory of SS. Mary and Nicholas in Saunderton, vac. by the death of William Grene, cl. P.—Ralph Lee of Saunderton, esq. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 51).

John Prestman, cl., presented 28 April, 14 Eliz. [A.D. 1572], to the rectory of Harsham *alias* Haversham, vac. by the death of John Rawlynson. P.—Thomas Lucy of Harsham *alias* Haversham, knt. Admitted by the bishop, at Lamhith, 10 May. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 28).

Laurence Thorley, cl., presented at Draiton, 18 June, 14 Eliz. [A.D. 1572], to the rectory of Woughton de le Greene, vac. by the death of John Rawlinsone. P.—Lodovic lord Mordaunt. Admitted at Lamhith, 23 June. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 79).

[A.D. 1572-3.]

John Barker, B.A., presented at Westminster, 19 Dec., 15 Eliz. [A.D. 1572], to the rectory of Ludgarsale, vac. by lapse and by the negligence of both patron and ordinary. P.—the queen. Admitted at Bugden, 2 Jan. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 4).

John Jones,[2] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the rectory of Walton, 10 March, 1572-3. (*Comp.*).

A.D. 1573.

Richard Worsley, cl., presented 26 May, 15 Eliz. [A.D. 1573], to the rectory of Foscot *alias* Foxcote, vac. by the acceptance by John More, cl., of a second benefice without a sufficient dispensation. P.—Marmaduke Claver, gent., *p.j.* Admitted at Buckden, 27 May. (*P.D.*, 1573, no. 11).

Thomas Stonynge,[3] cl., presented 24 June, 1573, to the vic. of Astewoode, vac. by resig. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of Mr. Bateman. (*Lansdowne MS.*, 443, folio 209*d.*).

A.D. 1574.

John Barker,[4] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of tho rectory of Ludgarsale, 9 June, 1574. (*Comp.*).

Thomas Wightman, LL.B., presented at Fauley, 28 March, 16 Eliz. [A.D. 1574], to the ch. of Fawley, vac. by the death of Philip Paule. P.—Robert Rookes of Fawley, esq., *p.j.* Admitted at Ailesburie, 12 June.[5] Seal of arms [*indecipherable*]. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 25).

Walter Roche,[3] cl., presented 27 July, 1574, to the vic. of Whitchurche, vac. by death. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of Dr. Langeforde. (*Lansdowne MS.*, 443, folio 219*d.*).

---

[1] He does not seem to have been admitted, for Ralph Lee presented again 20 Sept., 1572, on the death of William Grene (see page 46).

[2] He was vicar in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 40).

[3] There is no evidence of his having been admitted.

[4] The rectory was vacant by his deprivation in 1576 (see page 50).

[5] Wightman was instituted again, 14 July, 1580 (see page 52).

[A.D. 1574-5.]

John White,[1] cl., presented 14 March, 1574-*5*, to the vic. of Steplecleydon. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of Dr. Wattes. (*Lansdowne MS.*, 443, folio 226).

John Kynge,[2] cl., presented 18 March, 1574-*5*, to the vic. of Ravensden. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of Mr. Spencer. (*Lansdowne MS.*, 443, folio 226).

A.D. 1575.

Walter Lougher,[3] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the vic. of Ever, 29 April, 1575. (*Comp.*).

Francis Fletcher,[3] cl., presented 30 May, 1575, to the rectory of Braddenham, vac. by lapse. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of Walter Myldemaye, knt. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 227*d.*).

[A.D. 1575-6.]

John Robertes, cl., presented 15 Feb., 18 Eliz., 1575-*6*, to the rectory of Hugeley, vac. by death. P.—Robert Drury of Hugeley, knt. Admitted 20 Feb. (*P.D.*, 1576, no. 14).

A.D. 1576.

William Meatcalfe,[4] cl., presented 30 May, 1576, to the rectory of Chetington. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of the dean of St. Paul's, London. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 237).

[A.D. 1576-7.]

William Saunders,[5] cl., presented 29 Jan., 1576-*7*, to the vic. of Chessham Leicester. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of the earl of Bedford. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 245*d.*).

John Smithe,[6] cl., presented 12 March, 1576-*7*, to the vic. of Bledlowe, vac. by resig.[7] P.—William More, cl. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 4).

[A.D. 1577-8.]

Robert Blunte, cl., B.A., presented at Westminster, 13 Jan., 20 Eliz. [A.D. 1577-*8*], to the rectory of Walton, vac. by resig. P.—the queen *p.j.* Admitted 17 Jan. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 13).

A.D. 1579.

Robert Cole,[8] cl., presented 11 April, 1579, to the vic. of Wadden. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 60*d.*).

John Rith, cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the rectory of Risborough,[9] 21 July, 1579. (*Comp.*).

---

[1] There is no evidence of his having been admitted. He did not compound.

[2] The benefice was vacant by his death, 7 May, 1577 (see page 50).

[3] No proof of his admission has been found.

[4] The evidence is against his having been admitted, for Thomas Clarke compounded 22 June, 1569, and he was still vicar in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 37*d.*).

[5] He was vicar in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 35).

[6] He was vicar in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 42).

[7] See page 295.

[8] He was probably not admitted, for William Jones, who was instituted in 1572, was succeeded, 6 Jan., 1579-*80*, by John Seddon, who held the vicarage in 1585 (see pages 46 and 52, and *L.C.*, 1585, folio 38).

[9] Monks' Risborough was a peculiar belonging to the archbishop of Canterbury.

Nicholas Clerke,[1] cl., presented 14 Aug., 1579, to the rectory of Braddenham, vac. by lapse. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 269).

[A.D. 1579-80].

John More,[2] cl., presented 4 Feb., 1579-*80*, to the rectory of Foscot, vac. by lapse. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 277*d.*).

A.D. 1580.

James Stevenes,[3] cl., presented 2 June, 1580, to the vic. of Haddenham. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 283).

Edward Baker,[4] M.A., presented 22 June, 1580, to the rectory of Woolston Parva. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 285).

A.D. 1581.

Ralph Smythe,[5] cl., S.T.B., presented 22 July, 1581, to the rectory of Haversham, vac. by lapse. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 304).

Thomas Gardenar,[6] cl., presented 13 Oct., 1581, 23 Eliz., to the vic. of Chicelie, vac. by the resignation of Walter Thomas. P.—William Chester, esq. Admitted 2 Nov. (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 31).

A.D. 1582.

George Clarke, cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the rectory of Risborough,[7] 5 July, 1582. (*Comp.*).

Robert Newton,[8] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the vic. of Stowe, 6 Aug., 1582. (*Comp.*).

ARCHDEACONRY OF BEDFORD.

A.D. 1571.

John Yonge, cl., to the rectory of Holcote. P.—the archbishop of Canterbury by lapse. Admitted by the archbishop, 1 May. Mandate to all and singular rectors, etc. (*Archbishop Parker's Register*, folio 404).

Christopher Goodman,[9] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the rectory of Odell, 10 May, 1571. (*Comp.*).

---

[1] He was vicar in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 42*d.*).

[2] The evidence is against his having been admitted, for David Powell was instituted in 1574 (see page 48), and was still vicar in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 36).

[3] See page 54. No proof of his admission has been found. The evidence is against his having been instituted for he did not compound, and moreover Richard Spencer was instituted 7 Nov., 1560 (*A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 111), and the benefice was vacant by his death in Dec., 1582 (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 30). *A.B.*, page 54 (*bis*), is in error in stating that the benefice was vacated by *Edward* Spencer. Spencer's name in *A.B.* has apparently been inserted by the original scribe in a blank left when the body of the entry was written.

[4] Henry Wilcockes was instituted in 1575 (see page 49), and was still vicar in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 40).

[5] No proof of his admission has been found. He did not compound, and he was not rector in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 39).

[6] He was presented again 16 Dec., 1581 (*P.D.*, 1581, no. 20), and admitted 15 March, 1581-*2* (see page 53).

[7] See page 323, n. 9.

[8] He was vicar in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 36).

[9] The rectory was vacant by his resignation, 25 Feb., 1571-*2* (see page 56).

Charles Shay,[1] cl., presented 26 June, 1571, to the vic. of Harlington, vac. by resig. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of Edmund Asshefylde, knt. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 195*d.*).

John Johnson, cl., presented at Tyringham, 29 July, 13 Eliz. [A.D. 1571], to the ch. of Farnedyshe, vac. by the death of William Lordisman. P.—Anthony Tyringham, gent., by reason of an assignment of the next presentation by William Vaus, knt., lord Harrowdone, *p.j.* *Endorsed:* 'My neighbours names—John Stanton, John Baaly, Henry Smith, Will'm Hadland, Nicholas Wright, Robert Littlepage, Thomas Younge, Will'm Long, Will'm Robinson.' Admitted 30 July.* (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 21).

John Wickham,[2] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the rectory of Eversholt, 13 Oct., 1571. (*Comp.*).

Anthony Sclater,[3] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the vic. of Leighton, 9 Nov., 1571. (*Comp.*).

A.D. 1572.

Robert Griffin, cl., presented at Stretley, 26 March, 1572, to the vic. of Stretley, vac. by the resig. of Henry Wattes.[4] P.—Thomas Norton of Stretley, esq., *p.j.* Admitted by the bishop, at Buckden, 7 April, 1572.* (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 65).

Gilbert Courtman, cl., vicar of Southoe, presented 20 April, 14 Eliz. [A.D. 1572], to the ch. of Pertonhall, vac. by the depriv. of Thomas Lassell, cl., by virtue of a certain act passed by authority of parliament 13 Eliz. P.—James Dyer, knt., chief justice of the bench. Admitted by the bishop at Lamhith, 10 May, 1572. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 44).

Thomas Castell,[5] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the rectory of Clifton, 25 Aug., 1572. (*Comp.*).

Robert Peveryll,[6] cl., presented 8 Sept., 1572, to the vic. of Dunton. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of the archdeacon of Middlesex. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 203*d.*).

[A.D. 1572-3.]

Thomas Page,[7] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the vic. of Eton, 28 Jan., 1572-*3*. (*Comp.*).

A.D. 1573.

William Sage,[8] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the rectory of Todington, 28 April, 1573. (*Comp.*).

---

* Mandate to A. Bedf.

[1] He did not compound, and no evidence of his institution has been found.

[2] No evidence of his admission has been found.

[3] He held the benefice until his death in 1624 (cp. *P.D.*, 1624, no. 36, and Blaydes' *Genealogia Bedfordiensis*, page 405).

[4] See page 288.

[5] The benefice was vacant, 16 May, 1575, by his resignation (see page 60).

[6] He does not seem to have been admitted, because Humphrey Astall was admitted 11 July, 1572, and was vicar until 1580 (see pages 56 and 63).

[7] The benefice was vac. 22 Oct., 1576, by his resignation (see page 60).

[8] He appears as rector of the first part of the rectory in *L.C.*, 1585, folio 46*d.*

Richard Smythe,[1] cl., presented 8 May, 1573, to the vic. of Henlowe, vac. by resig. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of Mr. Rotheram. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 209).

A.D. 1575.

Maurice Faukner,[2] cl., presented 15 July, 1575, 17 Eliz., to the rectory of Eversholte. P.—the queen, by lapse, on the petition and recommendation of the master of St. John's College, Cambridge. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 228*d.*).

A.D. 1576.

Thomas Nicolson,[3] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the vic. of Felmersham-*cum*-Pabenham, 28 Sept., 1576. (*Comp.*).

A.D. 1578.

Thomas Sparke, S.T.B., presented at Westminster, 30 April, 20 Eliz. [A.D. 1578], to the rectory of St. Cuthbert in the town of Bedford, vac. by death. P.—the queen[4] *p.j.* Admitted 26 May. (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 23).

Martin Williams, cl., presented 12 July, 20 Eliz., 1578, to the ch. of Eversall, vac. by the death of Maurice Fawkener. P.—Charles Morisin, esq., and Dorothy his wife, *p.j.* Admitted 17 July.* (*P.D.*, 1578, no. 27).

William Tofte, cl., to the vic. of Felmersham-*cum*-Pabenham. P.—the archbishop of Canterbury by lapse. Admitted at London, 13 Aug. Mandate to all and singular rectors, etc. (Archbishop Grindal's Register at Lambeth, folio 521*d.*).

[A.D. 1578-9.]

Robert Smythe,[5] cl., presented 19 Jan., 1578-*9*, 21 Eliz., to the vic. of Dunton, vac. by death. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of Mr. Robert Snagge. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 263*d.*).

Richard Harvye,[6] cl., presented 16 Feb., 1578-*9*, 21 Eliz., to the vic. of Salforde, vac. by death. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of Mr. Tompsonne and Mr. Rotherame. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 264).

[A.D. 1579-80.]

John Henley, cl., B.A. of the university of Cambridge, presented 11 March, 1579-*80*, to the rectory of Holywell. P.—John Iverye of Hollewell, yeoman.[7] (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 56).

A.D. 1581.

Lawrence Barnewell,[8] cl., presented 1 Sept., 1581, 23 Eliz., to the vic. of

---

* Mandate to A. Bedf.

[1] The evidence is against his having been instituted, for another clerk held the benefice at this time (see pages 56 and 58).

[2] He compounded 6 Nov., 1576 (*Comp.*). The benefice was vac. 12 July, 1578, by his death (see below).

[3] The benefice was vac. 1 Jan., 1579-*80*, by his depriv. (see page 62).

[4] *Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 256, adds 'on the petition and recommendation of the bishop of Lincoln.

[5] He was probably not admitted (see page 325, n. 7).

[6] No evidence of his admission has been found. He was not vicar in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 48*d.*). Cp. page 62 *bis*.

[7] There is another deed in the same terms, dated 19 April, 22 Eliz., [A.D. 1580], which is endorsed 'Expedited 21 April, 1580' (*P.D.*, 1580, no. 37, see page 63). There is no note of expedition on the deed in the text, and the two deeds may refer to one institution.

[8] He does not seem to have been admitted, for Peter White became vicar in 1576 (see page 60), and was still vicar in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 47).

Eaton Sawkyn *alias* Eaton [*blank*]. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 69*d.*).

A.D. 1583.

Edward Noke,[1] cl., presented 26 Oct., 1583, 25 Eliz., to the vic. of Langforde, vac. by death. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 59).

ARCHDEACONRY OF HUNTINGDON.

A.D. 1571.

John Bullingham,[2] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the rectory of Brington Bythorn cum Old Weston, 27 March, 1571. (*Comp.*).

David Aprice,[3] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the rectory of Hinxworth, 28 June, 1571. (*Comp.*).

William Martendale,[4] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the ch. of Ripton Regis, 10 Oct., 1571. (*Comp.*).

Sir John Phillips, cl., to the vic. of Willen, vac. by death. P.—Robert Tailor and Anne his wife, John Harrison and Thomas Smalman, executors of the testament of Margaret Galton, widow. Admitted 31 Dec. Mandate to A. Bedford.[5] (*A.B.*, folio 98).

[A.D. 1571-2.]

Benjamin Chambers,[6] cl., presented 10 March, 14 Eliz. [A.D. 1571-*2*], to the ch. of Radwell, vac. by the depriv. of [*blank*]. P.—William Skipwithe, esq. (*P.D.*, 1572, no. 45).

[A.D. 1572-3.]

Henry Hamonte,[7] cl., M.A., presented 14 Feb., 1572-*3*, to the ch. of Letchworthe, vac. by death. P.—Robert Snagge, esq., *p.j.* (*P.D.*, 1573, no. 39).

[A.D. 1573-4.]

Thomas Dun,[8] cl., presented 4 Jan., 1573-*4*, to the rectory of Barkehamsted, vac. by resig. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of Anthony Cooke, knt. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 215).

John Leesse,[9] cl., presented 13 Feb., 1573-*4*, to the rectory of Westmyll. P.—the queen by lapse, on the petition and recommendation of Dr. Pyerse. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 216).

---

[1] No evidence of his admission has been found. Another clerk was admitted 1 Jan., 1583-*4* (see page 64).

[2] The rectory was vac. 9 Sept., 1581, by his promotion (see page 71).

[3] The benefice was vacant by his cession in 1577 (see page 68).

[4] No evidence of his admission has been found.

[5] This admission is entered under the archdeaconry of Bedford in *A.B.* (see page 56), but it relates to Willian, co. Hertford, for Phillips is entered as vicar of Willian in *L.C.*, 1585, folio 51*d.*

[6] There is no note of institution on this deed. Attached to it is another presentation deed (no. 46) of the same date (see page 273), which is endorsed 'such presentation was expedited 17 March, 1573-*4*' (see page 67). Chambers probably never obtained institution by virtue of Skipwithe's deed.

[7] He was rector in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 53)

[8] No proof of his admission has been found. He did not compound.

[9] No proof of his admission has been found. He did not compound. Thomas Chambers was instituted 16 Nov., 1554 (*A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 120*d.*), and was still rector in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 51*d.*).

A.D. 1574.

Ralph Turnor,[1] cl., presented 16 April, 1574, to the rectory of Cotterethe. P.—the queen *p.j.* (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 44*d.*).

Thomas Wethered, cl., B.A., chaplain to the lord keeper of the great seal, presented at Gorhambury, 21 July, 16 Eliz. [A.D. 1574], to the rectory of Barkhamsted, vac. P.—the queen *p.j.* Admitted at Bugden, 30 July. Mandate to A. Hunt. (*P.D.*, 1574, no. 8).

[A.D. 1574-5.]

William Stone,[2] cl., M.A., to the rectory of Radwell. P.—William Plomer, gent. Admitted 9 Feb. Mandate to all and singular rectors, etc. (*Archbishop Parker's Register*, folio 107).

A.D. 1575.

William Beale,[3] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the rectory of Northberkhamsted, 22 April, 1575. (*Comp.*).

William Kinge,[4] S.T.B., presented 3 May, 1575, 17 Eliz., to the rectory of Great Munden. P.—the queen *p.j.* (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 47).

John Worslaye,[5] cl., presented 22 June, 1575, to the rectory of Mollesworthe. P.—the queen, by lapse, on the petition and recommendation of the bishop of Peterborough. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 228*d.*).

A.D. 1577.

Francis Sculthorpe, cl., presented 5 Oct., 19 Eliz. [A.D. 1577], to the vic. of Spaldwick with Eston,[6] vac. by cession. P.—Peter Rosewell, gent., *p.j.*, by reason of a grant of advowson. Expedited at Buckden, 10 Oct. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 74).

[A.D. 1579-80.]

Walter Bickelles,[7] cl., presented 28 Jan., 1579-*80*, 22 Eliz., to the rectory of Gyddinge parva, vac. by death. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 277*d.*).

Henry Inse,[7] cl., presented 28 Jan., 1579-*80*, 22 Eliz., to the rectory of Yelling, vac. by death. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 277).

A.D. 1580.

John Dodde,[8] cl., presented 7 July, 1580, 22 Eliz., to the rectory of Aspiden. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443. folio 285*d.*).

---

[1] He does not seem to have been admitted, for Florentius Stevenson was instituted 4 April, 1567 (*A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 87), and William Green succeeded him 2 June, 1574 (see page 67).

[2] See page 69 for another institution of the same clerk to the same benefice.

[3] It is doubtful whether he was admitted, for the benefice was vacant in 1582 by the death of Edmund Hodson (see page 72), who compounded 22 Dec., 1554.

[4] He does not seem to have been admitted, for William Curlews was instituted 6 Oct., 1560 (*A.B.*, 1547-70, folio 107*d.*), and was still rector in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 51).

[5] He does not seem to have been admitted, for Thomas Stevens was instituted in 1571-2 (see page 65), and was still rector in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 54).

[6] *Comp.* adds 'and Barham.'

[7] No proof of his admission has been found. He did not compound.

[8] He does not seem to have been admitted, for Ralph Tomlyn was instituted in 1575 (see page 68), and was still rector in 1585 (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 51).

[A.D. 1580-1.]

Godfrey Goldisburghe,[1] S.T.B., presented 9 Jan., 1580-*1*, 23 Eliz., to the rectory of Stukley Parva, vac. by death. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 297*d.*).

A.D. 1581.

Thomas Fraunceys,[2] M.A., presented 22 Dec., 1581, 24 Eliz., to the rectory of Morborne, vac. by lapse. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 310*d.*).

[A.D. 1581-2.]

Robert Townesende, cl., to the rectory of Morborne, co. Huntingdon. Admitted [*query* 9 Feb., 1581-*2*[3]] (see page 284).

ARCHDEACONRY OF STOW.

[A.D. 1571-2.]

Brian Fluid,[4] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the rectory of Sudbrooke, 26 Feb., 1571-*2*.

[A.D. 1573-4.]

Thomas Whithaye,[5] cl., presented 22 Feb., 1573-*4*, to the rectory of Pikham[6] (6*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*), vac. by death. P.—the queen on the petition and recommendation of the dean of York. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 216*d.*).

A.D. 1574.

Boniface Martin,[7] B.A., presented at Westminster, 2 July, 7 Eliz. [A.D. 1565], to the rectory of Pilham, vac. by the death of Nicholas Stokes. P.—the queen by the lord keeper. Instituted at Buckden, 7 April. (*P.D.*, 1565, no. 22).

[A.D. 1577-8.]

Robert Shawe, cl., presented at the archiepiscopal castle of Cawood, 28 Nov., 1577, to the vic. of Owston, vac. by the death of Thomas Whiteheye, cl. P.—Edwin archbishop of York. Admitted 26 Jan., 1577-*8*. Mandate to the archdeacon of Lincoln. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 45; see also page 77).

A.D. 1578.

Martin Houlden,[8] cl., compounded for the firstfruits of the rectory of Braughton, 26 Nov., 1578. (*Comp.*).

---

[1] No proof of his admission has been found.

[2] No proof of his admission has been found. He did not compound.

[3] See Institution Bond 1582, no. 1 (page 284), where he is said to be in possession of the parsonage of Morborn, 9 Feb., 1581-*2*. He did not compound. His name was written in the *L.C.* of 1585 (folio 56*d.*), and struck out, and the word '*obiit*' written against it. Another clerk was instituted 26 May, 1585, on the death of Robert Townesende (*Var.*, folio 150). It was usual for the institution bond to be dated on the day of institution.

[4] No proof of his admission has been found. He was not rector in 1576 (see page 165).

[5] There is no evidence of his admission. Boniface Martin, B.A., was admitted 7 April, 1574, on the death of Nicholas Stokes (see page 75 and *P.D.*, 1565, no. 22). Whithaye was vicar of Owston in 1576 (see next entry below, and page 172).

[6] This should be 'Pilham.'

[7] This is the same institution as that recorded on page 75, where 'Benjamin' is printed in error for 'Boniface.' The *P.D.* has come to light as these pages are passing through the press, and it gives more particulars than the *Register* (see page 75). The long interval between the acts of presentation and institution is remarkable. The date of the deed is not open to question, for it is corroborated by the calendar of Crown Presentations on the Patent Rolls contained in *Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 143, which adds that Martin was presented on the petition and recommendation of the bishop of Lincoln.

[8] No evidence of his admission has been found.

A.D. 1579.

John Savell,[7] cl., presented 2 May, 1579, to the vic. of Luddington. P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 62).

John Kinge, cl., presented 20 June, 1579, 21 Eliz., to the vic. of Resbie, vac. by the death of William Baysse. P.—John Portyngtone of Sawclife, co. Lincoln, esq., *p.j.* Admitted and inducted by the bishop July 1. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 5).

A.D. 1580.

John Sudley, cl., presented 5 Nov., 1580, to the vic. of Willingham[8] (value 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*). P.—the queen. (*Lansdowne MS.* 443, folio 299).

A.D. 1582.

Robert Shawe, cl., presented 24 May, 24 Eliz. [A.D. 1582], to the rectory of Spredlington, vac. by the death of William Foxcrofte. P.—John Lacy of Breerley in Mydgeley, co. York, esq., *p.j.* Witnesses—John Lacy, sone and heire apparent of the said John Lacy, Gilbert Lacy of Mydgeley, gent., Henry Bowcocke and Raulf Hibberd of Spredlington, with William Hopkinson, servant to the said John Lacy. Admitted 4 July, 1582. (*P.D.*, 1582, no. 49; see also page 79).

OXFORD COLLEGES.

A.D. 1571.

Deed of John Tunkes, senior fellow of Balliol College, Oxford, and the rest of the fellows of the same, notifying the bishop of Lincoln, since the confirmation of the master or warden of the college by virtue of a certain ordinance (*decreti*) between John Longly, bishop of Lincoln, and the master and fellows of the college belongs to the bishop, that on 9 May, 13 Eliz. [A.D. 1571], they assembled as a college in the college chapel between the hours of nine and ten in the morning, according to the form of their statutes, have elected Adam Squire, M.A., as master or warden, and praying the bishop to admit him to the said office. Sealed with the common seal of the college, the year and day above written. *Endorsed*: 13 May, 1571, the within-named Adam was admitted to the said office, having first sworn to renounce every kind of foreign power according to the act of parliament, and to observe the statutes and ordinances of the college, and also to obey the bishop and his successors, etc. And the senior fellow and the rest of the fellows were commanded to induct him, etc. (*P.D.*, 1571, no. 72).

A.D. 1577.

Deed of [the fellows of Lincoln College, Oxford] notifying the bishop of Lincoln that they have elected [John Underhill, S.T.P.[1]], to the rectorship of the college, vac. by the death of Master John Tatam, and praying the bishop to admit him. Dated 24 June, 1577. *Endorsed*: Expedited 29 June, 1577. Lincoln College, Oxford. (*P.D.*, 1577, no. 60).

[END OF ADDITIONAL ADMISSIONS.]

---

[7] He was probably never admitted, for Richard Yonge was vicar in 1576 (see page 169), and still held the benefice in 1585 (*L.C.*, folio 21*d.*).

[8] This is Cherry Willingham, as is shewn by the value of the benefice. Sudley was not vicar in 1585, and no evidence of his admission has been found.

[1] The words in brackets have been supplied from Le Neve, *Fasti*, vol. iii, page 557. Only half the deed remains.

ADDITIONAL ORDINATIONS.[1]

A.D. 1571.

Sept. 20	ℙ.	John Linche (page 232; also *L.C.*, 1585, folio 12*d.*).
Dec. 18	ℙ.	George Floer (or Flower), B.A., (pages 193, 228).
„ 29	ℙ.	Thomas Sparke. (*L.C.*, 1614, folio 79).

[A.D. 1571-2.]

Jan. 7	ℙ.	Rolland Hewes. (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 52).
„ 7	ℙ.	Thomas Mowmford, S.T.B. (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 52*d.*).
„ 22	ℙ.	John Potkins. (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 53; also *L.C.*, 1614, folio 97*d.*).

A.D. 1572.

Mar. 28	ℙ.	Edward Ustiwaite *or* Ustwate, B.A. (pages 190, 231; also *L.C.*, 1585, folio 11*d.*; also *L.C.*, 1614, folio 49).
„ 28	ℙ.	John Hall. (page 175).
„ 28	ℙ.	John Winckle, M.A. (page 158; also *L.C.*, 1585, folio 2, where the name is given as Wintle; cp. pages 16 and note, 149, 154).
May 22	𝔻.	William Pocklington. (*L.C.*, 1614, folio 130).
July 28	ℙ.	Leonard Ward, M.A. (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 30).
Sept. 13	ℙ.	Mathew Pigott, M.A. (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 39).
„ 20	𝔻.	Michael Beane. (pages 199, 215; also *L.C.*, 1585, folio 2*d.*).

A.D. 1574.

Oct. 7	ℙ.	John Jackson. (page 176).

A.D. 1575.

Sept. 30	ℙ.	George Cockborne. (pages 195, 195n., 228; also *L.C.*, 1585, folio 10).

A.D. 1576.

June 8	ℙ.	George Codd. (page 160).
„ 8	ℙ.	Robert Sergeante. (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 1).
Mar. 25[2]	ℙ.	William Scampton. (*L.C.*, 1614, folio 121).
July 18[2]	𝔻.	William Scampton. (*L.C.*, 1614, folio 121).

[1] These ordinations have been collected from the sources specified in each case, and they are additional to those recorded in pages 81-98. It will be noticed that the ordinations in *A.B.* do not begin until a year and a half after Cooper became bishop.

[2] One at least of these dates is obviously wrong.

A.D. 1578.

[*blank*] ℙ. Roger Spencer,[1] B.A. (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 33*d.*).

Nov. 20 ℙ. John Whitehead.[2] (*L.C.*, 1614, folio 135).

A.D. 1579.

May 8 ℙ. Henry Falcon. (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 36).

„ 8 ℙ. Robert Porter. (*L.C.*, 1614, folio 101).

Sept. 29 ℙ. Richard Parker, M.A. (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 48).

Oct. 16 ℙ. W[illiam[3]] Smyth. (*L.C.*, 1585, folio 56).

A.D. 1580.

May 18 ℙ. Peter Holden. (*L.C.*, 1614, folio 45*d.*).

A.D. 1581.

Sept. 29 𝔻. William Willerton, B.A. (*L.C.*, 1614, folio 71).

[A.D. 1582-3.]

Feb. 11 ℙ. Thomas Beare. (*L.C.*, 1614, folio 71).

A.D. 1583.

Nov. 2 𝔻. W. Foxcroft. (*L.C.*, 1614, folio 83).

[End of the ADDITIONAL ORDINATIONS.]

---

[1] He was vicar of Overton under Arden, co. Leicester, in 1585 (cp. page 39).

[2] He was ordained deacon 17 Jan., 1577-*8* (*L.C.*, 1614, folio 135). In *A.B.* the name is given as 'White' (see page 90). The *Bishops' Certificate* calls him 'Whiteheade' when he was instituted to the vicarage of Sproxton, co. Leicester, 14 Feb., 1588-*9*.

[3] He was vicar of St. Neots in 1585. (Cp. page 72).

APPENDIX I.

STATISTICS FROM THE *LIBER CLERI*, 1576.

Number of benefices in co. Lincoln.

Full	466
Vacant	78[1]
	544

Number of the clergy.

Those who appeared (of whom two withdrew before their examination)		340
Those who did not appear because of age or infirmity	7	
No reason given for non-appearance	53[2]	
		60
		400

Conformity.

Clerks conforming	320
Clerks about whom no information is given	80
	400

Graduates.

	Oxford.	Cambridge.	St. Andrews.	
S. T. P.	2	1		
S. T. B.	2	6		
M. A.	10	14		
B. A.	4	17	1	
M. D.		1		
B. Canon L.		1		
	18	40	1	= 59

Marriage.

Married	229
Unmarried	111
No information given	60
	400

Plurality.[3]

Clerks holding two benefices with the cure of souls	75
Clerks holding more than two benefices with the cure of souls	2
	77

[1] In five cases the benefice is not stated to be vacant, but the word has probably been omitted by accident.

[2] In some cases the fact of absence is not definitely stated, but absence is implied by the form or position of the entry.

[3] No account is taken in this table of deaneries, prebends and other offices in cathedral or collegiate churches, nor of archdeaconries, held with rectories and vicarages.

Preachers.

Preachers licensed	51	
Preachers, though it is not stated whether licensed or not	6	
Preachers, though not licensed	4	
Preachers in their several benefices, though not licensed	13	
		74
Clerks who presumably were not preachers		326
		400

Residence.

Resident	308
Non-resident	46
No information given	46
	400

Knowledge of Latin.

Graduates, whose knowledge, though not specified, is presumed	49	160
Knows Latin (*Latine sapit*)	1	
Is skilled in Latin (*Latine callet*)	69	
Understands Latin (*Latine intelligit*)	12	
Well skilled in Latin (*Latine bene callet*)	1	
Knows Latin competently (*Latine competenter sapit*)	9	
Is competently skilled in Latin (*Latine competenter callet*)	8	
Understands Latin competently (*Latine competenter intelligit*)	11	
Knows Latin moderately (*Latine mediocriter sapit*)	20	45
Is moderately skilled in Latin (*Latine mediocriter callet*)	10	
Understands Latin moderately (*Latine mediocriter intelligit*)	14	
Moderately versed in Latin (*Latine mediocriter versatus*)	1	
Knows but little Latin (*Latine parum sapit*)	34	67
Is but little skilled in Latin (*Latine parum callet*)	3	
Understands but little Latin (*Latine parum intelligit*)	17	
Knows some little Latin (*Latine utcumque sapit*)	1	
Has some little skill in Latin (*Latine utcumque callet*)	4	
Has some little understanding of Latin (*Latine utcumque intelligit*)	6	
Knows Latin very moderately (*Latine valde mediocriter sapit*)	1	
Has a partial understanding of Latin (*Latine aliqua ex parte intelligit*)	1	
Does not know Latin (*Latine nescit*)	8	68
Is unskilled in Latin (*Latine non callet*)	10	
Does not understand Latin (*Latine non intelligit*)	12	
Ignorant of Latin (*Latine ignarus*)	36	
Is wholly ignorant of Latin (*Latine penitus ignorat*)	2	
		340
Non-graduates of whose knowledge no account is given		60
		400

KNOWLEDGE OF SACRED LEARNING.

Bachelors and doctors of theology, whose knowledge is presumed	11	135
Well versed in holy writ (*in sacris litteris bene versatus*)	58	
Competently versed in holy writ (*in sacris litteris competenter versatus*)	65	
Sufficiently skilled in holy writ (*in sacris litteris satis peritus*)	1	
Moderately versed in holy writ (*in sacris litteris mediocriter versatus*)	73	73
Incompletely versed in holy writ (*in sacris litteris aliqua ex parte versatus*)	1	108
To some little extent versed in holy writ (*in sacris litteris utcumque versatus*)	4	
But little versed in holy writ (*in sacris litteris parum versatus*)	103	
Very little versed in holy writ (*in sacris litteris minime versatus*)	5	5
		321

Clerks of whose knowledge no account is given :—

Graduates—M.A., 18 ; B.A., 4	22	79
Non-graduates	57	
		400

APPENDIX II.

ITINERARY OF BISHOP COOPER.[1]

A.D. 1570-1.

LAMBETH—Feb. 24.[2]

A.D. 1571.

LINCOLN—June 28,[3] 30; BUCKDEN—July 16, 25; Aug. 3, 9, 10; Sept. 17, 19, 29; Oct. 8, 22, 24; LAMBETH—Nov. 6, 13; BUCKDEN—Nov. 14; LAMBETH—Nov. 15, 16, 23, 24; Dec. 8; BUCKDEN—Dec. 18, 21, 30.

A.D. 1571-2.

BUCKDEN—Jan. 7, 12, 16, 20, 22; LINCOLN—Jan. 31 (page 318); BUCKDEN—Feb. 5; LONDON—Feb. 25; BUCKDEN—March 10.

A.D. 1572.

BUCKDEN—April 3, 5, 7, 9, 18, 29; LAMBETH—May 5, 10, 12, 15; BUCKDEN—May 20 (pages 35, 46); LAMBETH—May 21, 23; June 12, 23; BUCKDEN—June 24; LAMBETH—June 28; BUCKDEN—July 7, 8, 11, 25, 27, 28; Aug. 6; Sept. 3; LAMBETH—Sept. 7; BUCKDEN—Sept. 12, 16, 19, 22, 27, 29; Oct. 3, 4, 14, 16, 23, 24, 30; Nov. 14; Dec. 2, 5, 10, 11, 15, 18.

A.D. 1572-3.

BUCKDEN—Jan. 3, 7, 8, 10, 14, 16, 19, 22; Feb. 5, 9, 21, 23, last; March 4, 6, 8, 19, 20.

A.D. 1573.

BUCKDEN—March 27, 28, 30; April 2, 8, 9, 16, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 27; May 8, 9, 13, 18, 20, 22, 23, 25, 27; June 2, 9, 10, 13, 23; LINCOLN—July 3, 4, 8, 11, 14, 21, 29, 30; Aug. 1 (page 83), 6 (page 67); BUCKDEN—Aug. 6 (page 9); LINCOLN—Aug. 7 (page 75); BUCKDEN—Aug. 13 (page 57); LINCOLN—Aug. 22 (page 36); BUCKDEN—Aug. 23 (page 47); Sept. 20, 21, 23, 28; Oct. 12, 13, 16, 20, 30; Nov. 4, 9, 10, 11, 12, 18, 19, 24; Dec. 2, 8, 9, 10, 11, 14, 15, 16, 24.

A.D. 1573-4.

BUCKDEN—Jan. 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 19, 23; Feb. 3, 23, 25; March 3, 6, 12, 17, 19, 23, 24.

A.D. 1574.

BUCKDEN—April 4, 6, 7, 10, 13, 14, 19, 23, 24, 28, 29, 30; May 2, 3, 5, 7, 8, 11, 12, 13, 29; June 2, 3, 5, 6, 8, 12, 13, 25, 26, 28; July 1, 3, 8, 9,

---

[1] The Itinerary has been prepared from the documents calendared in the present volume. References have been added in cases where there might appear to be reason to doubt the accuracy of the record.

[2] Day of consecration.

[3] Day of enthronement.

13, 14, 15, 17, 20, 22, 24, 30; Aug. 1, 2, 3, 9, 21, 24; Sept. 9, 10, 15, 17, 22, 23, 27, 30; Oct. 5, 6, 7, 8, 12, 19, 22; Nov. 4, 6, 7, 8, 10, 12, 18, 19; Dec. 2, 17, 22, 30.

A.D. 1574-5.

BUCKDEN—Jan. 5, 8, 10, 13, 20, 21; Feb. 2, 9, 21, 26; March 1, 3, 11, 14.

A.D. 1575.

BUCKDEN—March 29; April 1, 7, 10, 13, 16, 28, 30; May 7, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 23, 24, 27, 31; June 1; LINCOLN—June 15, 18, 20, 21, 28; July 2, 5, 6, 22, 26, 30; Aug. 6 (page 14); BUCKDEN—Aug. 9 (page 2); LINCOLN—Aug. 11, 17, 20, 30; Sept. 1, 2, 6, 7, 15, 16, 22, 23, 28[1]; BUCKDEN—Sept. 28; Oct. 10, 12, 19, 21, 23, 27, 31; Nov. 3, 19, 30; Dec. 2, 8, 10, 13, 14, 16.

A.D. 1575-6.

BUCKDEN—Jan. 4, 11, 14, 25, 26; Feb. 7 (page 38); LONDON—Feb. 7 (page 292); BUCKDEN—Feb. 12, 14, last; March 7, 9, 11.

A.D. 1576.

BUCKDEN—March 27, 29; April 1, 2, 15, 17, 19, 20, 22, 30; May 7, 9, 21, 22, 23, 26, 30, 31; June 2, 6, 7, 18, 20, 23, 24, 25, 30; July 11, 12, 18, 23, 25, 26; Aug. 6, 10; Sept. 6, 7, 12, 13, 18, 20, 24, 25; Oct. 5, 7, 13, 22, 23, 25, 26, 27; Nov. 5, 7, 20, 22, 23, 29, 30; Dec. 1, 13, 21, 24, 28.

A.D. 1576-7.

BUCKDEN—Jan. 5, 9, 10, 11, 17, 22; Feb. 5; LINCOLN—Feb. 14 (page 38); BUCKDEN—Feb. 17, 19, 24; March 24.

A.D. 1577.

BUCKDEN—March 27, 28; April 2, 5, 11, 15, 17, 22, 23, 27; May 3, 7, 12, 20, 21, 22, 23; LINCOLN—June 9 (page 19); BUCKDEN—June 10 (page 51), 12 (page 61); LEICESTER—June 15; LINCOLN—June 21, 23, 24, 25, 26; July 1, 5, 8, 15, 16, 17, 19, 26, 27, 30; Aug. 2, 5, 16, 24, 27, 28, 30; Sept. 3, 7, 20, 24, 25, 27, 28, 29, 30; BUCKDEN—Oct. 8, 9, 10, 18; WHADDON, co. Buck.—Oct. 21; BUCKDEN—Oct. 23; Nov. 4, 8, 17, 21, 27, 29; Dec. 3, 4, 6, 7.

A.D. 1577-8.

BUCKDEN—Jan. 4, 15, 17, 18, 30, 31; Feb. 3, 5, 6, 14, 17, 18, 28; March 4, 10, 15, 19, 22, 23.

A.D. 1578.

BUCKDEN—April 4, 5, 6, 9, 10, 18, 21, 28, 29; May 13, 20, 21, 23, 26; June 4, 7, 9, 19, 20, 23; July 11, 17, 18, 19, 22, 23, 26, 29; Aug. 1, 4, 5, 6, 9, 11, 17, 21; Sept. 2, 4, 5, 12, 27; Oct. 10, 16, 24, 25, 27, 31; Nov. 8, 9, 14, 21, 27; Dec. 3, 5, 9, 10, 23.

A.D. 1578-9.

BUCKDEN—Jan. 9, 10, 15, 16; Feb. 12; LONDON—Feb. 12, 13, 17; BUCKDEN—Feb. 27; March 5, 9, 10, 12, 13, 23.

---

[1] Date of sermon in the cathedral (*Dictionary of National Biography*).

A.D. 1579.

BUCKDEN—March 27; April 8, 17, 19, 24, 26, 27; May 11, 15, 21, 22; NETTLEHAM—June 1, 2, 3, 11, 23, 26, 27; July 2, 10, 12, 14, 21, 27, 28, 29, 30; Aug. 1, 6, 7, 9, 10; Sept. 2, 15, 23; BUCKDEN—Sept. 29, 30; Oct. 1, 16, 27; Nov. 3, 6, 9, 10, 11, 15, 18, 26; Dec. 2, 5, 8, 10, 17, 18.

A.D. 1579-80.

BUCKDEN—Jan. 1, 6, 29; Feb. 4, 7, 10, 12, 22, 28, last; LONDON—March 12; BUCKDEN—March 20.

A.D. 1580.

BUCKDEN—March 28; April 16, 21, 25, 29; May 5, 7, 10, 13, 18, 19, 28, 31; June 12, 16, 21; LINCOLN—June 26; NETTLEHAM—July 9 (page 70), 14, 16 (page 52); BUCKDEN—July 14, 15, 16 (page 92); NETTLEHAM—July 18, 25, 28, 30; Aug. 4, 5, 6, 9, 10, 11, 18, 19, 31; Sept. 11, 12, 17, 20, 21, 22; LINCOLN—Sept. 28, 29; BUCKDEN—Oct. 4, 6, 11, 14, 21, 27; Nov. 3, 10, 16, 20, 22, 23; Dec. 8, 13, 30.

A.D. 1580-1.

BUCKDEN—Jan. 2, 5, 12, 13, 16; WESTMINSTER—Jan. 21, 26; Feb. 1, 2, 4, 7, 21; March 1, 9, 10, 14, 15, 16, 19; LONDON—March 23.

A.D. 1581.

LONDON—March 26; BUCKDEN—March 29, 31; April 13, 22; May 2, 3, 10, 11, 18, 22, 27; June 1, 14, 21, 22, 23; July 14, 15, 17, 19, 24, 25, 26; Aug. 4, 14, 15; Sept. 5, 7, 9, 12; LINCOLN—Sept. 18 (page 29), 19 (page 43); BUCKDEN—Sept. 29, 30; Oct. 3, 6, 12, 13; Nov. 24, 28, 30; Dec. 8, 15, 29.

A.D. 1581-2.

BUCKDEN—Jan. 12, 14, 24, 29, 31; Feb. 2, 5, 8, 9, 13, 16, 24; March 3, 4, 6, 7, 9, 12, 15, 16, 23.

A.D. 1582.

BUCKDEN—March 30; April 2, 3, 4, 6, 11, 18, 23, 25; May 2, 4, 9, 10, 11, 13, 23, 25, 28; June 6, 7, 11, 13, 15, 22, 25, 28, 30; July 7, 9, 17; Aug. 8, 10, 13, 14, 15, 17, 20, 27, 28, 30; Sept. 3, 5, 14, 17, 25; Oct. 6, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 15, 20, 24, 30, 31; Nov. 3, 8, 14, 16, 21, 29, 30; Dec. 1, 13, 14, 29, 31.

A.D. 1582-3.

BUCKDEN—Jan. 10, 15, 16; STAMFORD—Jan. 17; BUCKDEN—Jan. 28; Feb. 1, 6, 7, 12, 15, 16, 17, last; March 5, 6, 20, 24.

A.D. 1583.

BUCKDEN—March 25, 26; April 3, 5, 6, 9, 10; NETTLEHAM—April, 23, 24, 25, 27, 29, 30, May 2, 3, 16, 17, 21, 23; June 2, 7, 12, 17; BUCKDEN—June 26 (page 45); NETTLEHAM—June 30; July 4, 5, 6, 12, 15, 17, 18, 20, 22, 23, 26, 27; Aug. 2, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 14, 16, 21, 23, 28, 29; Sept. 10, 12; BUCKDEN—Oct. 2, 4, 7, 14, 21, 24, 25, 28, 31; Nov. 2, 5, 10, 11, 20, 21; Dec. 6, 10, 30.

A.D. 1583-4.

BUCKDEN—Jan. 10, 15; Feb. 7, 12, 26, last; LAMBETH—March 10.

APPENDIX III.

BISHOP COOPER'S LAST WILL & TESTAMENT.

(Prerogative Court of Canterbury, Dixy 44).

In the name of God Amen the 16th day of January in the yere of our Lord God according to the computacion of the Church of England one thousand fyve hundred fower score and thirteene.

I Thomas Cooper by the permission of God Bishoppe of Winchester feeling in the state of my bodilye healthe sondrie infirmities incident unto men of my age which I accept and accompte as the loving messengers of the Lord forewarning the shorte and fraile tyme of my contynewaunce in this transitorye life the which I am and shall be by his grace readie at his gratious pleasure willynglye to yeald up being at this present in perfect memorye (the Lord be thanked for yt) do ordeyne and make this my last will and testament in manner and forme folowinge. First I commend my sole unto the handes of my Redemer and my body to the earth from whence yt came. Item I give and bequeath unto the most reverend father the Lord Archbishoppe of Canterburie his grace my white aumblinge gueldinge my best Sadle and the Furniture thereto and my Ringe of Armes. Item I give and bequeath unto the Library of the Cathedrall churche of Winchester these bookes viz. Theatrum vite humane of the last edition in fyve volumes, one greate Hebrue Dixionarie in folio and Thesaurus Pagnigni. Item I give and bequeath unto Mr. Doctor Bilson warden of the newe college by Winchester all Chrisostomes workes in folio. Item I give and bequeath unto Thomas Marshall his obligacion of one and fortie pounds and I do remitt and release that Summe and debt unto hym. Item I will that all my meniall servauntes which shall be ordinarylie in my house uprising and downelying at the time of my decease shall be kept together in my house and be allowed beyng and contynewaunce there and their ordinarye table as in my life tyme for and during fourteene dayes next after the day of my decease, or els that every of them shalbe alowed theire bourde wages in money duringe that tyme after the rate of twelve pence to every of them for every of the saied fourteene dayes at the choice of my executrix hereunder named. Item I do give and bequeath unto Amye Cooper my rightwelbeloved wife all the Bedding and furniture in her owne chamber and the hanginges of the best guestenchaumber over the parlor within my mannor house of Bishoppeswaltham where I nowe keape my houshould and twoe of my gueldinges for her selfe whereof one of those twoe to be the greate duble baye gueldinge on which she useth to ryde and besides those twoe gueldinges for her selfe one other gueldinge for her man. And also I give unto my sayed wife Amye Cooper all leases grauntes assignementes and assurances made unto me or unto me and my sayed wife by my brother in lawe Robert Royse of and in twoe meadowes parcell of the Ferme of Mydly by Oxford. Moreover I give and devise unto my sayed wife all other leases grauntes Assignementes and Assuraunces which I have heretofore

procured to be graunted conveyed or assigned to any person or persons to her use And also all obligations wherein any person or persons stand bound unto me with condition to this effect that all their estates in the sayed leases graunte assignemente and assurances shalbe to the onlie use behoofe and commoditie of me and my sayed wife or either of us. And allso all sommes of money in all and every of the sayed obligacions mencyoned and conteyned. All the residue of my goodes and chattells whatsoever my debts and legaceys aforesayed being first payed and satisfyed and my Funerall and other necessarye chardges and expences likewise dischardged I give and bequeath in manner and forme folowing that is to saye One equall third parte or valewe of all the same unto my sayed wife Amye Cooper whom I do constitute and appoynte to be my sole executrix. And one other like equall third parte of all the same unto my daughter Ellizabeth Belly and her husband Mr. Doctor Belly. And the other like equall third parte of all the same unto Mr. John Goldwell my son in lawe late husband of Marye Goldwell my daughter latelie deceased in consideration and to thintent that my sayed sonnes in lawe and either of them shalbe and wilbe ayding and assisting unto my sayed wife after my decease by the advise direction and order of my overseers hereunder named in and aboute all Suites vexacions and trobles that shalbe moued or prosequuted against her as my executrix according to my especiall trust and confidence in them and either of them in that behalfe reposed. And for that my sayed wife and executrix shall not be chardged with anythinge as my executrix more than my sayed sones in lawe to whom I have devised equall partes with her of all the sayed residue of my goodes and chattells aforesayed And for that my meaninge ys to have the children of my daughters hereafter to be benefited by this my will I do provide and my will and meaning ys that my sayed sones in lawe or either of them shall not receive their sayed severall third partes of the aforesayed residue of my goodes and chattells untill they or either of them shall enter into bond unto my overseers or the survivor of them in such somme of money as my saied overseers or the survivor of them shall thincke meete to this effect viz :— That either of my sayed sonnes in lawe and the executors of either of them shall from tyme to tyme hencefourthe beare susteyne and paye their equall partes and portions of for and concerning all actions sewtes and demaundes to be had commenced prosequuted or recovered agaynst my said executrix for any matter or cause whatsoever touching my last will and testament or touching or concerning her executorshippe And that my sayed sonnes in lawe or either of them shall give and dispose by there last will and testament or otherwise the full valewe of theire sayed severall partes of my goodes and chattels by this my will given and disposed unto them as ys aforesayed unto and amongest all or such of thire children by my sayed daughters as they my sayed sonnes in law and either of them shall best like to dispose the same unto. And I do further provide and my will and meaning ys that yf after my decease any varyaunce shall happen to be between my sayed wife and my sayed sonnes in lawe or either of them or their executors for or about the division of my goods and chattells aforesayed by this my will given to be divided between them as is aforesayed That they and every of them shall stand unto and be ruled and ordered by the Order Determinacion and Judgment of my overseers or the suvivor of them in that behalfe. And for that I do greatlie desire that no varyaunce or controversy shall be moved after my decease concerning the state of my goods chattels or credittes or such debts as I do owe unto other persons I have therefor comprised brieflie the

the particulars of my cheifest estate and substaunce of all my sayed goods chattells and credittes with my privat estimacion of their value in the schedule hereunto annexed. And I do protest that I am right well assured that I am not indebted to any person due by me to any valewe except yt may be some od trifle to the value of fyve shillings or such like mean some. I appoint the Archbishoppe of Canterburye Mr. Thomas Flemminge esquire Mr. Thomas Bilson warden of St. Mary colledge by Winchester to be the overseers of this my will. And I do give unto the sayed Mr. Thomas Flemminge in consideracion of his saied assistance twentie pounds for a remembrance. In witness wherof unto this my last will and testament aforesayed I have subscribed my name and affixed my seale in the presence of Edward Cole Notarie publicke the writer hereof—THOMAS WINTON.

The nynth day of April 1594. I Thomas Cooper Bishoppe of Winchester aforesaid being in good memorye do adde unto my sayed will and testament above written as followeth That is to say I give unto my godsonne Thomas Gouldwell one hundred pounds of lawful English money—THOMAS WINTON.

A codicill annexed to the last will and testament of me Thomas Cooper Bishoppe of Winchester willed and devised by me being in good and perfect memory the 10th day of Aprill 1594. All which I require and charge my executrix to performe and fullfill as any other of my legacies in my said testament mencioned that is to say I give and bequeath unto my servant Robert Cooke in regard of his impotency 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* and to my olde servant John Osbalston for a remembrance 40*s.* Item my will is that where by my said remembred last will I have given to Mr. D' Bilson certain books if Mr. D' Bilson be already provided and furnished of theis books that then he shall have such like proportion of any other of my books of ye Auncient fathers. And further my meaning is as a sign and token of my love and kind affection to send him one peece or parcel of plate which I will give him for a remembrance of me. Item where I have delivered my said will and testament sealled up with my seal of Armes unto the safe custody of Edwarde Cole I do require and charge him that my said will be not opened but first before my lord grace of Canterburye and Mr. Serjant Fleminge whom I have therein appointed my overseers whose present advice and direccion I pray to my executrix and Legataries. Item I give and bequeath unto my cater[1] 5*l.*

THOMAS WINTON.

One other codicill to be annexed unto the last will and testament of the Reverend father in Christ Thomas Cooper late Lo. Bishop of Winchester deceased.

The said reverend father uppon 11th Aprill 1594 being in very good and perfect memory of his owne meere motion willed devised and bequeathed 100*l.* unto the poore people of the Soake nighe Winchester. And theruppon beyng afterwardes demaunded by Mr. X'pofer Hampton Bachelor of Divinity and Edward Cole whether his saied honorable and charitable gifte should be at his funeral distributed among the saied poore people or remayne a perpetual stocke and that the benefit thereof should continewe to theire best reliefe did not at that tyme resolve uppon the manner and order of the Distribution use or best benefit thereof to be made to the use of the sayed poore people. Neither did he resolve uppon the same at any time afterwards during his life tyme, then and there being present and witnesses to the

[1] *I.e.* caterer.

premises the sayed Mr. Xp'ofer Hampton and Edward Cole notary public. Ita est & ita testor, Christofer Hampton. Et ego Edw. Cole notarius publicus premissa vera fore testor.

THE SCHEDULE.

A Note of my plate.

Imprimis twoe white silver bolls without covers Item one wyne flaggon cleane guilte Item one bolle and cover clean guilt called my beere boll Item one bowle and cover cleane guilte wherein I drincke wine Item twoe pincked Bowles without covers all guilte Item the stone bowle without a cover all guilte Item the litle reysing bowle with a cover all guilte Item ye lesser Secke cuppe and cover all guilte Item twoe litle flatt bowles without covers all guilte Item twoe nest of Tunnes parcell guilte with two covers six tunnes to every nest Item silver spoones twoe and twentie Item twoe litle silver sacke cuppes Item three beakers parcell guilte the fowrth I gave to Mr. Doctor Belly my sonne in law at his goying from me 8 Aprill 1594 Item twoe Bowles all guilte without covers of the making of my usuall wyne bowle Item one silver flaggon for wyne Item one longe cuppe cleane guilte for beere or wyne Item one little graven bowle without a cover all guilte But this I gave to the sayed Mr. Doctor Bellye with the Beaker aforesayed Item one beere cuppe all guilte in the Butlers custodye Item two white bowles parcell guilte without covers Item twoe flagons all guilte Item the midmeale secke cuppe and cover all guilte Item twoe greate Tunnes parcell guilte belonging to the greate salt Item two greate Beakers parcell guilte Item a bowle with a cover all guilte called Mr. Tyrries bowle Item a bowle and cover cleane guilte called Mr. Ryvers bowle Item Mr. Dyers Bowle and cover all guilte and of the Frenche makinge Item a fayer deepe bowle with a cover all guilte that may serve for a fruite Dishe Item a greate flatte bowle with a cover pounced with the picture of a man in the middle of the bowle and top of the cover Item one other bowle without a cover all guilte with the picture of a man in the middle Item twoe newe yeres gift bowles with covers all guilt and of the frenche makinge Item the greate newe yeres gift bowle with a cover all guilte Item twoe newe yeres gifte bolls all guilte and pincked and without covers Item two other newe yeres gifte bowles with covers all guilte beyng rybbed or straked rownde Item twoe Basons and Ewers parcell guilte Item fower Saltes.

A Noate of all my Armor.

Imprimis Dimilaunce staves	xvj	Daggers . . .	xxix
Item horsemen staves .	xvij	Flaskes . . .	xviij
Item pykes . .	lxxij	Tutch boxes . .	xvij
Callyvers[1] . . .	xvj	Horne flaskes . .	iiij
Muskettę . . .	viij	Burganettę[3] for callyvers .	xix
Curryers[2] . . .	iij	Burganettę[3] for Muskettę .	v
One fowling peece .	j	Skulles without capps .	viij
Petronilles . .	vij	Jackes with sleeves .	xvj
Pistolls . .	cases vj	Cappes with Skulls .	xvj
Swordes . . .	xxxiij	Flaske leathers . .	xv

[1] A caliver was a light kind of musket or harquebus.
[2] A currier was an early kind of fire-arm.
[3] A burgonet was a light casque, or steel cap.

Purses	xx	Holberte	xvj
Belt Girdles	xij	Drumme & case	—
Girdles and hangers	xxv	Bandelers for Muskette	ij
Mowldes for those gunnes	xxvij	A Musket gyven by Rygges	—
Gawntlettes fyve payer & one odd	--	Bowes	vij
Dimilaunce Corslettes	vj	Sheves of Arrowes	vj
Pike corslette	xxj	Forkers[1]	viij
Turgettes	j	Girdells	vj
Cappes without Sculles	xxij	Sculles	vj
Battell axes	iiij	Blacke billes	ij
Muskett flaskes and tutchboxes	iiij		

A Noate of my horses at Farneham.

Stone Horses—Imprimis Baye Cromwell. Item the white horse. Item Pembrooke. Item the younge sorrell horse. Item the graye horse.

Geldinge—Item blacke Lawde. Item baye Drakes. Item ye roane geldinge. Item ye white ambling gelding. Item the blacke goldwell. Item my wives duble gelding. Item Hyde. Item old Portman. Item midle portman. Item yonge portman. Item ye younge graye geldinge. Item blacke Shepherd.

At Waltham in the stable. Item Bellamye. Item Button. Item Persons. Item the caters.[2]

At Waltham in the Parke. Item Baye shepperd. Item Tytchborne. Item the graye herryot.

A Noate of such ready money as I have in possession this 9 April 1594.

Imprimis one bagge	150*l.*	In one other bagge	140*l.*
Item in one other bagge	140*l.*	In one other bagge	140*l.*
Item in one other bagge	160*l.*	In one other bagge	200*l.*

And I do estimate that this present will be brought unto me by my sonne Goldwelle from my receipte at Wolvesey for one halfe yeares rent of my Bishoppricke due to me at the feast of Thannunciacon last paste aboute seaven or eighte hundred pounds.

Unto these may be added my bookes, my bedding with the furniture and ymplements of my chaumbers, my napery and vessells of pewter brasse and yron and other ymplements of houshold with my stoares of grayne and other provisions all which in theire severall places will appere and must be knowen.

Thomas Winton.

This will with the codicils above written and the schedule annexed was proved at London before the Venerable Master William Lewin, LL.D., master, warden or commissary of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, on the 9th day of May A.D. 1594, by the oath of Edward Say, public notary, proctor of Amie Cooper relict of the said deceased and executrix named in such will, to whom administration of the goods rights and credits of the said deceased was granted, etc.

---

[1] Probably forked arrows.
[2] *I.e.* the caterer's.

APPENDIX IV.

Abstract of the Will of Dr. John Belley, LL.D.

(Prerogative Court of Canterbury, Dorset 95).

24 February, 1608-*9*. I, John Belley of Great Paxton, co. Huntingdon, LL.D., weak, etc. To each of my daughters Judith Belley and Suzan Belley and Mary Belley 200*l.*, to be paid as follows—to Judith within half a year, to Suzan at 21 years or marriage, to Mary at 21 years or marriage. If any of my said daughters die before the days of payment, the said portion shall remain to my executor. To Thomas Belley, my son, whom I make executor, the rest of my goods. Dated 7 September, 1609. Witnesses—William Longe, notary public, Judith Belley.

Proved 30 October, 1609, by the executor, to whom administration was granted.

Abstract of the Will of Mrs. Elizabeth Belley.

(Prerogative Court of Canterbury, 51 Windebanck).

23 February, 1607-*8*. I, Elizabeth Bellye of Muche Paxton, co. Huntingdon, gentlewoman, and wife unto Mr. John Bellye of Muche Paxton aforesaid, LL.D., weak, etc. To Timothie Bellye, gentlewoman, the wief of Thomas Bellye, esq., my son. To my daughter Bellye. To my daughter, Eliz. Payne, the wief of Robt. Payne, gent. To my daughter, Amye Ashton, wife of [*blank*] Ashton, gent., my gold chain. To my daughter, Jane Carter, wief of Thomas Carter, gent. To my daughter, Elizabeth Paine. To Judith Bellye, Susanne Bellye & Marye Bellye, my daughters, 20*l.* apiece. To the said Judith one obligation of 30*l.* which Robert Phage oweth me, *etc.* To Marie Bellye & Susan Bellye, my daughters, all the money which I have in the locked casket at Muche Paxton. To Judith Bellye, my daughter, 20*l.*, *etc.* The portions of Susanne Belly and Marye Bellye shall be paid when they accomplish 21 years or marriage. To Elizabeth Bellye and Amye Bellye, daughters of my son Thomas Bellye, 10*l.* apiece at 21 years or marriage. To my Aunte Ryley, wief of Geo. Ryley of Bugden. To my servant Megge 40*s.* To John Bellye, my son, my cottage at Bugden, wherein [*blank*] Askewe now dwelleth, during his life and, after his death, to John Bellye his son and to his heirs for ever. To Thomas Bellye, my son, whom I make exõr, the rest of my goods. Witnesses—Judith Bellye, William Longe, notary public.

Proved at London, 20 June, 1608, by the executor, to whom administration was granted.

APPENDIX V.

SUFFRAGAN BISHOPS IN THE DIOCESE OF LINCOLN IN THE SIXTEENTH CENTURY.

THOMAS FORT or FORD, BISHOP OF ACHONRY (*Achadenis*) in Ireland. provided 5 (or 8) Oct., 1492,[1] celebrated orders as suffragan of Lincoln, from 27 Feb., 1495 *6*, to 15 Feb., 1504-*5*.[2] He was commissioned by Smith, at Banbury, 21 April, 1501, to act as suffragan in the archdeaconries of Lincoln, Stow, Leicester and Huntingdon, and in the deanery of Rutland.[3] He was also suffragan of Lichfield, 1494-1495; rector of Southwick, 1504; rector of Edgmond, 1494. He was also prior of Stone, co. Stafford, 26 Aug., 1493; prior of Huntingdon, 1496; and abbot of Bourne, 21 Jan., 1500-*1*.[4] On 3 June, 1501, he was instituted to the rectory of Wilsford, co. Lincoln,[5] and the next institution to that rectory, 31 Aug., 1505, states that the vacancy was caused by death.[6]

AUGUSTINE CHURCH, BISHOP OF LYDDA in Palestine, 1493,[7] celebrated orders as suffragan of Lincoln on many occasions from 5 June, 1501, to 27 March, 1512,[8] and again 22 Dec., 1515.[9] He was suffragan of Salisbury from 27 Feb., 1493-*4*, to 1499, and of Exeter, 1493.[7] He was instituted to the rectory of Washingborough, co. Lincoln, with papal dispensation, 11 May, 1509.[10] The next institution to that rectory is dated 6 July, 1512,[11] but the entry does not state the cause of vacancy.

ROGER SMITH, BISHOP OF LYDDA, consecrated 17 April, 1513, under commission of Archbishop Warham to Miles, bishop of Llandaff,[12] celebrated orders as suffragan of Bishop Atwater from 23 Dec., 1514, to 4 March, 1519-*20*.[13] He was re-commissioned by Bishop Longland at the Old Temple, London, 9 May, 1521, to act as suffragan in the archdeaconries of Oxford, Bedford and Buckingham,[14] and he celebrated orders in [? June], 1523, at Henley.[15] He was also suffragan of Salisbury 1517-1518, and prior of Ron-

---

[1] Stubbs, page 208.
[2] Smith's *Register of Memoranda*.
[3] *Ibid*, folio 125*d*.
[4] Smith's *Register of Institutions*, folio 42.
[5] *Ibid.*, folio 48.
[6] *Ibid.*, folio 84*d*.
[7] Stubbs, page 200.
[8] Smith's *Register of Memoranda*.
[9] Atwater's *Register*, folio 117. It is possible that 'Augustine' in this entry is an error for 'Roger,' for Roger Smith became bishop of Lydda in 1513 (see below), and ordained frequently from 1514 to 1520. There seem, however, to have been two contemporaneous bishops of Lydda a few years later (see below).
[10] Smith's *Register of Institutions*, folio 122.
[11] *Ibid.*, folio 129*d*.
[12] Stubbs, pages 97, 201.
[13] Atwater's *Register*, folios 102-121.
[14] Longland, *Mem.*, folio 2.
[15] *Ibid.*, folio 7.

ton, co. Stafford. About 1510 he became abbot of Dorchester,[1] and, on his resignation, John Marche was elected as abbot 22 Oct., 1533.[2] Willis[3] says that he died in 1518,[4] but Cole,[5] from Willis' own notes on the *Mitred Abbies*, gives the date as 1535. Willis gives the following epitaph, which was extant at Dorchester in his own time—

> Hic jacet Rogerus quondam Prior Prioratus de Ronton, co. Staffordiæ, postea Abbas Monasterii de Dorchester, necnon Episcopus Lidensis, cujus animæ propicietur Deus.

It is remarkable that while Smith held the titular see of Lydda, three other persons in England are described by the same title. Augustine Church ordained as bishop of Lydda in 1515 (see above, page 345 and note 9). Thomas Bele was provided for the same see, 7 June, 1521,[6] and was suffragan of London from 1521 to 1529, celebrating orders on many occasions from 21 Sept., 1521, to 17 Dec., 1529.[7] He was admitted 11 Nov., 1521, to the prebend of Hoxton in St. Paul's cathedral, and was dead, 5 Aug., 1530, when his successor in the prebend was appointed.[8] Bele was succeeded as bishop of Lydda by John Holt, who died 12 Aug., 1540, and was buried in the church of St. Mary, Bury St. Edmund's.[9] Holt's will was proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury (10 Alenger), 1540.

John Bell, bishop of Mayo in Ireland, provided 4 Nov., 1493, was suffragan of London 1499, Sarum 1501, Exeter 1501, Lichfield 1503, Canterbury 1503, and Wells 1519.[10] From 27 Feb., 1506-7, until 11 June, 1530, he was continually ordaining as suffragan of Bishops Smith, Wolsey, Atwater and Longland. His commission by Longland is dated at the Old Temple, London, 9 May, 1521, and authorises him to act in the archdeaconries of Northampton, Huntingdon and Leicester.[11] He died 1541.[10]

John Young, bishop of Gallipoli (*Calipolensis*) in Thrace, consecrated 3 July, 1513, in the church of St. Thomas of Acre, London, by Richard bishop of London, was suffragan of London 1513-1526,[12] and held many other appointments.[13] He was commissioned by Bishop Longland, 24 Feb., 1524-5, to act as suffragan in the archdeaconries of Northampton, Buckingham and Oxford, and in half of the county of Hertford.[11] He celebrated orders as suffragan of Lincoln 11 March, 1524-5, 1 April, 1525, and 24 Feb., 1525-6.[14] He was born at Newton Longville, co. Buckingham, and died 28 March, 1526.[13]

Thomas, bishop of Paros (*Puriensis*), one of the Cyclades in the Aegean

---

[1] Dugdale's *Monasticon* (ed. 1817-1830), vol. vi, page 323.
[2] Longland, *Inst.*, folio 173*d*.
[3] *Mitred Abbies*, vol. ii, page 176.
[4] Stubbs, page 201, has followed Willis as to the date of death.
[5] Cole MS., vol. xxvii, folio 82*d*., British Museum.
[6] Stubbs, page 202.
[7] Wharton's MS., Lambeth, 585, folio 381. For the particulars about Thomas Bele, and for other help I am indebted to the Rev. Claude Jenkins, the Librarian of Lambeth Palace.
[8] Le Neve, vol. ii, pages 398, 399.
[9] Wood, *Athenæ Oxonienses* (ed. Bliss), vol. ii, page 733.
[10] Stubbs, page 208.
[11] Longland, *Mem.*, folio 2.
[12] Stubbs, pages 97, 201.
[13] Wood, *Athenæ Oxonienses* (ed. Bliss), vol. ii, pages 727-729.
[14] Longland, *Mem.*, folios 10*d*., 14, 17.

Sea, celebrated orders for Wolsey, while he was bishop of Lincoln, 1 April and 10 June, 1514.[1]

JOHN, BISHOP OF ARIO in Crete, was consecrated under commission of Archbishop Warham to Miles, bishop of Llandaff, 5 Dec., 1512.[2] He ordained as suffragan of Lincoln from 23 April, 1519, to the end of Atwater's episcopate,[3] and also, by the authority of the archbishop of Canterbury, during the vacancy that followed.[3] He was re-commissioned by Longland, at the Old Temple, London, 12 May, 1521, to act as suffragan in the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow.[4] He was instituted to the rectory of Scampton, co. Lincoln, 13 Aug., 1521,[5] and at the next recorded institution to that benefice, on 19 May, 1522,[6] the vacancy is stated to have been due to the death of Sir John *Rawlynson*, which seems, therefore, to have been the bishop's name.

MATTHEW MACKARELL, BISHOP OF CHALCEDON in Bithynia, was provided 28 April, 1524, for York,[7] and commissioned by Bishop Longland at Lincoln, 13 May, 1535,[8] having previously, by special mandate, celebrated orders for Longland, 21 Sept., 1532.[9] He was abbot of Barlings, and was hanged for his share in the Pilgrimage of Grace, 1537.[7]

ROBERT KING, BISHOP OF RHEON in the province of Constantinople, was provided on a reference of Cardinal Campegio for the aid of the see of Lincoln, 7 Jan., 1526-7, being then abbot of Thame.[10] He ordained as suffragan of Lincoln from 18 Sept., 1529, to 25 March, 1542.[11] He was the last abbot of Osney, and was made the first bishop of Osney, 1 Sept., 1542. The see, however, was moved to Oxford, 9 June, 1545, and King thus became the first bishop of Oxford. He died 4 Dec., 1557, and was buried in his cathedral.[12]

THOMAS HALAM, S.T.B., was recommended to the pope as suffragan by Longland, 13 May, 1529.[13] He was an Austin canon, and was elected on the Tuesday after Low Sunday, 1524, as prior of Newstead near Stamford, being described as late sub-prior of the monastery of Leicester.[14] He subscribed to the royal supremacy, 1534, as prior, and died or resigned before 1555.[10] It is not clear by what title he was known, and he does not appear to have ordained for the bishop of Lincoln. Stubbs thinks that he has been confounded with Thomas Swillington[10] (see below).

WILLIAM DUFFIELD, BISHOP OF ASCALON in the province of Palestine I., was commissioned by Bishop Longland, at Woburne Manor, 11 Nov., 1531,

---

[1] Wolsey's *Register*, folios 14, 15*d*.
[2] Warham's *Register*, folio 16. Stubbs (pages 97 and 201), by a misreading, calls him 'John Aviensis.' See above, page 209n.
[3] Atwater's *Register*.
[4] Longland, *Mem.*, folio 2.
[5] Longland, *Inst.*, folio 1.
[6] *Ibid.*, folio 71.
[7] Stubbs, page 202.
[8] Longland, *Mem.*, folio 190.
[9] *Ibid.*, folio 32.
[10] Stubbs, page 203.
[11] Longland, *Mem.*
[12] Le Neve, vol. ii, page 504.
[13] Longland, *Mem.*, folio 35.
[14] Longland, *Inst.*, folio 8*d*.

as suffragan in the archdeaconries of Leicester, Huntingdon and Bedford, and, for the time being (*ad tempus*), in the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Northampton.[1] He ordained as suffragan of Lincoln 30 March[2] and 21 Dec.,[3] 1532, and 12 April, 1533.[4] He seems to have been suffragan of York in 1535.[5] Stubbs[5] says that he was provided to the see *Ascolensis in partibus infidelium*, for St. Asaph.

THOMAS SWILLINGTON, D.D., BISHOP OF PHILADELPHIA, prior of the Austin friars at Cambridge,[6] provided at Rome, 12 July, 1532, for Lincoln,[5] was commissioned by Bishop Longland, at Wobourne manor, 14 July, 1533, to act as suffragan in the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Leicester.[7] He ordained as suffragan of Lincoln very frequently from 13 March, 1534-*5*,[8] to 4 April, 1545.[9] On 16 Jan., 1543-*4*, he was collated to the prebend of Stow in Lindsey,[10] and was installed 12 April, 1544.[11] He also became suffragan of London, 21 March, 1533-*4*.[5]

LEWIS THOMAS, SUFFRAGAN BISHOP OF SHREWSBURY, was consecrated at Lambeth, 24 June, 1537.[12] He celebrated orders as suffragan of Lincoln, 8 March, 1543-*4*, to 9 April, 1547.[13]

JOHN SALISBURY, SUFFRAGAN BISHOP OF THETFORD, consecrated at Lambeth, 19 March, 1535-*6*,[14] celebrated orders by the authority of the bishop of Lincoln, 25 March, 1559 (see above, page 186 *bis*). He was suffragan of Norwich, and in 1571 became bishop of Soda and Man.[14]

---

1 Longland, *Mem.*, folio 146.
2 *Ibid.*, folio 30.
3 *Ibid.*, folio 32.
4 *Ibid.*, folio 33.
5 Stubbs, page 203.
6 Cooper's *Athenæ Cantabrigienses*, vol. i, page 90.
7 Longland, *Mem.*, folio 161*d*.
8 *Ibid.*, folio 42.
9 *Ibid.*, folio 65*d*.
10 Longland, *Inst.*, folio 33.
11 Le Neve, vol. ii, page 212.
12 Cranmer's *Register*.
13 Longland, *Mem.*, folio 63*d*. ff.
14 Stubbs, page 100.

GENERAL INDEX.

INCOMPLETE ENTRIES.
[*unnamed*], 162.
[*unnamed*], 158, 169, 179, 185, 200, 205, 208.
[*blank*], Christopher, knt., 188.
[*blank*], John, cl., 92.
[*blank*], Nicholas, cl., 115.
[*blank*], Robert, cl., 48.
. . . . . , John, tanner, 33.
. . . awforthe, ... , curate, 222.
. . . ffe, ... , schoolmaster, 220.
. . . hes, Francis, curate, 231.
B . . . , William, literate, wit., 301.
B . . . , Thomas, wit., 271.
H., C., wit., 248.

A

Abbat. *See* Abbott.
Abbie, John, cl., 63.
Abbott, Abbat, Nicholas, cl., 71.
——, Robert, cl., 95.
——, William, cl., 49.
Abbys, Christopher, cl., 92.
——, John, cl., 272.
Abell, George, 41.
——, ——, gent., 266.
Ab-Kettleby, Ketilbie, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 42, 319, 320.
Abram, Thomas, curate, 221.
Absolon, William, cl., 62.
Aby, co. Linc., curate of, 235.
——, vicar of, 30.
Achronry, in Ireland, bishop of. *See* Ford.
Ackland. *See* Aclond.
Ackworth, Richard, gent., wit., 289.
——, Thomas, cl., 18.
Aclond, Ackland, Peter, p.n., 289, 299.
Acton, Thomas, cl., 44, 300.
Adams, John, husbn., 141.
——, Martin, cl., 50.
Adamson, Richard, cl., 16, 35, 112, 293, 294n.
Adcock, John, 34.
——, Richard, cl., 40, 40n.
Addington, co. Buck., rector of, 287.
Addlethorpe, Ardilthorpe, co. Linc., rector of, 19, 28, 117, 190, 277, 314.
——, rectory of 115, 117.
Ægean Sea. *See* Paros.
Agard, Nicholas, wit., 250.
Agmondsham, co. Buck. *See* Amersham.
Ailsbury, co. Buck. *See* Aylesbury.
Ainsworth, George, cl., 91.
Aissheton. *See* Ashton.
Aisthorpe, Aestrop, co. Linc., rector of, pastor of, 75, 166.
Akeley, co. Buck., rector of, 49.
Alanbie, Allanby, Thomas, cl., 174.
Albury, co. Oxford, rector of, 296.
Alcock, William, esq., gent., 51, 53, 269, 270.
Alconbury, Awkenbury, co. Hunt., vicar of, 72.
—— Weston, co. Hunt., 254.
Aldbury, co. Hert., rector of, 72.
Alderchurche, Alderkirke, co. Linc., *See* Algarkirk.
Aldermanne, John, cl., 64.
Aldrich, Aldridge, Thomas, cl., 58, 291.
Aldworth, co. Berks., vicar of, 139.
Aldy, Nicholas, gent., 141.
Alen. *See* Allen.
Alexander, Michael, cl., 52.
Alexton, co. Leic., rector of, 41, 318.
Alford, John, esq., 54.
Alford, co. Linc., schoolmaster of, 235.
——, vicar of, 9, 12, 14, 54, 112, 183, 233.
Algargirk, Alderchurche, Alderkirke, co. Linc., curate of, 223, 224.
——, rector of 207, 223, 311.
—— with Fosdyke, co. Linc., rector of, 303.
Alisburie, co. Buck. *See* Aylesbury.
Alkborough, co. Linc. *See* Aukborough.
Alington. *See* Allington.
All Saints, Hungate, Lincoln, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
Allanby. *See* Alanbie.

Allen, Allyn, Alen, master, minister, 117.
——, Anthony, cl., 40.
——, Christopher, gent., 72.
——, Francis, gent., 117.
——, George, 117, 302 (wit.).
——, Matthew, cl., p.n., wit., 242.
——, Robert, cl. 25, 228, 252.
——, Samuel, cl., 25, 227.
——, Thomas, yeo., 54, 252.
——, ——, 298.
——, William, wit., 271.
Allerton, co. Hunt. *See* Alwalton.
Allesley, co. Warwick, rector of, 249.
Allington, Alington, George, gent., 32, 264.
Allington, East, co. Linc., curate of, 114.
——, West, co. Linc., rector of, 20, 23, 140, 203, 277, 293, 314.
——, ——, rectory of, 141.
Allyn. *See* Allen.
Althorpe, Althrop, co. Linc., rector of, 79, 169.
Alvey, Mr., 277.
Alvingham, co. Linc., curate of, 236.
Alwalton, Allerton, co. Hunt., 301.
——, rector of, 73, 301.
——, rectory of, 254.
Alwood, John, cl., 68.
Amcotts, Amcotes, Alexander, esq., 75, 166.
Amersham, Agmondsham, co. Buck., rector of, 50, 293.
Ames, Richard, wit., 307.
Amie, Edward, cl., 46 (cp. page 268).
Ampthill, co. Bed., rector of, 59, 281.
Ampulforth, Christopher, cl., 72.
Amwick, co. Linc. *See* Anwick.
Anable, Annable, Annables, Richard, cl., 36, 40, 266.
Ancaster, co. Linc., vicar of, 200.
Anderby, co. Linc., rector of, 23, 182, 234, 262.
Anderson, Andreson, Anthony, cl., 44, 45, 56, 288, 317, 317n.
——, ——, wit., 251.
——, Edmund, 78.
——, Richard, mercer, 74.
Andrew, Andro, ..., 123.
——, John, cl., 40, 121, 318.
——, Robert, curate, 113.
——, William, cl., 112, 180.
Andro. *See* Andrew.
Androwes, Thomas, cl., wit., 287.
Annable, Annables. *See* Anable.
Anne, Amie, Edward, cl., 46, 268.
Antonie, Nicholas, curate, 220.
Antrobus, Ralph, curate, 230.
Anwick, Amwick, co. Linc., vicar of, 25, 197, 262.
Ap Richard. *See* Pritchard.
Apleguise, co. Bed. *See* Aspley Guise.
Appleby, Appulby, co. Leic., rector of, 35.
——, Apulbie, co. Linc., vicar of, 79, 171.
Apprice, Aprice, David, cl., 68, 327.
——. *See* Price.
Appulton, Thomas, wit., 243.
Archebirte, Peter, wit., 289.
Archer, [*blank*], 130.
——, Robert, cl., 13, 14.
Arches, court of, or Canterbury, or the Doctor's Commons, 11 :—
advocates of, 253, 289.
——, house or college of the, 289, 293, 296.
master of, 343.
official of, 291.
Archpole, Edward, prebendary, 7, 150, 154.
Ardeborowe, co. Leic. *See* Burrow-on-the-Hill.
Ardeley, co. Hert. *See* Yardley.
Ardes, Mrs., 136.
——, Edward, gent., 136.
——, Richard, gent., 136.
Ardilthorpe, co. Linc. *See* Addlethorpe.
Ario, in Crete, bishop of. *See* Rawlinson.
Arlsey, co. Bed., 69, 254, 273.
Armagh, in Ireland, bishop of, 218.
Armstrong, Francis, the heirs of, 210.
——, Thomas, cl., 23, 182.
Armyn, Armin, Ermyn, Bartholomew, esq., gent., 18, 198, 208, 210.
Arnold, John, cl., 26, 184, 237.
Arrowsmithe, Simon, cl., 167.
Artenstall, Roger, wit., 261.
Arundel, earl of. *See* Howard.
Ascalon in Palestine, bishop of. *See* Duffield. *See also* Lincoln, York.
Ascheue. *See* Ayscough.
Ascom, co. Nott. *See* Askham.
Asfordby, co. Leic., rector of, 43, 44.
——, rectory of, 153.
——, Asserby, co. Linc., rector of, 316.
Asgarby, Asgardby, co. Linc., curate of, 122.
—— [near Sleaford], co. Linc., rector of, 13, 15, 199, 215, 276.
—— [near Spilsby], co. Linc., curate of, 231.

Asgarby [near Spilsby]—*cont.*
—— ——, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln
Ashby, Ashbee, Ashbie, John, esq., 44.
——, Robert, cl., 58.
——, William, gent., wit., 302.
Ashby-by-Partney, co. Linc., rector of, 189, 233.
—— Chapel, co. Linc. *See* Ashby, West.
—— *cum* Fenby, co. Linc., rector of, 178.
—— -de-la-Laund, co. Linc., vicar of, 197.
—— -de-la-Zouch, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
—— Folvill, Ashby Fulwell, co. Leic., rector of, 42, 297.
—— ——, rectory of, 153.
—— ——, vicar of, 38.
—— Parva, co. Leic., rector of, 35, 266, 278, 289,
—— Puerorum, co. Linc., 197.
—— ——, vicar of, 18, 25, 228, 262.
—— ——, vicarage of, 248.
—— ——. *See* Stainsby.
—— West, co. Linc., curate of, 225.
Ashe, John, cl., 39.
Ashfield, Asshefeld, Asshefylde, Edmund, esq., knt., 48, 306, 325.
——, Mr., 279.
Ashley, Gilbert, esq., 35.
Ashton, Aissheton, Aishton, Assheton, Ayshton, Amy, 344.
——, Edward, cl., 81.
——, [*blank*], gent., 344.
——, James, cl., 315.
——, Peter, gent., 72.
——, Richard, cl., 311.
——, Robert, cl., 10, 290, 306.
——, Thomas, cl., 47, 51, 70, 126.
——, William, cl., 45.
Askew. *See* Ayscough.
Askham, Ascom, co. Nott., 274.
Aslackby, co. Linc., vicar of, 208, 220.
Aslackhoe, co. Linc., deanery of, 167-168.
Aspenden, Aspeden, co. Hert., church of, 141.
——, rector of, 68, 282, 328.
Aspley Guise, Apleguise, co. Bed., rector of, 63, 272.
Asserby, co. Linc. *See* Asfordby.
Asshefeld, Asshefylde. *See* Ashfield.
Assheton. *See* Ashton.
Astall, Ascoll, Humfrey, cl., 56, 63, 325n.
Asterby, co. Linc., rector of, 6, 194, 227.
——, rectory of, 246.
Astle, Charles, wit., 250.
Astley, Gilbert, esq., 43, 251.
Aston, John, wit., 267.
Aston, co. Hert., 68.
——, rector of, 68.
——, rectory of, 253.
—— Clinton, co. Buck., rector of, 46, 268.
Astwood, co. Buck., vicar of, 47, 48, 111, 279, 322.
Aswarby, Aswardbie, co. Linc., rector of, 198, 215.
Aswardby, co. Linc., 237.
——, rector of, 186.
Athwike. *See* Atwick.
Atkins, Andrew, weaver, 127, 129, 131, 132.
——, Henry, 134.
——, John, cl., 51.
——, Walter, cl., 61, 62, 111, 111n.
Atkinson, John, cl., 67.
——, Raphael, cl., 32.
——, Richard, cl., 211, 218.
——, Thomas, cl., 14, 93.
Atterby, Aterbie, Thomas. cl., 80, 90, 93.
Atwater, William, bishop of Lincoln, 345-347.
Atwell, Henry, laic, wit., 291.
Atwick, Athwike, John, cl., 49, 49n., 124.
Aubourn, co. Linc., vicar of, 21, 160, 277, 312.
Aubrey. *See* Awbrye.
Aukborough, Alkborough, co. Linc., vicar of, 168.
Aunsby, Aunesby, co. Linc., 7.
——, rector of, 7, 199, 215.
Aurensis, bishop. *See* Avara. *See also* How.
Austell, John, wit., 241.
Austwicke. *See* Awstwicke.
Authorpe, Hawthorpe, co. Linc., rector of, 187, 238.
Avara in Phoenicia, bishop of (*Aurensis*). *See* How.
Aveland, co. Linc., deanery of, 207, 208, 209, 219, 220, 221.
Aviensis [*rectius Ariensis*], bishop. *See* Rawlinson.
Avis, Robert, cl., 97.
Awbrye, Aubrey, Oliver, gent., wit., 302.
Awkenbury, co. Hunt. *See* Alconbury.
[?Awllsehill], George, wit., 242.

Awstwicke, Austwicke, James, cl., 225.
Axholme, Isle of, co. Linc., 80.
Ayer, Thomas, cl., 22, 203.
Aylemer. *See* Aylmer.
Aylesbury, Ailsbury, Alisburie, co. Buck., 268.
——, acts done at, 268, 322.
——, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
——, rector of, 268.
——, schoolmaster of, 109.
——, vicar of, 46, 268.
——, Walton in par. of. *See* Walton.
Aylmer, Aelmer, Aylemer, Elmar, Elmer, John, S.T.P., 278, 288.
——, ——, archdeacon of Lincoln, 3, 5, 157, 246.
——, ——, bishop of London, 3, 39.
——, ——, prebendary, 1, 157, 305.
——, Mr., 144, 145, 275, 276, 311n.
Ayot St. Laurence, co. Hert., rector of, 72.
—— St. Peter, Ayot Parva, co. Hert., rector of, 71, 284.
Ayscough, Aiscoughe, Ascheue, Ascough, Askew, Ayscoghe, Edward, esq., gent., 29, 33, 178, 185, 301.
——, Francis, knt., 4, 241, 247 (wit.).
——, ——, ——, executor of, 241.
——, Henry, esq., 79.
——, Hugh, cl., 186, 237.
——, John, cl., 15, 202, 217.
——, Richard, cl., 53.
——, ——, literate, 299.
——, ——, wit., 259.
——, Robert, cl., 9, 11, 124.
——, William, cl., 116, 299, 316.
——, ——, esq., 9, 17, 19, 27, 172, 173, 180, 247, 314.
——, [*blank*], 344.
Ayshton. *See* Ashton.

B

Baaly, John, wit., 325.
Babham, William, p.n., 291.
Babington, ——, esq., 157.
——, Brutus, cl., 44, 320n.
——, Francis, cl., 139, 201, 216.
Babthorp, Leonard, wit., 248.
Backhous, Bakhus, Gilbert, cl., 87.
——, John, wit., 244.
——, Laurence, wit., 244.
Bacon, John, vicar-choral, 155.
Baconcrofte. *See* Bancrofte.
Bagley, William, cl., 47.
Bagwell, Henry, S.T.P., 306.
Baildon, Christopher, cl., 315.
Baildon—*cont.*
——, John, cl., 11.
Bainbrigg, Baynbrigge, William, esq., 45, 267.
——, ——, gent., wit., 302.
Baines, Riceus, cl., 160.
——. *Cp.* Baynes.
Baker, Barker, Edward, cl., 324.
——, Leonard, 61.
——, ——, gent., 60, 252.
——, Philip, cl., 35, 265, 288.
——, Richard, 127, 128, 130, 131-134.
——, Robert, cl., 44.
——, Thomas, cl., 48, 268.
——, Harroppe *alias*. *See* Harroppe.
——. *Cp.* Barker.
Balderstonne, William, cl., 224, 315.
Baldock, co. Hert., 124.
——, deanery of, 142.
Baldwin, Bawdwin, John, cl., 78, 89.
——, John, esq., gent., 72, 274.
Baley, Balye, Baylye, Matthew, cl., 5.
——, Thomas, cl., 49, 51, 134.
——, ——, wit., 248.
——. *Cp.* Baaly.
Ball, Henry, 129, 131, 134.
——, ——, wife of, 129.
Balliol, John, knt., 74n.
——, ——, wife of, 74n.
——, arms of, 74n.
Bamborough, co. Linc. *See* Baumber.
Bamforth. *See* Baumfurthe.
Banbury, co. Oxford, act done at, 345.
——, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
——, vicar of, 310,316.
——, vicarage of, 310n.
Bancrofte, Baconcrofte, James, cl., 18, 163, 172, 260, 312.
Banister, Banester, Baynster, Christopher, cl., 76.
——, Francis, cl., 12, 27, 114, 117, 118, 119, 201.
——, Henry, cl., 11, 313n.
——, John, gent., 167.
——, Richard, 114, 126.
——, ——, wit., 141, 299.
——, ——, gent., wit., 293.
——, Robert, 249.
Bangor, Robert, cl., 53.
Banks, Banckes, Henry, cl., 38, 293.
——, John, wit., 294.
Barber, John, cl., 44, 117, 300.
——, Richard, archdeacon of Leicester, 144, 144n., 145, 149, 154.
——, ——, prebendary, 150, 154.
Barcare. *See* Barker.

Bardgdale, William, prebendary, 3.
Bardney, co. Linc., abbot and convent of, 242.
——, vicar of, 163.
Bardsey, Christopher, cl., 42.
——, Nevell, Nowell, gent., 42, 267.
Barefoote, John, S.T.P., archdeacon of Lincoln, 3, 4, 154.
——, ——, canon-residentiary, 155, 156.
——, ——, prebendary, 4, 154.
——, ——, S.T.P., 31.
Barford, Arthur, gent., 41, 266.
Barford, Great, co. Bed., vicar of, 57, 60, 62.
——, Little, Barkford, co. Bed., rector of, 56, 270.
Barham, co. Hunt. *See* Spaldwick.
Barholme, co. Linc., 213, 219.
Barington, Thomas, esq., 268.
——, ——, and the lady Winifrid Hastinges, his wife, 46.
Barkby, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
Barkehamsted, co. Hert. *See* Berkhamsted.
Barker, Baker, Barcare, Barkare, John, cl., 46, 50, 141, 322.
——, Philip, cl., 265, 288.
——, Robert, cl., 208n.
——, Roger, cl., 36 (*Cp.* add.), 292.
——, Thomas, 48, 268.
——, ——, p.n., wit., 287, 296, 297.
——, William, cl., 306.
——, ——, p.n., 301.
——. *See also* Baker.
Barkford, co. Bed. *See* Barford, Little.
Barkston, Barston, co. Linc., rector of, 19, 114, 202, 277.
Barkstone, Barstone, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, rector of, 217 (*cp.* add.).
——, vicar of, 35, 37, 37n., 42, 278.
Barkwith, Barkworth, Christopher, cl., 97.
——, ——, wit., 298.
——, Miles, cl., 205, 221, 298.
Barkwith, East, co. Linc., rector of, 13, 164, 259.
——, West, co. Linc., rector of, 24, 262.
Barkworth. *See* Barkwith.
Barlby, co. York, 259.
Barlings,, co. Linc., abbot of, 347.
——, curate of the chapel of, 165.
Barlowe, Henry, cl., 53.
——, Richard, cl., 40.
Barnard, Bernard, Archynbold, gent., 191.
——, Daniel, cl., 82, 84.
Barnard—*cont.*
——, John, gent., 247.
——, ——, S.T.B., a Moor by race, 97.
——, Robert, wit., 247.
Barnard, Castle, co. Durham, 74n.
Barnardiston, Thomas, esq., 178.
Barnell. *See* Barnewell.
Barnes, George, 184.
——, John, 184.
——, Richard, 135.
——, ——, bishop of Carlisle, 5, 246. *See also* Carlisle, bishop of.
Barnetby-le-Wold, Barnetby, co. Linc., vicar of, 21, 22, 176.
Barnewell, Barnell, Lawrence, cl., 326.
——, William, cl., 21, 31, 264.
Barnolbie, Missolden *alias*. *See* Missolden.
Barnoldby-le-Beck, Barnoldby, co. Linc., 248, 262.
——, rector of, 178.
Baron, Barron, Ellen, 135.
——, John, cl., 203.
——, ——, prebendary, 244.
——, Richard, 135.
Barret, Henry, cl., 14, 26, 113, 117, 118, 119, 313.
Barrington, co. Somerset, 79, 255.
Barrodall, Thomas, cl., 37, 45.
Barrow, co. Linc., 246.
——, vicar of, 174.
—— -upon-Soar, Barowe, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
Barrowby, Barroughbie, co. Linc., rector of, 202.
Barrowden, Baroden, co. Rutl., rector of, 212.
Barston, co. Linc. *See* Barkston.
Barstone, co. Leic. *See* Barkstone.
Bartholomew, Bartilmew, Anthony, cl., 70.
——, Richard, cl., 10, 185, 238.
Bartie. *See* Bertie.
Bartilmew. *See* Bartholomew.
Barton, E., wit., 248. (*Cp.* add.).
——, George, 248.
——, Robert, cl., 197.
Barton-on-Humber, Barton, co. Linc., 173.
——, ——, vicar of, 10, 27, 29, 175, 275, 290, 306.
Barwell, Edmund, S.T.B., master of Christ's College, Cambridge, 43.
Barwell, co. Leic., rector of, 44, 267.
Basset, Joan, daughter of Thomas, 128-134.
——, ——, mother of, 128.
——, Thomas, 128, 132, 133.

Bassingham, co. Linc., rector of, 29, 140, 143, 163, 297, 306.
Bassingthorpe, co. Linc., vicar of, 218.
—— *cum* Westby, co. Linc., vicar of, 30, 210.
Baston, Basson, co. Linc., vicar of, 21, 213, 219, 277, 315.
Bate, Ralph, cl., 61.
——, Richard, 112.
——, William, cl., 70.
——, ——, M.A. of Trinity College, Cambridge, 273.
Bateman, Mr., 322.
Bath, diocese of, 287.
—— and Wells, diocese of, 295.
Battie, John, cl., 7, 19, 69, 114, 202, 217, 244.
Baumber, Bamborough, co. Linc., 114, 229.
Baumfurthe, Bamforth, Oliver, cl., 311.
Bawdes, Hugh, gent., 5.
Bawdon, Thomas, cl., 42.
Bawdrie, Thomas, cl., 16.
Bawdwin. *See* Baldwin.
Baxter, John, cl., 120, 319.
——, Nathaniel, cl., 43.
——, Thomas, cl., 8, 212.
Bayard, Richard, yeo., 11.
Baylye. *See* Baaly, Baley.
Baynes, Rice, cl., wit., 262. *See also* Baines.
Baysse, William, cl., 330.
Beachampton, co. Buck., par. of, 143.
Beaconsfield, co. Buck., 268.
——, rector of, 50, 268.
Beale, Beall, Edward, 298.
——, ——, cl., 44, 95, 124, 328.
Beamont. *See* Beaumont.
Beane, Michael, cl., 7 ,199, 215, 331.
——, Robert, cl., 26, 234.
Beare, Thomas, cl., 30, 92, 229, 332.
Beaumanor, Bewmanor, co. Leic., 266.
Beaumont, Beamont, Beamounte, crest of, 265.
——, Mr., 278.
——, Elizabeth, 265.
——, George, cl., 71.
——, John, cl., 83.
——, Nicholas, esq., 35, 39, 43, 316.
Beck, Becke, Bartholomew, cl., 80, 169.
——, John, cl., 76, 84.
Beckering, Beckringe, John, 121.
——, Robert, cl., 187, 238.
——, ——, curate, 238.
——, Thomas, 121.
Beckingham, co. Linc., rector of, 200.
Beckringe. *See* Beckering.
Bedall, Bedde', Beddill, Bedell, Beedall, John, cl., 7, 16.
——, Robert, 127, 132.
——, Thomas, wit., 297.
——, William, 142.
Bedde', Beddill. *See* Bedall.
Bedford, Aemer, cl., 57.
——, Amos, cl., 25, 86.
Bedford, co. Bed., 112, 155, 188, 247.
——, archdeacon of. *See* Robinson, Todd.
——, archdeaconry of, 56-64, 252, 253, 270-272, 280, 281, 324-327, 345.
——, ——, commissary and official of, 280, 291.
——, countess of. *See* Russell.
——, earl of. *See* Russell.
——, ——, arms of, 263.
—— Major, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
——, Martin St. Peter's, rector of, 57, 61, 280, 281.
——, ——, rectory of, 112.
——, mayor of, 280, 281.
—— Minor, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
——St. Cuthbert's, rector of, 57, 280, 326.
—— St. Paul's, vicar of, 62.
Bee, William, cl., 23, 77.
Beedall. *See* Bedall.
Beelsby, Bielsby, Billesbie, co. Linc., 244, 245, 259.
——, rector of, 13, 119, 179, 259, 314, 314n.
——, rectory of, 244.
Beesby, co. Linc., rector of, 12, 181, 234, 276. *See also* Hawerby.
Belamye, John, cl., 63.
Belchford, co. Linc., rector of, 194, 227.
Bele, Thomas, bishop of Lydda, suffragan of London, 346.
Belgrave, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
Bell, Henry, wit., 266.
——, John, bishop of Mayo, suffragan of Canterbury, Exeter, Lichfield, Lincoln, London, Sarum, and Wells, 346. *See also* Lincoln.
——, John, curate, 222.
——, Thomas, cl., 16, 17, 76, 179.
Belleau, Hellowe, co. Linc., curate of, 235n.
——, rector of, 180, 231n., 234.
Bellerby, James, 119.

Belley, Bellay, Bellie, Amy, dau. of Thomas, 344.
——, ——, wife of [*blank*] Ashton, 344.
——, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas, 344.
——, ——, wife of Robert Payne, 344.
——, ——, Elizabeth, Mrs., dau. of Bishop Cooper, xviii, 340.
——, Jane, wife of Thomas Carter, 344.
——, John LL.D., D.C.L., xix, 69, 72, 217, 221, 222, 227, 230, 232, 235, 236, 238, 239, 246, 254, 268, 295, 340, 342, 344.
advocate of the Arches, 253.
chancellor of the bishop of Lincoln, xviii, 134.
dominus, 37n.
master in Chancery, xviii.
prebendary, xviii, 2, 3, 6.
provost of Oriel College, xviii.
vicar general and principal official of the bishop of Lincoln, xviii, 110, 114, 115, 116, 118, 125, 151, 152, 155, 156.
his arms, xviii.
his will, 344.
——, ——, of Haslebury, xviii.
——, ——, son of Dr. Belley, 344.
——, Judith, 344
——, ——, wit., 344.
——, Mary, 344.
——, Susan, 344.
——, Thomas, 344.
——, Timothie, gentlewoman, 344.
Belsar, [*blank*], cl., 50.
Beltisloe, co. Linc., deanery of, 209, 210, 211, 218.
Belton, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
—— -by-Grantham, Belton, co. Linc., 258, 259.
——, rector of, 6, 12, 203, 258, 259.
Belvoir, Belvoier, co. Leic., lord of. *See* Manners.
Benbowe, Robert, cl., 54.
——, Thomas, wit., 242.
Benes. *See* Bennes.
Benet. *See* Bennett.
Benington, co. Linc., 247.
—— -in-Holland, co. Linc., rector of, 204, 223.
Beningworth, co. Linc. *See* Benniworth.
Bennes, Benes, Miles, cl., 115, 119.
Bennett, Benet, Bennet, Henry, 129.
——, Joan, 126—134.
——, John, cl., 86.
——, Robert, cl., 86, 124.
Bennett—*cont.*
——, Rombald, 126—134.
——, Rombald, the child of, 129, 132.
——, Thomas, cl., 202, 217.
Bennington, Long, Benington, co. Linc., 29, 140, 201, 216.
Benniworth, Beningworth, co. Linc., 165, 258, 261.
——, rector of, 9, 18, 258, 261.
Benskvn, Richard, cl., 53, 298f.
Bent, Bente, John, 45, 268.
Bentley, Michael, 13.
Bently, Christopher, cl., 17, 31.
Berde, Henry, cl., 122. *See also* Birde.
Beridge, Henry, cl., 71.
——, William, cl., 142.
Berie. *See* Berry.
Berkeley, Berckeley, Henry, lord Berkeley, Mowbray, Segrave and Bruce, 43.
Berkhamsted, Barkhamsted, Berkhamstead, Great, St. Peter's, co. Hert., rector of, 70, 327, 328.
——, Little, co. Hert., rector of, 65, 281.
——, Northchurch, St. Mary's, co. Hert., rector of, 72, 124, 328.
Berkshire, 201.
——, archdeaconry of, registrar of, 295.
Bernard. *See* Barnard.
Bernice, bishop of, suffragan of Durham, 194.
Berry, Berie, Berrie, Bery, [*blank*], cl., 27
——, George, 210.
——, Thomas, cl., 7, 202.
——, William, cl., 200.
Bersey, Christopher, cl., 43, 316.
——. *See also* Bursey.
Berthon, Richard, esq., 10.
Bertie, Bartie, Richard, esq., 14, 15, 21, 165, 168, 174, 176, 177, 181, 182, 183, 187, 190, 191, 193, 260, 311.
——, ——, ——, hospice of, 184.
——, ——, Katherine, wife of. *See* Willoughby.
Berwick-upon-Tweed, co. Berwick, treasurer of, 246.
Beseley, Basil, cl., 97.
Bevans, Francis, LL.B., p.n., 298f.
Bever, Francis, cl., 7.
——, Stephen, cl., 41, 91.
Beverley, Thomas, 7, 202, 258.
Bevill, Robert, esq., 70.
Bewmaner, co. Leic. *See* Beaumanor.

Beyghton, Nicholas, wit., 253.
Biarde. *See* Byarde.
Bibbie. *See* Bieby.
Bichefeld, co. Linc. *See* Bitchfield.
Bickelles, Walter, cl., 328.
Bicker, co. Linc., curate of, 224.
——, vicar of, 204, 224, 311.
Bickleswade, co. Bed. *See* Biggleswade.
Bickley, Bicklie, Thomas, S.T.P., prebendary, 1, 15n., 42, 150, 154, 319.
Bicknolde, Edmund, cl., 57, 61, 111.
Bieby, Bibbie, Bibby, Henry, cl., 77, 84, 90.
Bielsby, co. Linc. *See* Beelsby.
Bigby, co. Linc., rector of, 9, 174, 258.
Bigges, Edward, p.n., wit., 291.
——, Owen, 110.
——, Thomas, 110.
Biggleswade, Bickleswade, co. Bed., prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
——, vicar of, 59.
Bilcliff, Edward, 32, 249, 264.
——, John, 249.
——, Thomas, cl., 32, 249.
——, Thurstan, cl., 25.
——, Tristram, cl., 173.
Bill, John, cl., 73, 93.
Billesbie, Andrew, esq., 181.
Billesbie, co. Linc. *See* Beelsby.
Billesdon, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 34, 287.
Billingborough, Billingborow, co. Linc., vicar of, 19, 209, 220, 247, 261.
——, vicarage of, 247.
Billinghay, co. Linc., 161.
——, vicar of, 18, 261.
Billingsley, John, cl., 109, 204, 224, 311.
——, Thomas, cl., 98.
Bilsby, Billesbie, co. Linc., curate of, 233.
——, vicar of, 181, 233.
Bilson, Thomas, Dr., warden of Winchester College, 339, 341.
Binbrook St. Gabriel, co. Linc., vicar of, 173.
—— St. Mary, co. Linc., rector of, 16, 124, 140, 174, 276, 293.
Binckes, Binx, William, cl., 42, 285.
Bingham, Bingam, Charles, cl., 16, 232.
Binglie, Peter, wit., 251.
Binx. *See* Binckes.
Birch, Byrch, Henry, wit., 252.
——, William, cl., 27.
—— *or* Burte, William, cl., 226.
Birde, John, wit., 267.
——, Robert, cl., 9.
——, Thomas, 62. *See also* Berde.
Birge, Birdge, Thomas, cl., 62, 62n.
Birkett, Byrkett, Alice, 30.
——, Richard, cl., 75, 168.
——, Thomas, 30.
Birtonne, co. Linc. *See* Burton Coggles.
Biscarthorpe, co. Linc., rector of, 164.
Bishop, Bisshop, Bissop, John, cl., 41, 110, 321.
——, William, cl., 72.
Bishop Norton, co. Linc. *See* Norton, Bishop.
Bishops. *See*—
Bath and Wells.
Canterbury.
Carlisle.
Chester.
Chichester.
Coventry and Lichfield.
Dunblane.
Durham.
Ely.
Exeter.
Gloucester.
Lichfield.
Lincoln.
Llandaff.
Norwich.
Orkney Islands.
Osney.
Oxford.
Peterborough.
Rochester.
St. Andrew's.
St. Asaph.
St. David's.
Salisbury.
Sodor and Man.
Wells.
Winchester.
Worcester.
York.
——, suffragan. *See* Suffragan bishops.
Bissop. *See* Bishop.
Bitchfield, Bichefeld, co. Linc., vicar of, 211, 218.
Bithynia. *See* Chalcedon.
Blacborow. *See* Blackborne.
Black, Robert, cl., 97.
Blackborne, Blackburne, Anthony, cl., 24, 92, 228.
——, Edmund, cl., 30, 217.
——, William, wit., 300.
Blackborow, Anthony, cl., 92.

Blackemore, Thomas, p.n., 287, 306, 307.
Blackwell, William, p.n., 290.
Blande. Gilbert, cl., 40.
Blankney, Blanckney, co. Linc., deed dated at, 262.
——, rector of, 160.
Bledlow, co. Buck., rector of, 295.
——, vicar of, 323.
Bletchley, co. Buck., rector of, 51.
Bletso, Blettisho, Elizabeth, 137.
——, William, 137.
Bletsoe, co. Bed., 62, 63, 71, 250, 252.
——, rector of, 62, 63.
Blewet, John, gent., 11.
Blinckarne, Blinkhorne, Nicholas, cl., 65, 107n.
——, ——, prebendary, 150, 154, 310.
Blithe, Blythe, Hugh, cl., 35, 317.
Blithman, Christopher, cl., 50, 321.
Bloxholme, Broxolme, co. Linc., rector of, 198.
Blunt, Robert, cl., 40, 323.
Bluntisham, co. Hunt., rector of, 66.
Blyborough, Blyborowe, co. Linc., rector of, 79, 168.
Blythe. *See* Blithe.
Blyton, co. Linc., vicar of, 171.
Boddycote, Richard, wit., 268.
Boer, . . . us, curate, 227.
——, Ralph, esq., 4.
Boilson, Boylson, Thomas, cl., 83, 318, 318n.
Boilstone, Roger, cl., 11, 14.
Bolingbroke, Bullingbroke, co. Linc., 260.
——, deanery of, 190-192, 229-231.
——, rector of, 191, 230, 315.
——, rectory of, 245.
——, schoolmaster of, 231.
Bolles, Bollys, Booles, Boolis, Bowles, John, cl., 49.
——, Mr., esq., 139.
——, Richard, esq., 9, 11, 14, 16, 178, 180, 183, 204, 206, 259, 260.
Bolling, William, cl., 66.
Bolnhurst, co. Bed., 271, 272.
Boltisham, co. Camb. *See* Bottisham.
Bolton, William, cl., 208.
Bolton, co. Lancaster, 254.
——, co. York, 251.
Bonby, co. Linc., vicar of, 176.
Bond. Bounde, Bownd, Alexander, cl., 84
——, Nicholas, cl., 314, 314n.
——, R., p.n., 288.
——, Richard, p.n., 289.
Bond—*cont.*
——, Robert, 1, 8, 12, 287, 288, 290.
——, ——, p.n., 10, 38n., 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295.
——, ——, registrar of the diocese of Lincoln, 113, 114, 115, 115n., 117, 118, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 143.
——, ——, ——, wit., 246, 254, 258, 271.
——, Thomas, 112.
Bonning, Thomas, cl., 43.
Bonvyle, Richard, 274.
Boorley, John, cl., 232.
Booth, Bothe, Bowthe, Charles, yeo., 32.
——, George, cl., 88, 91, 93, 142.
——, ——, gent., 33, 249.
——, Hugh, cl., 39.
——, John, 150, 155.
——, ——, cl., 177.
——, Julian, 212.
——, Remigius, B.A., of Christ's College, Cambridge, 40.
——, ——, gent., 42.
——, Robert, cl., 32, 97.
Boothby, William, cl., 16.
Boothby Graffoe, Bothbie, co. Linc., 262.
—— ——, rector of, 31, 161.
—— Pagnell, Bothbie Pannell, co. Linc., 247, 261.
—— ——, rector of, 15, 18, 203, 217.
—— ——, rectory of, 119.
Borden. *See* Burden.
Bordman, Edmund *rectius* Edward, cl., 220 (*Cp.* add.).
——, Edward, cl., 19.
Boresworth, co. Leic. *See* Bosworth, Husbands.
Borlace, John, esq., 134.
Borne, co. Linc. *See* Bourne.
Boroughe, Senjohn, esq., 40. *See* also Borwgh.
Borow, co. Linc. *See* Burgh-in-the-Marsh.
Borowe, co. Leic. *See* Burrow-on-the-Hill.
Borwgh, Anthony, wit., 266. *See* also Boroughe.
Bossevile, clerk of the wards, 269.
Bostock, Thomas, cl., 29, 140, 143, 163, 297, 306.
Boston, Agnes, 113.
——, George, 113.
——, ——, cl., 65, 70, 273, 287, 287n.
——, John, cl., 70.
——, —— [*rectius* George], cl., 70.

Boston, co. Linc., 260.
——, curate of, 223.
——, master of the grammar school of, 190
——, mayor and aldermen of, 277.
——, mayor and burgesses of, 206, 311.
——, mayor and town of, 275.
——, preacher of, 223.
——, vicar of, 206, 223, 311.
Bosvile. *See* Bossevile.
Boswell, John, cl., 26.
——, Thomas, cl., 16.
Bosworth, Robert, 136.
——, Husbands, Boresworthe, co. Leic., rector of, 39, 44, 157.
Bothbie, co. Linc. *See* Boothby Graffoe.
Bothbie Pannell, co. Linc. *See* Boothby Pagnell.
Bothe. *See* Booth.
Botom, John, 124f.
Botreaux, lord. *See* Hastings.
Bott, Laurence, cl., 40, 90, 91.
Bottesford, Bottisforthe, co. Leic., rector of, 43.
——, Bottisforth, Bottnesforth, co. Linc., vicar of, 80, 170.
Bottisham, Boltisham, co. Camb., 135.
Bougham. *See* Bowgham.
Boughton, Richard, cl., 42.
Boughton, co. Northampton, 273.
—— -Malherbe, co. Kent, 272.
Boultham, co. Linc., 162, 162n.
——, rector of, 19, 24, 277.
Bounde. *See* Bond.
Bourne, Mychell, wit., 265.
——, William, cl., 44.
Bourne, Borne, Burne, co. Linc., 209, 220.
——, prior of, 345.
——, vicar of, 29.
Bow Birkhill, co. Buck. *See* Brickhill, Bow.
Bowcocke, Henry, wit., 330.
Bowden Magna, Browden, co. Leic., 250.
—— ——, rectory of, 153.
Bowes, Bouwes, Francis, cl., 17, 229.
——, Ralph, Rodolph, esq., 10, 208.
Bowgham, Robert, gent., 244, 311.
Bowier, William, cl., 265.
Bowker, Robert, vicar-choral, 150, 155.
——, Thomas, cl., 56.
Bowles. *See* Bolles.
Bowman, Hugh, cl., 306.
Bownd. *See* Bond.
Bowthe. *See* Booth.
Boxun, Edward, cl., 34.
Boydon, Alice, 124.
Boylson. *See* Boilson.
Braceborough, co. Linc., rector of, 13, 212, 276.
Bracebridge, Thomas, cl., 316.
Bracebridge, co. Linc., vicar of, xi, 159, 216n. (*Cp.* add.).
Braceby, co. Linc., vicar of south part of, 28.
Brackley, co. Northampton, fair at, 130, 134.
Bradenham, co. Buck., rector of, 323, 324.
Bradley, Bradeley, Hugh, cl., 23.
——, Ralph, cl., 41, 318n.
——, Richard, cl., 25, 31, 93, 238.
——, William, cl., 18, 28, 29, 30, 285, 297.
Bradley, co. Linc., rector of, 179.
——, vicar of, 29.
Bradwell, co. Buck., vicar of, 51, 280.
Braithwaite. *See* Braythwait.
Bramfield, Branfield, co. Hert., rector of, 71, 285.
Brampton, co. Hunt., prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
——, vicar of, 72.
——, vicarage of, 254.
Brandon, Charles, duke of Suffolk, the heirs of, 201.
——, Frances, wife of Henry Grey, duke of Suffolk, and of Adrian Stokes, 17, 243.
——, Katherine, duchess of Suffolk. *See* Willoughby.
——, Thomas, curate, 219.
Branfield, co. Hert. *See* Bramfield.
Brangwyn, John, cl., 48.
Branhead, Brownhead, Thomas, cl., 140, 201.
Branspeth, arms of, 267.
Branston, Braunceton, co. Leic., rector of, 39, 141.
——, co. Linc., rector of, 11, 16, 158, 259.
Brantingham, William, cl., 8.
Brantingthorp, co. Leic. *See* Bruntingthorpe.
Brassington, Anthony, and Agnes, his pretended wife, 112.
Brathgirdle, Bratchgyrdle, Thomas, cl., 35, 35n.
Bratoft, Braitoft, Braytoft, co. Linc., curate of, 232.
——, rector of, 11, 169, 232, 276, 313.
Brattleby, co. Linc., 166.
——, rector of, 165.

Brattleby—*cont.*
——, rectory of, 255.
Bratwall, William, cl., 54.
Braughton, co. Linc. *See* Broughton-by-Brigg.
Brauncewell, co. Linc., rector of, 14, 33, 197, 260, 265.
Braynford, in the diocese of London. *See* Brentford.
Braythwait, Brathwat, John, cl., 141.
——, Simon, mayor of Lancaster, 298.
Brearley-in-Midgley, co. York, 330.
Breedon-on-the-Hill, Bredon, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
—— ——, vicarage of, 153.
Brentford, Braynford, co. Midd., 307.
Brereton, Breerton, Brierton, John, prebendary, 4, 150, 151.
——, ——, cl., 233.
Breton, Elizabeth, late wife of William, gent., 244.
——, Richard, son and heir of William, 244.
Briane. *See* Bryan.
Brickells, Walter, cl., 315.
Brickhill, William, cl., 32, 178.
Brickhill, Bow, Bow-Birkhill, co. Buck., rector of, 322.
——, Great, co. Buck., 270.
——, Little, co. Buck., vicar of, 49, 51, 52, 269, 279, 284.
——, ——, vicarage of, 139.
Bridgwater, John, cl., 67.
Briggs, Brigges, Anthony, cl., 37.
——, William, wit., 299.
Brigsley, Brigglesley, co. Linc., 299.
——, rector of, 11, 180, 259.
Brikhyll. *See* Bruckell.
Brill, co. Buck., vicar of, 46.
Bringest, Thomas, wit., 302.
Bringhurst, Christopher, literate, wit., 301.
Bringhurst, co. Leic., 250.
——, rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 45, 302.
Brington with Bythorn and Old Weston, co. Hunt., rector of, 71, 72, 274, 327.
Brinkhill, co. Linc., rector of, 194, 228.
Brisbie. *See* Brysbie.
Briscoe, Gabriel, cl., 71.
——; Richard, cl., 13.
Briskin, Briskyn, Griffin, cl., 81, 91.
Bristowe, Nicholas, esq., 72.
——, Richard, cl., wit., 298.
——, William, gent., 114.
Brittaine, Brittane, Stephen, cl., 204, 223.
Britten, Master, 188.
Brockelsbie, Brokelsbie, Edward, cl., 11.
——, ——, prebendary, 309.
——, Richard, gent., 161.
——, ——, the heirs of, 161.
——, Thomas, cl., 11, 16.
Brocket. *See* Broket.
Brocklesby, Brokesby, co. Linc., rector of, 20, 140, 177, 261.
——, rectory of, 142.
Broke, Brooke, Anne, 122.
——, George, wit., 287.
——, ——, p.n., 299.
——, Thomas, cl., 11, 16, 33, 236.
——, William, cl., 160.
——. *Cp.* Brokes, Brooke.
Broker, Walter, literate, 292.
Brokes, Brookes, George, wit., 290.
——, Thomas, cl., 188, 229, 233.
——. *Cp.* Broke.
Brokesbie, co. Leic. *See* Brooksby.
Brokesby, Matthew, 213.
——, Robert, esq., 38.
——. *Cp.* Broxbie.
Brokesby, co. Leic. *See* Brooksby.
——, co. Linc. *See* Brocklesby.
Broket, Edward, 48.
——, Etheldreda, 48.
——, John, esq., 66.
——, ——, knt., 277.
Bromfield, Brounfeld, Bromfyld, Brumefeild, Thomas, cl., 6, 196, 226, 258.
——, William, esq., 306.
Bromflete, Thomas, cl., 225.
Bromhead, Bromehedd, Edward, cl., 29, 224.
——, Thomas, cl., 29, 216.
Brooke, Broke, William, lord Cobham, 58, 59, 64, 271.
Brooksby, Broxby, co. Leic., 266.
——, rector of, 20n., 36, 39, 266.
——, rectory of, 153.
Broughe, co. Linc. *See* Burgh.
Broughton, Andrew, cl., wit., 295.
——, Mark, p.n., 302.
Broughton, co. Buck., rector of, 54, 270.
——, Great Broughton, co. Hunt., rector of, 67, 273.
——, ——, rectory of, 253f.
—— Astley, co. Leic., rectory of, 251,
——, Brant, Brantbroughton, Brunt Broughton, Burnt Broughton, co. Linc., 257.

Broughton, Brant—*cont.*
——, ——, rector of, 5, 10, 11, 158, 257.
——, ——, rectory of, 243.
—— [by Brigg], Braughton, co. Linc., rector of, 78, 140, 170, 329.
Brounfeld. *See* Bromfield.
Browdon (*sic*), co. Leic. *See* Bowden Magna.
Browne, Broune, Abraham, cl., 82.
——, Christopher, knt., 281.
——, Clement, cl., 29, 207, 220.
——, Humphrey, cl., 77, 78.
——, Isaac, cl., 51.
——, John, cl., 113.
——, John, gent., 247.
——, Leonard, 150.
——, Matthew, cl., 6, 210.
——, Ralph, p.n., 293.
——, Robert, cl., 312.
——, Roger, cl., 50, 293
——, Thomas, cl., 50.
——, Valentine, knt., 9, 9n., 16, 189, 246.
——, W., cl., 224.
——, Wm., cl., 21, 211, 218.
——, ——, yeo., 293.
——, arms of, 260.
Brownehyll, Brownhile, Edmund, draper, 35, 249, 318.
Brownhead. *See* Branhead.
Browninge, John, cl., 81.
——, Roger, cl., 94.
Broxame. *See* Broxholme.
Broxbie, Matthew, esq., 7.
——. *Cp.* Brokesby.
Broxby, co. Leic. *See* Brooksby.
Broxholme, Broxame, Henry, gent., 12, 163, 259.
——, John, esq., 14, 165, 179, 186, 264.
——, Thomas, yeo., 9.
——, William, gent., 25, 248, 262.
Broxholme, Broxham, co. Linc., rectory of, 75, 76, 166, 274.
——, rectory of, 255.
Bruce, lord. *See* Berkeley.
Bruckell, Brikhyll, Burkell, George, literate, 299.
——, William, cl., 30, 299, 316n.
Brudenell, Brudnell, Edmund, 171.
——, ——, knt., 12, 13, 45, 79, 169, 201, 302.
Brumefeild. *See* Bromfield.
Bruntbroughton, co. Linc. *See* Broughton, Brant.
Bruntingthorpe, Brantingthorp, co. Leic., rector of, 34, 265.
Bryan, Briane, Robert, cl., 90, 236.
Bryant, John, wit., 251.
Brysbie, William, cl., 42.
Buck, David, wit., 291.
Buckbery, Buckbere, Bukkebere, Robert, 19.
——, ——, cl., 10, 208, 219.
——, ——, senior, 247, 261.
——, Thomas, cl., 311.
Buckden, Buckeden, Bugden, co. Hunt., 114, 139, 140, 299, 344.
——, acts done at, 1-74 *passim*, 77, 78, 122, 134, 140-142, 243, 254, 256, 268, 271, 288, 290-300 *passim*, 302, 311-313, 318, 321, 322, 325, 328, 329.
——, lords commissioners at, 124.
——, manor of, xviii, 135, 136, 137.
——, ——, chapel in, 81-99, 111, 113, 115, 126.
——, ——, great chamber in, 16.
——, ——, a 'Low' called the Porter's Lodge in, 114.
——, ——, parlour in, 113-115, 122, 123, 126, 135, 137-139, 141.
——, prebendal church of, 125.
——, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
——, vicar of the prebendal church of, 65.
Buckenhall [co. Oxford)]. *See* Bucknell.
Buckingham, archdeacon of. *See* Longland.
——, archdeaconry of, 46-55, 109, 251-252, 268-270, 279-280, 321-324, 345, 346.
——, ——, deputy registrar of, 296.
——, deanery of, 15n., 142.
Buckminster, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 38, 278, 317.
——, vicarage of, 120.
Bucknall, co. Linc., rector of, 196, 226.
Bucknell, Buckenhall [? co. Oxford], 130, 131, 133.
Buckworth, Hunts., rector of, 72.
Buddle, Thomas, cl., 8.
Bugden, co. Hunt. *See* Buckden.
Bukkebere. *See* Buckbery.
Bulkley, Edward, cl., 56.
Bull, Robert, cl., 172.
Bullingbroke, co. Linc. *See* Bolingbroke.
Bullingham, Francis, p.n., registrar of the bishop of Linc., 151, 152, 301.
——, John, S.T.P., archdeacon of Huntingdon, 3.
——, ——, cl., 71, 74, 290, 327.
——, ——, prebendary, 4, 150.

Bullingham—*cont.*
——, Mr , 321n.
——, Nicholas, bishop of Lincoln, xv, xvi, 4, 107, 134, 179, 302.
——, ——, ——, grants by, 79, 241, 254.
——, ——, ——, promotion of to the see of Worcester, xvi, 305.
——, ——, ——, visitation by, 103n.
——, Thomas, prebendary, 150, 154.
Bullington, co. Linc., 261.
——, curate of, 164.
Bullocke, John, cl., 72.
Bunninge, Thomas, cl., 297.
Burch, James, curate, 231.
Burden, Borden, William, cl., 11, 32, 82, 183, 234, 259.
Burdet, Ethelbert, prebendary, 150, 154.
Burditt, Burduit, Fabian, 137.
——, William, cl., 43, 92.
Burgh, William, lord Burgh, 26, 162.
Burgh, Broughe, co. Linc., vicar of, 142.
—— -on-Bain, co. Linc., 165.
—— ——, vicar of, 21, 277.
—— -in-the-Marsh, Borow, Borowe, co. Linc., 189.
—— ——, curate of, 232.
—— ——, vicar of, 8, 23, 232, 259, 315.
Burghley, lord, William. *See* Cecil.
Burkell. *See* Bruckell.
Burkley, Richard, yeo., 245.
Burley, John, cl., 13, 84, 85, 189, 316n.
Burne, co. Linc. *See* Bourne.
Burnell, Helen, 179.
——, John, cl., 90.
Burnell, lord. *See* Ratcliffe.
Burnet, Andrew, cl., 9, 16, 82, 204, 223.
Burnt Broughton, co. Linc. *See* Broughton, Brant.
Burrough, John, p.n., 303.
Burrow-on-the-Hill, Ardeborowe, Borowe, co. Leic., rector of, 36, 40, 44, 266, 278.
Bursey, John, cl., 52. *See also* Bersey.
Burste, Robert, curate, 224.
Burte, *or* Birch, William, cl., 196, 226.
Burton, Anthony, junior, gent., 254, 273.
——, ——, senior, wit., 254.
——, Robert, 254.
——, Seth, cl., 84, 85.
——, William, 150, 155.
Burton Coggles, Birtonne, co. Linc., 250.
——, ——, rector of, 209, 218, 317.
——, Gate, co. Linc., 205f.
——, ——, rector of, 77.
—— Hussey, co. Linc. *See* Burton Pedwardine.
—— -by-Lincoln, Chery Burton, co. Linc., manor of, 77.
—— ——, rector of, 74, 77, 161, 274, 290.
—— ——, rectory of, 255.
—— Overy, co. Leic., 266, 267.
—— ——, rector of, 38, 43, 266, 267.
—— Pedwardine, Burton Hussey, co. Linc., vicar of, 11, 22, 26, 198, 276, 277.
—— Stather, co. Linc., 116, 118.
—— ——, vicar of, 76, 142, 170.
—— ——, vicarage of, 116.
—— -on-Trent, co. Stafford, 250.
Burwell, co. Linc., 188.
——, curate of, 238.
Bury, [? co. Hunt.], 112.
——, St. Edmund's, co. Suffolk, 346.
Bushe, Thomas, cl., 71, 72, 94, 95.
Buslingthorpe, co. Linc., rector of, 77.
Bussey, John, cl., 71, 284.
Bust, Matthew, cl., 47.
Butcher, William, cl., 59.
Butler, Henry, esq., 56, 59, 59n., 60.
——, John, knt., 65, 68, 253, 282.
——, Thomas, 150, 155.
——, ——, cl., 319.
——, ——, schoolmaster, 150, 152, 155.
——, William, cl., 32, 68, 191, 230, 253, 291 (wit.).
——, ——, sen., deceased, 68.
Buttere. *See* Buttrie.
[? B]utterfild, Henry, wit., 251.
Butterwick, co. Linc., 206.
——, curate of, 223.
——, vicar of, 16, 223, 260.
Button, James, wit., 297.
Buttrie, Buttere, Simon, cl., 23.
Buxton, Robert, 248.
Byarde, Biarde, Francis, cl., 44, 96, 97.
Byckles, Walter, cl., 274.
Bygrave, co. Hert., rector of, 66.
Byrkett. *See* Birkett.
Bytham, Castle, co. Linc., vicar of, 20, 211.
——, Little, co. Linc., rector of, 211, 218.
Bythorn, co. Hunt. *See* Brington.
[? B]ynnye, Richard, wit., 247.
Bywater, Brian, cl., 56, 82.

C

Cabourn, co. Linc., vicar of, 16, 179.
Cadeby, co. Leic., rector of, 40.
——, co. Linc., 264, 313.
Cadney, co. Linc., 177.
——, vicar of, 29, 263.
Cadwell *alias* Taylour, Francis, husbn., 112.
Cadwell, co. Bed., 272.
Caenby, co. Linc., rector of, 116, 167.
Cage, Mr., 276.
Cailie, William, cl., 59.
Caistor, co. Linc., prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
——, vicar of, 177.
Calceby, co. Linc., vicar of, 182, 235.
Calcethorpe, Calstrop, co. Linc., 188.
——, rector of, 17, 20, 27, 238, 263, 285.
Calcewaith, co. Linc., deanery of, 109, 180-184, 233, 234, 235.
Calcott, co. Hunt. *See* Caldecot.
Caldecot, Calcott, co. Hunt., rector of, 69, 69n.
Caldecote, co. Hert., rector of, 66.
Caldwell, Caldewall, James, cl., 47.
——, William, clothier, 250.
Calkwell, co. Linc., 196.
——, vicar of, 22, 227, 277.
Callfield, Alexander, literate, 292.
Callowghdon, co. Warwick. *See* Caludon.
Calstrop, co. Linc. *See* Calcethorpe.
Caludon, [near Coventry, co. Warwick], deed dated at, 267.
Calverley, Caulveley, Caverley, George, knt., 40, 56, 250.
——, Ralph, cl., 11, 12, 17, 84, 86, 141, 201, 217, 224, 313n.
——, William, knt., 224.
Calverton, co. Buck., rector of, 51.
——, parish of, 143.
Cambridge, co. Camb., xix, 135.
——, prior of the Austin friars at, 348
——, university of, 200, 234.
——, ——, B.A. of, 326.
——, ——, student at, 257.
——, ——, colleges in—
Christ's, B.A. of, 40, 83, 87.
——, master and fellows of, 43.
——, —— and scholars of, 161, 167.
Clare Hall, master of, 244.
—— ——, —— and fellows of, 174.
Corpus Christi, B.A. of, 86.
Cambridge, university of, colleges—*cont.*
Gonville and Caius, M.A. of, 82.
—— ——, student of, 81.
King's, fellow of, 87, 140.
——, M.A. of, 83, 84.
Jesus, dwelling house in, 287.
Pembroke Hall, B.A. of, 87.
—— ——, master and fellows of, 277.
Peterhouse, master and fellows of, 68, 99, 100.
Queens', master of, 314.
St. Catherine's, fellow of, 266.
St. John's, B.A. of, 83, 85.
—— ——, chamber in, 290.
—— ——, M.A. of, 84.
—— ——, master of, 326.
—— ——, patrons, 139.
Trinity, 273.
——, fellow of, 84.
——, graduate of, 87, 273.
——, master of, 157, 180, 206.
——, —— and fellows of, 58, 59, 62, 64, 71, 72, 315.
——, —— and scholars of, 57.
——, member of, 81, 86, 22.
Trinity Hall, master, fellows, and scholars of, 69, 71.
Camden, William, the herald, xvi, xviii.
Cammeringham, co. Linc., vicar of, 167.
Campegio, Cardinal, 347.
Candishe, Cawndishe, —, 197.
——, Mary, widow, 17, 260.
Candlesby, Candelsbie, Nicholas, cl., 182, 234.
Candlesby, co. Linc., rector of, 32, 188, 231, 317.
Candleshoe, co. Linc., deanery of, 188-190, 193, 231-233.
Canterbury, co. Kent, 249, 292.
——, archbishop of, 147, 160, 180, 203, 216, 231, 276, 283.
——, ——. *See* Grindal, Parker, Pole, Warham, Whitgift.
——, ——, ordinations by, 158, 226.
——, ——, peculiar of, 323n.
——, province of, 158, 160.
——, ——, vicar-general and principal official of, 305.
—— Court of Arches. *See* Arches.
——, dean of, 292.
——, prerogative court of. *See* Arches.
——, province of, 203, 206.
——, suffragan bishops of, ordinations by—
Down and Connor, 177, 193, 228

Canterbury, suffragan bishops of, ordinations by—*cont.*
Mayo. *See* Bell.
Pavada, 165.
Philadelphia, 194. *See also* Philadelphia.
Sidon, 185, 236.
Thetford, 182. *See also* Thetford.
unnamed, 162.
Canwick, co. Linc., vicar of, 160.
Caparne, Caperne, Richard, cl., 12, 82, 162.
Cappe, John, gent., 259.
——, Robert, gent., 247.
Cardington, co. Bed., vicar of, 57, 59.
Careby, co. Linc., rector of, 211, 218.
Carie, Edward, esq., 72.
Carlby, co. Linc., rector of, 213.
Carleton, Gerard, late dean of Peterborough, 74.
Carlisle, co. Cumb., 33, 312.
——, deed dated at, 243.
——, bishop of, 5, 192-194.
——, ——, John, 25.
——, ——. *See* Barnes, May, Oglethorpe.
——, ——, ordination by, 193, 225.
——, dean of. *See* Salkeld.
——, —— and chapter of, 243.
——, diocese of, 194.
Carlton, co. Bed., rector of, 60, 271.
—— -*cum*-Dalby, co. Linc., prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
—— -*cum*-Thurlby, co. Linc., prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
—— Curlieu, co. Leic., rector of, 38, 266.
——, Great, co. Linc., vicar of, 186, 237.
——Kyme, co. Linc., prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
——, Little, co. Linc., rector of, 21, 186, 237, 261.
—— -le-Moorland, co. Linc., vicar of, 24, 162.
——, North, co. Linc., 274.
—— Scroop, co. Linc., rector of, 27, 200.
Carpenter, George, yeo., 113.
Carr, Carre, Mr., 277.
——, Robert, esq., 6, 8, 11, 14, 159, 188, 190, 197, 198, 199, 201, 245, 247, 260.
——, Roger, cl., 91.
——, arms of, 247.
Carrington, Anthony, cl., 320.
——, Richard, cl., 207, 221.
Carter, Alice, 111.
——, Bartholomew, cl., 95.
——, Hugh, cl., 109, 173.
——, Jane, 344.
——, John, innholder, 111.
——, Richard, cl., 200.
——, Thomas, cl., 37, 114, 321n.
——, ——, gent., 344.
Cartwright, Thomas, vicar-choral, 150, 154.
Case, Thomas, literate, wit., 300.
Castell, Thomas, cl., 60, 325.
Castle Bytham, co. Linc. *See* Bytham, Castle.
Catebie, Thomas, cl., 26, 227.
Catelin, the lady Anne, 63.
Cater, ... , 115.
Cathrop, co. Linc. *See* Caythorpe.
Catskin, Thomas, cl., 83.
Catterton, Thomas, yeo., 249.
——. *Cp.* Chatherton.
Catthorpe, Thorpe St. Thomas, co. Leic., rector of, 36, 292.
Catton, Henry, cl., 23 (*cp.* add.), 41, 200.
Catworth, co. Hunt., 122, 123.
——, Great, Catworth, co. Hunt., rector of, 68.
——, ——, rectory of, 253, 273.
Caulveley. *See* Calverley.
Cautrell, Cawtrell, William, gent., 28, 248.
——, William, cl., 198, 215.
Cave, Brian, esq., 34.
——, Francis, esq., 318, 319.
——, Thomas, esq., 44.
——, William, esq., gent., 41, 250.
Caverfeld, co. Buck. *See* Caversfield.
Caverley. *See* Calverley.
Caversfield, Caverfeld, co. Buck., 127, 269.
——, rector of, 298.
——, manor of, 270.
——, vicar of, 51, 53, 269, 270, 295.
Cawndishe. *See* Candishe.
Cawood, co. York, archiepiscopal castle of, 329.
Cawthorpe, co. Linc., curate of, 235.
Cawtrell. *See* Cautrell.
Caysho, co. Bed. *See* Keysoe.
Caythorpe, Cathrop, co. Linc., curate of, 134.
——, rector of, 136, 139, 201, 216.
Cecil, Cicyll, Thomas, knt., 22, 262, 277.
——, William, knt., lord Burghley, lord treasurer, 10, 22n., 51, 140, 212, 213, 257, 262, 269.

Centum Solidorum, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
Chaderton, William, Dr., S.T.P., master of Queens' College, Cambridge, 314.
——, ——, bishop of Chester, 70, 70n.
——, ——, bishop of Lincoln, 70n.
Chadwick, John, cl., 96.
Chalcedon, in Bithynia, bishop of. *See* Mackarell. *See also* Lincoln.
Chalfont St. Giles, co. Buck., rector of, 50.
Chalgrave, Chalgrove, co. Bed., 272.
——, vicar of, 58, 63, 271, 272.
Challenor, Chaloner, Robert, cl., 50, 53, 293.
——, William, cl., 322.
Chalyce, Richard, 135.
Chamber, Mr., cl., 111.
Chamberlaine, Chamberlene, Bartholomew, S.T.P., 70.
——, Richard, cl., 34, 288.
——, William, esq., 252.
Chambers, Benjamin, cl., 60, 61, 67, 69, 115n., 327, 327n.
——, Leonard, cl., 86.
——, Thomas, cl., 327n.
Chandler, John, prebendary, S.T.B., 149, 154, 268.
Chapman, Mr., commissary, 281.
——, Christopher, cl., 29, 94, 95, 297 (wit.).
——, John, cl., 93.
——, Robert, cl.,86.
——, Thomas, cl., 8.
——, William, cl., 66.
Charge, Henry, yeo., 50, 252.
Charlcote, co Warwick, 269.
——, deed dated at, 269.
Charlsworth, John, cl., 7, 175.
Charlton-on-Otmoor, co. Oxford, 270.
—— ——. *See* Fencot.
Charnock, Richard, esq., 56, 60, 61, 63, 270-272.
——. *Cp.* Chernok.
Charter, Hugh, wit., 259.
Chartham, co. Kent., 292.
Chatherton, George, cl., 56.
——. *Cp.* Catterton.
Chatterton. *See* Catterton.
Chawston, Chawson, co. Bed., 142.
Cheddington, Chetington, co. Buck., rector of, 323.
Chedsfield, co. Hert. *See* Chesfield.
Cheke, John, cl., 49, 53.
Chellington, co. Bed., rector of, 58.
Cheney, Cheyney, lord, Henry, 56, 61, 270, 271, 278, 279, 281.
Cheney, Cheine, Cheyne, John, cl., 43, 289 (wit.).
——, ——, esq., 46.
Chenies, Cheynes, Isenhamsted Cheynes, co. Buck., rector of, 47, 49.
——, deed dated at, 263.
Chernok, Hugh, cl., 113.
——. *Cp.* Charnock.
Chery Burton, co. Linc. *See* Burton-by-Lincoln.
Cheryorton, co. Hunt. *See* Overton Waterville.
Chesfield, Chedsfield, co. Hert. *See* Graveley.
Chesham Woburn, co. Buck, vicar of, 46.
——, Leicester, co. Buck., vicar of, 279, 323.
Chessall, John, cl., 37, 42.
Chester, Anthony, 53, 269.
——, Judith, 269.
——, William, esq., 269, 324.
Chester, bishop of. *See* Chaderton, Downham.
——, bishop of, ordinations by, 158, 164, 166, 167, 169, 170, 175, 178, 186, 188, 199, 205, 209, 212, 217-219, 221, 222, 227, 229, 231, 232, 238, 239.
——, diocese of, 302.
——, suffragan bishop of, ordination by, 216.
Chesterton, co. Hunt., rector of, 70.
Cheston, William, cl., 87.
Chetington, co. Buck. *See* Cheddington.
Cheveney. *See* Chiveney.
Chicelie, co. Buck. *See* Chicheley.
Chicheley, John, 123.
Chicheley, Chicelie, co. Buck., vicar of, 47, 53, 269, 291, 324.
Chichester, bishop of, 179, 186n., 208, 236.
——, suffragan bishop of. *See* How.
——, diocese of, 190.
Chickell. *See* Jeckill.
Chiffney. *See* Chiveney.
Chilbolton, co. Hants., rector of, 157.
Chippingdale, Edward, scholar, prebendary, 1, 2, 120.
——, George, 168.
——, ——, p.n., 290, 294.
——, J., wit., 267.
——, John, LL.D., prebendary, 2, 120 (wit.)., 136, 150, 152, 154.
——, ——, commissary and official, 291, 298, 300.

Chiveney, Cheveney, Chiffney, Robert, cl., 36, 38, 38n., 137, 139.
Cholmeley, Robert, gent., 243.
Christianity, co. Linc., deanery of, 157-159.
Christopher, Christofer, Henry, 151, 151n., 155.
——, ——, p.n., 156, 301.
——, Stephen, 151, 155.
Church, Augustine, bishop of Lydda, suffragan of Exeter, Lincoln, and Salisbury, 345, 346.
Churche, Robert, cl., 82.
Cicyll. *See* Cecil.
Cinque Ports, warden of the, 64, 271.
Clapam, Robert, cl., 57.
Clapham, co. Bed., vicar of, 64.
Clarke, Clerk, Clerck, Alice, 113.
——, Bartholomew, LL.D., wit., 291.
——, Edward, cl., 39.
——, Francis, p.n., 291.
——, George, cl., 324.
——, Humphrey, cl., 85, 93.
——, John, cl., 12, 13, 43, 54, 58, 62, 92, 216.
——, Nicholas, cl., 324.
——, Ralph, cl., 37.
—— *alias* Nyckes, Ralph, cl., 266.
——, Richard, cl., 42, 54, 320.
——, Sithe, 111.
——, Thomas, cl., 70, 75, 251 (wit.), 323n.
——, Walter, wit., 270.
——, William, cl., 6, 8, 9, 34, 79, 289 (wit.).
——, Zachary, gent., 44.
——, Linton *alias*. *See* Linton.
Claughton, Catherine, 5.
——, Thomas, 5.
Claver, Arthur, wit., 295, 299.
——, Clement, wit., 295, 299.
——, Edward, wit., 299.
——, Marmaduke, gent., p.n., 48, 289, 295, 299, 322.
——, Matthew, wit., 295.
Clawson, Long, Claxton, Clawston, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, ——, vicar of, 43.
Claxby, co. Linc., 259.
—— -by-Alford, co. Linc., vicar of, 11, 32, 183, 234, 259.
—— -by-Normanby, co. Linc., 247, 249.
—— ——, rector of, 14, 174, 259.
—— ——, rectory of, 247.
—— Pluckacre. co. Linc., 197.
—— ——, rector of, 17, 229, 260.
Claxton, George, esq., 40.
Claxton, co. Leic. *See* Clawson, Long.
Claybrooke, Cleybroke, Cleibroke, co. Leic., rectory of, 152.
——, vicar of, 34.
Claydon, East, co. Buck., schoolmaster of, 115.
——, ——, vicar of, 46, 50, 53, 55, 268, 269, 287f.
——, Middle, co. Buck., rector of, 53.
——, Steeple, co. Buck., vicar of, 48, 323.
Claypole, co. Linc., 159.
——, rector of north part of, 200, 216.
——, rector of south part of, xi, 9, 159, 216, 258, 314.
Clayton, Cleiton, Cleyton, Matthew, gent., 171.
——, Nicholas, cl., S.T.B., 41, 70.
——, Richard, yeo., 245.
Clayworth, co. Nott., rector of, 157.
Cleibroke, co. Leic. *See* Claybrooke.
Cleiton. *See* Clayton.
Clerck. *See* Clarke.
Clere, William, wit., 273.
Clerk. *See* Clarke.
Cleybroke, co. Leic. *See* Claybrooke.
Cleyton. *See* Clayton.
Cliffe, Clyffe, John, cl., 33, 142, 232.
Clifford, Henry, gent., esq., 70, 273.
Clifton, John, knt., 79, 255.
——, the lady Margaret Taylboys, wife of Sir John, 79, 255.
Clifton, co. Bed., rector of, 60, 61, 62, 115n., 271, 325.
——, rectory of, 252.
——, North, co. Nott., 77n.
——, ——, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
—— Reynes, co. Buck., rector of, 47.
Clinton, lord. *See* Fienes.
——, Henry, knt., 245.
Clophill, co. Bed., rector of, 63, 272.
Coad. *See* Coe.
Coates, Cotes, Richard, cl., 37, 37n., 318.
Coates, Great, co. Linc., rector of, 178.
——, Little, Little Cootes, co. Linc., 135, 180.
——, ——, vicar of, 14.
——, North, co. Linc., rector of, 178, 311.
—— -by-Stow, co. Linc., 259.
Cobham, lord. *See* Brooke.
Cock. *See* Cooke.

Cockayne Hatley, co. Bed. *See* Hatley, Cockayne.
Cockborne, George, cl., p.n., 14, 85, 121n., 195, 195n., 228, 316, 331.
——, ——, literate, 287.
——, ——, p.n., 288, 290, 291.
——, John, cl., 187, 237.
Cocker, Christopher, gent., 9, 134.
——, ——, of Croft, 246, 258.
——, ——, wit., 260.
——, William, cl., 27.
——. *Cp.* Corker.
Cockerington St. Leonard, co. Linc., vicar of, 16, 186, 236.
—— St. Mary, co. Linc., curate of, 236.
Cockes. *See* Cox.
Cockett, George, cl., 199.
Cockshott, Roger, cl., 94, 95.
Cockwodde, co. York. *See* Coxwold.
Codd, Code, George, cl., 160, 331.
——, Richard, cl., 14, 174, 259.
Code. *See* Codd.
Coderith, co. Hert. *See* Cottered.
Codicote, co. Hertf., 273.
Coe, Coad, Cooe, John, cl., 14, 186, 238, 259.
——, William, cl., 67.
——. *Cp.* Cove.
Coke. *See* Cooke.
Cokyn, Chad, esq., 58.
Colborne, Colebarne, John, gent., 37, 250.
Colcoll, Robert, cl., 186, 237, 237n.
Coldwell, Elias, cl., 70, 71, 283.
Cole, Dr., 276, 280, 319.
——, Edward, p.n., 341, 342.
——, Robert, cl., 323.
——, Samuel, cl., 43, 297.
——, William, S.T.P., archdeacon of Lincoln, 3, 149.
——, ——, prebendary, 150, 154, 309.
Coleby, co. Linc., vicar of, 6, 160.
Coleman. *See* Colman.
Coleorton, Coleoverton, Overton Quatermarsh, co. Leic., 288.
——, rector of, 35, 39, 265, 288.
Coles, Nicholas, 112.
Coleshill, co. Warwick, 306.
Collier, Robert, cl., 205, 222.
Collingwood, Collingwod, Robert, cl., 27, 207, 219.
——, Thomas, cl., 163.
Collins, Collens, Collyns, Anthony, wit., 300.
——, John, cl., 59.
——, Thomas, 60, 61, 294.
——, ——, registrar of the archdeaconry of Berks., 295.
Collins, Thomas—*cont.*
——, ——, p.n., 295.
Collinson, Collingson, Richard, 114.
——, Robert, cl., 31.
——, Susan, 114.
——, William, 114.
——, William, gent., 114.
Collye, Anthony, esq., 42.
Colman, Cooleman, John, cl., 28, 66, 177.
Colmworth, Colmorth, co. Bed., 113.
——, rector of, 63.
Colpepper, Culpeper, Edmund, prebendary, 4, 154, 155.
Colseil, William, cl., 30, 95.
Colson, Richard, cl., 11, 22, 198.
Colsterworth, co. Linc., rector of, 211.
Colthurst, John, the executrix and heirs of, 7, 199.
——, Mary, 7.
Commissioners, the Ecclesiastical, 124, 135.
Compton, Nicholas, gent., 245.
——, ——, gent., the guardian of, 243.
——, Thomas, gent., 163, 243, 245.
Condall, Robert, cl., 58, 60.
——, ——, archdeacon of Huntingdon, 3, 77, 149, 154.
——, ——, prebendary, 75, 77, 150, 154, 309.
Congerstone, co. Leic., rector of, 135.
Conham, Abraham, cl., 91.
Conie. *See* Cony.
Coniers, John, esq., 193, 194.
Coningsby, co. Linc., curate of, 225.
——, rector of, 30, 140, 197, 225.
Conisholme, Conyngesholme, co. Linc., rector of, 20, 29, 185, 237.
——, rectory of, 245.
Connington, co. Hunt., 273.
——, rector of, 66.
Connor, Down and, Ireland, bishop of. *See* Canterbury.
Conquest, Richard, esq., 60, 61, 271.
——, William, gent., wit., 294.
Constable, Christopher, wit., 274.
——, Michael, esq., 163.
——, William, gent., 248.
Constantinople, province of. *See* Rheon.
Cony, Conie, Thomas, esq., 30, 210.
——, William, gent., 245.
Conyngham, ... , 264.
Cooke, Cock, Coke, Cocus, Alexander, cl., 23, 232.
——, Anthony, knt., 327.

Cooke—*cont.*
——, Clement, cl., 66.
——, Henry, esq., 253.
——, Henry, fishmonger, 116.
——, Henry, husbn., 118.
——, John, cl., 36, 36n., 51, 174.
——, ——, S.T.B., 320.
——, Richard, cl., 161.
——, Robert, 341.
——, ——, cl., 67, 73, 83, 220.
——, ——, [called Richard in error], 208, 208n.
——, Silvester, cl., 193, 227, 312.
——, Thomas, cl., 50, 52, 87.
——, Fletcher *alias*. *See* Fletcher.
Cookeson, John, cl., 72, 96.
Cooleman. *See* Colman.
Cooper, Cowper, Thomas, S.T.P., bishop of Lincoln and of Winchester—
son of a poor tailor, xv, xvi, xix.
fellow of Magdalen College, Oxford, xvi, xx.
chorister in Magdalen College school, and master there, xvi, xx.
resists an attempt to stop grammar teaching, xvi.
literary works—
the *Dictionary*, xvi.
the *Chronicle*, xvi.
controversial works, xvi.
Brief Exposition, *Brief Homily*, and sermons, xvii, xviii.
answers the Mar-prelate libels, xvi.
in sympathy with the reformers, xvi.
takes a moderate line in divinity, xix.
defers his ordination, xvi.
practices medicine, xvi.
commissary or vice-chancellor of Oxford, xvi.
reads an address before the queen, xvi.
dean of Christ Church, xvi.
dean of Gloucester, xvi.
bishop of Lincoln, xvi.
installed in the cathedral, xvii.
preaches in the cathedral, 337.
appoints a vicar-general, etc., xviii., 156.
incorporated D.D. at Cambridge, xvii.
encourages 'prophesyings,' xi.
resides at Buckden, xvii.
Cooper, Bishop—*cont.*
prebendary of Buckden, 150, 309.
stays at Lincoln, Nettleham, etc., xvi.
visits his diocese, xvii.
—— the dean and chapter, 149-152, 154-156.
his visitation articles, xvii.
his letters concerning preachers, xi, xiii., 144, 145.
collector of the queen's tenths, 153.
his coat of arms, xvii, xviii, 339, 341.
bishop of Winchester, xviii, 339-343.
his wife, xviii, 339-343.
his married life unhappy, xviii.
refuses to separate from his wife, xviii.
his daughters, xviii, xix.
parts from Dr. Belley, xix, 342.
his death, xix.
his episcopal seal, xix, 242.
his character, xix, xx.
his last will, 339-343.
his bequests to Winchester cathedral library, 339.
his servants, 339.
his horses, 339, 343.
his books, 341.
his silver plate, xix, 341, 342.
his armour, 342, 343.
Cooper, Cowper, Mr., 315.
——, Amy, wife of Bishop Cooper, xviii, 339-343.
——, Elizabeth, dau. of Bishop Cooper. *See* Belley.
——, John, prebendary, 79.
——, Mary, dau. of Bishop Cooper, xix. *See also* Gouldwell.
——, Robert, cl., 44, 94, 95.
——, Thomas, cl., 34, 37, 318.
——, William, tailor, 114.
Cootes, co. Linc. *See* Coates, Little.
Copinger, Timothy, cl., 31, 96.
——, ——, schoolmaster, 222.
Cople, Copull, Cowpull, co. Bed., 272.
——, vicar of, 62, 272.
Copledike, Coupledike, John, esq., 9, 26, 143, 182, 186, 193.
Copull, co. Bed. *See* Cople.
Corby, co. Linc., vicar of, 8, 210, 218.
Cordall, Goodlac, cl., 68.
Corey, Corie, Corrie, John, cl., 24, 193, 225.

Corey, John—*cont.*
——, ——, gent., or cl., 243, 243n.
——, Thomas, cl., 5, 24, 25, 194, 225.
——, William, gent., 25, 248.
Corker, William, cl., 174.
——. *Cp.* Cocker.
Cornewell, the lady, wife of Thomas Lovell, 200.
Corney, William, cl., 41.
Corringham, co. Linc., deanery of, 171-172.
——, vicar of, 171.
——, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
——. *See* Somerby.
Cosby, co. Leic., 268.
——, vicar of, 45, 268.
Cosen, Cosyn, Edmund, wit., 289.
——, Richard, cl., 61.
Cossington, co. Leic., rector of, 39, 157.
Costerdine, John, cl., 319.
Cotes, Great, co. Linc. *See* Coates, Great.
——, North, co. Linc. *See* Coates, North.
—— -by-Stow, co. Linc. *See* Coates-by-Stow.
Cotesbatch, Cottisbiche, co. Leic., rector of, 43.
Cotham, Cottam, co. Notts, 258.
Cottered, Codereth, Coderith, co. Hert., rector of, 67, 68, 72, 273, 328.
——, rectory of, 110, 254.
Cottesmore, co. Rutland, 143.
Cotton, Mr., 122.
——, John, esq., 54.
——, Richard, cl., 66.
——, Thomas, esq., 69, 273.
Cottrell, John, prebendary, 1.
Coupledike. *See* Copledike.
Courtman, Gilbert, cl., 63, 72, 115, 325.
Cove, Richard, cl., 8, 32, 140, 161.
——. *Cp.* Coe.
Covenham St. Bartholomew, co. Linc., rector of, 184, 236.
—— St. Mary, Coneham Mary's, co. Linc., rector of, 185, 236.
Coventre, Richard, gent., 6, 245.
——, William, cl., 52.
Coventry, co. Warwick, 249, 261.
——, bishop of, 221, 223.
—— and Lichfield, bishop of, 184, 220, 228.
—— —— ——. *Cp.* Lichfield.
—— —— ——, commissary of, 313.
—— ——, diocese of, 292, 302, 318.
Cowbitt, co. Linc., curate of, 222.
Cowell, Henry, literate, wit., 292.
Cowper. *See* Cooper.
Cowpull, co. Bed. *See* Cople.
Cox, Cockes, Dr., xvi.
——, George, wit., 288.
——, Gregory, wit., 288.
——, Richard, bishop of Ely, 66, 245.
——, Robert, gent., 11.
——, Simon, cl., 35, 43, 320n.
——, ——, literate, 288.
——, Thomas, cl., 63, 297.
——, William, cl., 35.
Coxwold, co. Linc. *See* Cuxwold.
——, Cockwodde, co. York., 248.
Cradock, Edward, S.T.P., 317.
Crakpole, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
Cramer, Henry, cl., 7, 186, 237.
Crane, Robert, vice-master of Balliol College, Oxford, 26, 78.
Cranfield, co. Bed., rector of, 62, 271.
Cranford, co. Northampton, 122, 123.
——, curate of, 123.
Cranmer, Thomas, p.n., 292.
Cranoe, co. Leic., church of, 137.
——, rector of, 137, 138.
Craven, Nicholas, cl., 72, 97.
Crawforthe, William, cl., 176.
Crawhall, Nicholas, cl., 65.
Crawley, Hants., rector of, 157.
——, Husborne, co. Bed., vicar of, 62, 112.
Crayford, co. Kent, 32.
Creeton, co. Linc., rector of, 12, 21, 26, 29, 211, 263, 295, 297.
Creighton, James, curate, 238.
Crescente, Humphrey, literate, wit., 290.
Cressye, Robert, prebendary, 149.
Crimes, Crinies, Thomas, citizen and haberdasher of the city of London, 37 (*cp.* add.).
Croft, co. Linc., 189, 246, 258.
——, vicar of, 9, 16, 232, 258, 260.
——, vicarage of, 134, 246.
Croftes, Dorothy, 165.
——, James. knt., 281.
——, John, cl., 96.
——, William, 165.
Cromwell, Crumwell, Henry, lord Cromwell, 41, 187.
——, Sir Henry, 122, 123.
——, ——, wife of, 122, 123.
——, arms of, 274.
—— *alias* Williams. *See* Williams.
Crooke, Croke, Edmund, cl., 93, 94.
——, Thomas, cl., 33, 187, 238.
Crookes, James, cl., 6, 22, 163.

Cropredy, co. Oxford, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
——, vicar of, 10.
Crosdall, Robert, cl., 7, 210, 218.
Crosfeild, Martin, cl., xi, 159, 216, 314.
——, Nicholas, literate, 301.
Cross, Henry, p.n., 295, 296.
——, Thomas, cl., 314, 314n.
Crosseley, Roger, cl., 42.
Croston, South, co. Leic. *See* Croxton, South.
Croumpe. *See* Crumpe.
Crowcocke, Thomas, cl., 21, 211.
Crowder, Crowther, George, cl., 17, 173, 260.
——, Gregory (*rectius* George), cl., 17.
——, Thomas, cl., 176.
——, William, cl., 17, 19, 173, 314.
Crowland, co. Linc., curate of, 222.
Crowle, co. Linc., vicar of, 78, 169.
Crowther. *See* Crowder.
Croxby, co. Linc., rector of, 30, 178, 299, 316.
Croxton, co. Linc., rector of, 177.
—— Keyrial, Croxton, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, South, South Croston, co. Leic., rector of, 45, 267, 301, 320.
——, ——, rectory of, 153.
Crumpe, Croumpe, Nicholas, cl., 48, 314, 314n.
Cryche, Joseph, cl., 89, 90.
——, ——, schoolmaster, 136.
Cuddington, co. Buck., 270.
Culchith, Raphael, cl., 62.
——, Ralph, curate, 118.
Culpeper. *See* Colpepper.
Cumberland, countess of, 113.
Cumberworth, Cumerworth, co. Linc., rector of, 8, 181, 233.
——, Nether, co. York, 249.
Curlews, William, cl., 328n.
Cuxwold, Coxwold, co. Linc., rector of, 9, 179.

D

Dachet, co. Buck. *See* Datchet.
Dacre, lord. *See* Fienes.
Daffarn, Richard, cl., 94.
Dalby, Dalbie, Edward, tanner, 11, 259.
——, John, wit., 256,
——, Thomas, tanner, 259.
Dalby, Great, co. Leic., vicar of, 44, 267.
——, Little, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
Dalby—*cont.*
—— -on-the-Wolds, Dalbie, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
Dalderby, co. Linc., rector of, 12, 14, 194, 226, 260, 276.
——, rectory of, 110.
Dale, Edward, cl., 26, 30, 164, 238.
——, Peter, cl., 13.
——, Robert, cl., 20, 109, 185, 236, 247 (wit.).
——, Thomas, cl., 32, 185, 210, 218, 236.
Dalton, Francis, cl., 98.
Dammes, John, wit., 251.
Danbie, Robert, cl., 253.
Daniell, John, cl., 30.
Dansey, Danzey, William, cl., 36, 318.
Darbie, William, 204.
Darcy, Darcie, Henry, knt., 37, 43,
——, lord, 76.
Darensis, suffragan bishop. *See* York.
Darington, Dorington, Ambrose, cl., 71, 72, 274.
Darlinge, John, husbn., 110.
Darnell, Dernell, Adam, esq., 315.
——, Christian, widow, 6.
——, Jeremiah, cl., 63.
——, Jeromy, cl., 93.
——, Robert, cl., 63, 95, 96, 272.
Darrell. *See* Dayrell.
Dason, Roger, wit., 307.
Datchet, Dachet, co. Buck, vicar of, 49, 53.
Daubney. *See* Dawbney.
Davenporte, Thomas, cl., 77.
Davensis, suffragan bishop. *See* York.
Davie, John, cl., 21, 211.
Davies, Hugh, cl., 55.
Davison, John, cl., a Scot, 21, 203.
——, Richard, wit., 269.
Davy. *See* Davie.
Dawbery, James, 124.
Dawbney, John, cl., 171.
Dawes, Edward, cl., 15, 21, 140, 141, 183, 314n.
——, Henry, literate, wit., 296.
Dawson, John, cl., 82.
——, Richard, wit., 262.
——, Thomas, cl., 5, 28, 164.
Daye, Daie, one, and his wife, 136.
——, William, S.T.P., 49.
——, ——, dean of Windsor, wit., 300, 302.
——, ——, S.T.P., provost of the college of St. Mary of [Eton near] Windsor, 8, 279.
Dayrell, George, cl., 51.

Dayrell—*cont.*
——, Paul, esq., 51, 54, 270.
Deacon, Decon, John, cl., 40.
——, Nicholas, cl., 246.
—— *alias* Frauncis, Nicholas, cl., 5.
Deane, Thomas, cl., 8, 17, 312
Deanes, Devins, Robert, cl., 317, 317n.
Debanke, John, cl., 320n.
Decem Librarum, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
Decon. *See* Deacon.
Dee, John, cl., astrologer, etc., 140, 201, 201n., 216.
Deene, Dene, co. Northampton, 45, 79, 302.
Deeping St. James, co. Linc., vicar of, 30, 33, 212, 219, 265.
——, Market, Deping Guthlac, co. Linc., rector of, 212, 219.
——, West, co. Linc., rector of, 10, 212, 219.
Deerham, Derham, Diram, Dorham, Dyrame, Baldwin, cl., 18, 34, 36, 37, 39, 223, 260, 260n.
Dembleby, Demilbie, co. Linc., rector of, 208, 220, 311.
Demock. *See* Dymock.
Dene, co. Northampton. *See* Deene.
Denham, Richard, cl., 13.
Denham, co. Buck., rector of, 47, 291.
Denney, Mr., 281.
——, Gabriel, chapman, 301.
——, William, literate, wit., 301.
Dent, Robert, cl., 5, 117.
Denton, Robert, cl., 172.
Denton, co. Linc., rector of, 13, 202, 217.
——, co. Hunt., rector of, 69, 273.
Depliche, Robert, cl., 30.
Derby, co. Derby, 192.
——, deed dated at, 302
——, countess of. *See* Stanley.
——, dowager countess of. *See* Stanley.
——, earl of. *See* Stanley.
Derham. *See* Deerham.
Deringe, Mr., 275, 280.
Dermer, William, servant, 249.
——, ——, p.n., wit., 297.
——. *Cp.* Dormer.
Dernell. *See* Darnell.
Desford, co. Leic., rector of, 42, 43, 297, 320.
Dethick, Gilbert, knt., Garter King of Arms, xvii.
——, John, p.n., 300, 302.
Devereux, earl of Essex and Eure, Robert, 51.
Devereux, earl of Essex, etc.—*cont.*
——, ——, ——, Walter, 51, 318n.
Devins. *See* Deanes.
Devorguilla, the lady, wife of John Balliol, 74n.
Dewhurst, Giles, curate, 220.
Dewporte, John, S.T.P., 44.
Dewsnap, William, cl., 35.
Diar. *See* Dyar.
Dickinson, John, cl., 72.
——, Thomas, literate, wit., 301.
Diddington, Dodington, co. Hunt., vicar of, 69.
Digby, George, esq., 306.
Digby, co. Linc., rector of, 6.
——, vicar of, 198.
Dighton, Dyghton, Christopher, gent., 164, 242.
——, Edmund, esq., 21, 23, 196, 242, 262.
——, John, M.A., laic, p.n., 296, 299, 300.
——, John, prebendary, 2, 149, 154.
——, ——, wit., 298.
——, Robert, esq., gent., 242, 243, 245, 312.
——, Roger, cl., 18, 29, 294.
——, Thomas, gent., 189.
Digles, Christopher, cl., 95.
——, ——, cl., LL.B., 79.
——, ——, schoolmaster, 150, 152.
——, ——, vicar-choral, 154.
Dilke, Richard, gent., 42.
Dillingham, Henry, cl., 43, 93.
——, William, cl., 95.
Dimocke. *See* Dymock.
Dinham. *See* Dynham.
Dion, Dyon, John, esq., gent., 13, 196, 243, 247, 261.
——, Margaret, 21, 186, 261.
——, Thomas, cl., 21, 186, 237.
Diram. *See* Deerham.
Dirrington, co. Linc. *See* Dorrington.
Diseworth, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, vicarage of, 153.
Disney, Dysney, Daniel, esq., 22, 176, 262.
——, Edward, esq., 31.
——, Richard, esq., 6, 162, 163, 258.
Dive, Dyve, Mr., 281.
——, Lewis, esq., 62.
Dix, Dyx, William, esq., gent., 28, 248.
——, arms of, 248.
Dixon, ... , wit., 253.
Dobs, Robert, cl., 85.
Dobson, Robert, cl., 76.
Doctors' Commons, or House of Arches. *See* Arches.

Dodde, John, cl., 243 (wit.)., 328.
Doddes, Mr., 314.
Doddington-Pigot, co. Linc., rector of, 26, 162, 296.
Dodington, co. Hunt. *See* Diddington.
Dodingtone, co. Northampton. *See* Duddington.
Dodsbery, Robert, wit., 259.
Dogsun, Rychard, wit., 244.
Dolborn, William, wit., 261.
Doncaster, co. York, alderman of, 78.
Donington, Castle, Donington, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, ——, vicarage of, 153.
——, ——, vicar of, 34, 265.
—— -in-Holland, co. Linc., vicar of, 21, 205, 224, 261.
—— -on-Bain, co. Linc., rector of, 196, 227.
—— ——, rectory of, 246.
Dorchester, co. Oxford, abbot of, 346.
Dorham. *See* Deerham.
Dorington. *See* Darington.
Dormer, William, knt., 48.
——. *Cp.* Dermer.
Dorney, co. Buck., vicar of, 46, 53, 55, 269, 270, 302.
Dorrington, Dirrington, co. Linc., 199.
Dorset, Robert, cl., 81.
Doughty, Dowghty, Eustace, cl., 14, 21, 30, 91, 121.
——, Robert, cl., 20, 24, 184, 235, 262.
——, Thomas (*rectius* Robert), cl., 24.
Doutfier, John, cl., 90, 221.
Dove, Richard, cl., 62, 63.
Dowghty. *See* Doughty.
Dowman, Jane, 66.
——, John, gent., 66.
Down and Connor, Ireland, bishop of. *See* Canterbury.
Downes, George, cl., 41, 45.
——, John, cl., 18, 30, 32, 88, 89, 316.
[Downham], William, bishop of Chester, 223.
Downinge, Edmund, gent., 72.
——, Richard, cl., 40, 44.
——, Robert, wit., 266.
Dowsby, Dowseby, co. Linc., rector of, 7, 10, 208, 219, 258.
——, rectory of, 243, 244.
Dowson, Robert., cl., 80, 169.
Doyley, Mr., 275.
——, Robert, esq., 321.
Draiton. co. Buck. *See* Drayton.
Drante, Mr., 278.
Draper, Henry, gent., 293 (wit.), 295.
——, Robert, cl., 83.
Draughton, co. Northampton, rector of, 213.
Drax, Henry, gent., 114.
——, Thomas, cl., 9, 176.
Drayton, Draiton, co. Buck., deed dated at, 322.
—— Beauchamp, co. Buck., rector of, 46.
——, Fenny, Fennydraiton, co. Leic., 267.
——, ——, rector of, 44, 267, 300.
Drew, Henry, 151, 155.
Drewry, Drury, the lady Elizabeth, 35.
——, Robert, knt., 323.
Driby, co. Linc., 182, 189, 244.
——, curate of, 231.
——, rector of, 26, 285, 311.
——, rectory of, 244.
Druell, Anne, 122.
——, George, the men of, 123.
——, Robert, 122f.
Duckeson, William, cl., 265.
Duckett, Anne, 251.
——, Noe, gent., 251.
——, Robert, wit., 251.
Duckworth, Christopher, cl., 30.
Duddington, Dodintone, co. Northampton, 302.
Dudley, Ambrose, earl of Warwick, 275.
——, Ambrose, Sir, 139.
——, Robert, earl of Leicester, xvi, 201.
Duffeld. *See* Duffen.
Duffen *alias* Hurscrofte, Duffeld *alias* Hurscrofte, Robert, 150, 155.
Duffield, Thomas, bishop of Ascalon, suffragan of Lincoln, St. Asaph, and York, 348.
Duffild, James, esq., 54.
——, Thomas, cl., 84, 85.
Dun, Thomas, cl., 327.
Dunblane, Scotland, bishop of, 203.
Duncombe, Duncumbe, Thomas, gent., 54, 270.
——, William, gent., 56.
Dunholme, Duneham, Dunham, co. Linc., prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
——, vicar of, 75, 77, 166.
Dunkelle, Izabell, 118, 120.
Dunnynges, Michael, LL.D., 305.
Dunsby, co. Linc., rector of, 208.
Dunstable, co. Bed., 111.
Dunston, co. Linc., 161.

Dunton, co. Bed., vicar of, 56, 63, 280, 325, 326.
——, co. Buck., rector of, 50.
—— Bassett, Dunton, co. Leic., rectory of, 152.
——, ——, vicar of, 34, 265.
Durham, bishop of, 225, 227.
——, bishop suffragan of, 193, 194.
——, dean and chapter of, 168, 194.
Dyar, Diar, Dyer, James, knt., chief justice, 63, 66, 71, 281, 325.
——, Mr., 342.
——, William, cl., 93.
Dyghton. *See* Dighton.
Dymock, Demock, Dimocke, Arthur, 199.
——, wife of Arthur, 199.
——, Charles, esq., 11, 259.
——, Edward, esq., 30, 32, 264.
——, ——, knt., 23.
——, Robert, 20, 199.
——, ——, esq., 6, 7, 8, 18, 24, 25, 161, 181, 182, 184, 185, 192, 195, 196, 197, 245, 261, 262.
——, Thomas, gent., 13, 119, 182, 244, 259.
Dynham, John, esq., 46.
Dyon. *See* Dion.
Dyott, Anthony, literate, wit., 292.
——, John, p.n., 292.
Dyrame. *See* Deerham.
Dysney. *See* Disney.
Dyve. *See* Dive.
Dyx. *See* Dix.

E

Eagle, co. Linc., 162.
Eame, William, cl., 59, 84.
Easdall, Esdall, Baldwin, cl., S.T.B., 12, 21, 70, 211, 295.
East, Christopher, wit., 270.
——, John, cl., 237.
——. *Cp.* Este.
Easterkeale, co. Linc. *See* Keal, East.
Eastfield. *See* Estfield.
Easton, Eston, [? co. Hunt.], vicar of, 142.
——, co. Hunt. *See* Spaldwick.
Eastwell, Estwell, co., Leic., rector of, 36, 278.
Eastwick. *See* Estwek.
Eastwood. *See* Estwood.
Eaton, co. Bed., 142.
——, in the diocese of Lincoln, [? co. Bedford], 135, 138, 139.
—— Bray, Eyton, co. Bed., vicar of, 64.
—— Socon, Eaton Sawkyn, Eaton, co. Bed., vicar of, 60, 294, 325, 327.
Eccleston, Eccleton, Nicholas, cl., 56, 61, 65, 67, 271.
Edbie, co. Leic. *See* Enderby.
Eddisore, co. Buck. *See* Hedsor.
Edenham, Ednam, co. Linc., curate of, 143, 218.
Edgcott, co. Buck., 126-134.
——, parish clerk or town clerk of, 129, 131, 132.
——, parishioners of, 128-134.
——, parson of, 127-133.
Edgeworth, Edgworth, Edward, cl., prebendary, 19, 20, 23, 74, 149, 151, 154, 155, 161, 240, 274, 290, 296, 313, 314n.
——, ——, wit., 255.
Edgmond, co. Stafford, rector of, 345.
Edlington, co. Linc., vicar of, 19, 21, 192, 229, 277.
Edmondthorpe, co. Leic., rector of, 41.
Edmundes, Edmonds, Henry, gent., 253.
——, Richard, cl., 48.
——, ——, LL.B., p.n., 287, 292.
——, ——, cl., LL.B., 306.
Ednam, co. Linc. *See* Edenham.
Edolphe, Simon, gent., 4, 257.
Edward VI., patron of benefice, 163.
Edwards, Edward, gent., 301.
——, John, curate, 225.
——, Richard, cl., 211, 218.
Edworth, co. Bed., rector of, 60.
Edyweston, co. Rutland. *See* Weston, Edith.
Egremond, Thomas, lord. *See* Ratcliffe.
Einzburie, co. Hunt. *See* Eynesbury.
Ekyns, Thomas, wit., 253.
Elam, Elame, Richard, cl., 8, 210, 218.
Elcock, Anthony, cl., 70.
Elizabeth, queen, grant by, 311n.
——, ——, letters patent of, 99.
——, ——, visits Oxford, xvi.
——, ——. *See* Queen.
Elkington, North, co. Linc., 188.
——, ——, curate of, 121.
——, ——, vicar of, 33.
——, South, co. Linc., curate of, 239.
——, ——, parishioners of, 121.
——, ——, vicar of, 14, 26, 33, 121, 185, 239, 276, 317.
Ellington, co. Hunt., appropriation of the church, and foundation of the vicarage of, 99-101.
——, rector of, 115.
——, vicar of, 68.

Ellistones, Ellystons, Ellysons, John, cl., 38, 44, 87, 89.
Ellys, Anthony, cl., 5, 6.
——, Dr., 318n.
——, Peter, cl., 46.
——, Thomas, wit., 250.
——, William, cl., 175.
Ellysons, Ellystons. *See* Ellistones.
Elmer. *See* Aylmer.
Elmesthorpe, co. Leic., 40.
Elnestowe, co. Bed. *See* Elstow.
Elphin in Ireland, suffragan bishop of. *See* York.
Elsham, co. Linc., 265.
——, vicar of, 32, 176, 265.
Elstow, Elnestowe, co. Bed., 111.
Elvine, Elven, John, cl., 18, 88, 89, 230.
Elways. *See* Elwes.
Elwes, Elways, Elwis, John, esq., gent., 76, 167, 274.
Elwis. *See* Elwes.
Ellwood, Thomas, cl., 47.
Ely, bishop of, 195.
——, ——. *See* Cox.
——, ——, ordinations by, 176, 183, 206, 216, 223, 234, 238.
——, dean of, 115.
——, diocese of, 139, 180, 290.
——, Isle of, 124.
Elye, Christopher, 151, 155.
Elyot, Sir Thomas, his Latin Dictionary, xvi.
Emberton, co. Buck., rector of, 48.
——, rectory of, 252.
Emilie, Emylye, Thomas, gent., 242, 292.
Empingham, co. Rut., prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
——, vicar of prebendal church of, 30.
Empson, Thomas, cl., 169.
Emutt, Michael, wit., 288.
Enderby, Walter, cl., 84.
Enderby, Edbie, co. Leic., chaplain of, 40.
——, rectory of, 152.
——, Bag, co. Linc., 262, 312.
——, ——, rector of, 24, 192, 228, 262, 305.
——, Mavis, Mavisenderbie, co. Linc., rector of, 180, 231.
——, Wood, co. Linc., curate of, 225.
England, chief justice of. *See* Dyar, Wray.
Englefeelde, Humphry, cl., 89.
Englishe [*blank*], gent., 36.
——, Christopher, cl., 17, 20.
——, John, cl., 12, 13, 20, 84, 85, 181, 233.
Englishe—*cont.*
——, Simon, gent., 73, 254.
——, ——, M.A., wit., 301.
Epworth, Richard, cl., 176.
Erby, co. Linc. *See* Irby-in-the-Marsh.
Eresby, co. Linc., 260.
Ermyn. *See* Armyn.
Erndale, John, 114.
Esdall. *See* Easdall.
Eshe, Lancelot, 200.
Eskricke, Miles, wit., 248.
Essex, earl of. *See* Devereux.
Este, Thomas, cl., 172.
——, William, cl., 185, 236.
——. *Cp.* East.
Esterington, co. Linc. *See* Torrington, East.
Estfield, John, cl., 9.
Eston, co. Hunt. *See* Easton.
Eston-by-Bringhurst, co. Leic., chapel of, 302.
Estrandall, co. Linc. *See* Ravendale, East.
Estwek, Stephen, wit., 297.
Estwell, co. Leic. *See* Eastwell.
Estwood, Nicholas, cl., 95.
Eton, co. Buck, 279.
—— College, co. Buck., fellow of, 300.
—— ——, provost of, 8, 279.
—— ——, provost and college of, 8.
Etton, Ettonne, co. Northampton, rector of, 219.
Eure, lord. *See* Devereux.
Evans, David, cl., 54, 321.
——, Henry, cl., 15, 41.
——, Hugh, M.A., wit., 292.
——, Lodovic, cl., 311.
Evatte, Thomas, cl., 210.
Evedon, co. Linc., rector of, 198, 215.
Ever, co. Buck. *See* Iver.
Everby, co. Linc. *See* Ewerby.
Eversall, co. Bed. *See* Eversholt.
Eversholt, Eversall, co. Bed., rector of, 62, 325, 326.
Evington, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 42.
——, vicarage of, 153
Ewbanck, Henry, cl., 43.
Ewerby, Everbie, *alias* Irby, co. Linc., vicar of, 13, 26, 183, 263, 276.
Exeter, bishop of, 197, 227.
——, suffragan bishop of. *See* Bell, Church.
Exton, co. Rut., 264, 267.
Eynesbury, Einzburie, co. Hunt., rector of, 71.

Eyres, John, literate, wit., 295.
Eythrope, Hethorpe [in Waddesdon par.], co. Buck., 261.
Eyton, co. Bed. *See* Eaton Bray.
Eyworth, co. Bed., vicar of, 63, 272.

F

Facer, John, cl., 54.
Fairchild, Thomas, curate, 222.
Fairfax, Farfaxe, Fairefaxe, ... , 199.
——, George, 16.
——, ——, gent., 18, 191, 192, 260.
——, Thomas, cl., 9, 16, 195, 228, 287, 311.
Falcon, Henry, cl., 332.
Faldingworth, Fawldingworth, co. Linc., rector of, 78, 79, 166, 255, 299.
——, rectory of, 255.
Falle, Thomas, cl., 63.
Falleigh, co. Buck. *See* Fawley.
Fallowes, William, literate, wit., 288.
Fallstroppe, Falstrope. *See* Farlsthorpe.
Farcet, co. Hunt. *See* Stanground.
Fardington, Henry, vicar-choral, 155.
Farfaxe. *See* Fairfax.
Farforth, Farford, co. Linc., rector of, 187, 238.
Farfraite, Francis, cl., 58.
Faringdon, co. Nott. *See* Farndon.
Farlsthorpe, Fallstroppe, Falstrope, co. Linc., 183, 260.
——, vicar of, 8, 16, 233, 260.
Farmer, Warde *alias*. *See* Warde.
——. *Cp.* Fermour.
Farmery, Fermerie, Firmarie, Furmerie, John, archdeacon of Stow, 4, 154.
——, ——, S.T.B., 26, 168.
——, ——, prebendary, 3, 150, 151, 154.
——, ——, wit., 241.
Farndish, co. Bed., rector of, 325.
Farndon, Faringdon, Farrendon, co. Nott., prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
Farnham, co. Southampton, 343.
Faroo, Roger, literate, wit., 299.
Farrand, Richard, cl., 185, 236.
Farrendon, co. Nott. *See* Farndon.
Farrar, Turner *alias*, Michael, yeo., 268.
Fauley, co. Buck. *See* Fawley.
Faulkner, Maurice, cl., 326.
Fawden, Michael, cl., 90.
Fawldingworth, co. Linc. *See* Faldingworth.
Fawley, Falleigh, Fauley, co. Buck., 270, 322.
——, deed dated at, 322.
——, rector of, 52, 54, 270, 322.
Fawne, John, yeo., 32, 264.
——, Robert, the heirs of, 189.
Fawsett, Faucett, Henry, wit., 243.
——, John, 137.
——, Richard, cl., 57 (*cp.* add.).
——, ——, senior, cl., 290.
Fedd, Anthony, cl., 26, 93, 285.
Fell, Thomas, cl., 87.
Felles, Thomas, cl., 70.
Felmersham, co. Bed., 135.
——, curate of, 134f.
——, vicarage of, 140.
—— *cum* Pavenham, co. Bed., vicar of, 62, 326.
Fenby, co. Linc. *See* Ashby-*cum*-Fenby.
Fencot, Fencott, [? in Charlton-upon-Otmore par., co. Oxford], 129.
Fenny Drayton, co. Leic. *See* Drayton, Fenny.
Fenstanton, co. Hunt., vicar of, 69.
Fenton, Edmund, gent., wit., 288.
——, John, cl., 35.
——, Thomas, cl., 39.
——, William, cl., 318.
Fermour, William, wit., 307.
Ferriby, South, co. Linc., rector of, 175.
——, ——, vicar (*rectius* rector) of, 7.
Fetherstone, Robert, cl., 10, 172.
Fetiplace, Edmund, gent., 56, 270.
——, William, esq., 270.
Fidens, John, cl., 83, 109.
Field, Nicholas, cl., 12.
——, William, cl., 10, 32, 313.
Fienes, Fynes, Edward, earl of Lincoln, lord Clinton and Say, 7, 19, 120, 181, 208, 209, 225, 237, 247, 258, 276, 277, 314.
——, ——, ——, arms of, 258.
——, George, lord Dacre, 170.
Fillingham, co. Linc., 79.
——, rector of, 26, 74, 78, 168.
Firmarie. *See* Farmery.
Firsbie, co. Leic. *See* Frisby-on-the-Wreake.
Firsby, [in deanery of Candleshoe], co. Linc., rector of, 11, 22, 188, 233, 259.
——, vicar [*rectius* rector] of, 229.
Fishe, George, esq., 70, 273.

Fisher, Fysher, Fyssher, Andrew, wit., 259.
——, Thomas, esq., 4, 32.
——, Timothy, cl., 85.
Fishtoft, Toft, co. Linc., 247.
——, rector of, 18, 158, 223, 260.
——, rectory of, 247.
Fiskerton, co. Linc., rector of, 74, 156, 167.
——, rectory of, 156.
Fitch, John, gent., 48.
FitzJames, Richard, bishop of London, 346.
Fitzwalter, Fitzwater, viscount. *See* Ratcliffe.
Fitzwilliams, Augustine, cl., 32, 143, 192, 225.
——, William, esq., 24, 29, 182, 183, 262.
Fleet, co. Linc., rector of, 29, 205, 221, 298.
—— Marston, co. Buck. *See* Marston, Fleet.
Fleming, Fleminge, Samuel, cl., S.T.B., 43, 87.
Fleminge, Thomas, esq., serjeant-at-law, 341.
Fletcher, Francis, cl., 323.
——, Giles, LL.D., 303.
——, Henry, cl., 91.
——, Owen, B.A., 252.
——, Richard, wit., 266.
—— *alias* Cooke, William, 111.
Flitton *cum* Silsoe, co. Bed., vicar of, 63.
Flitwick, co. Bed., vicar of, 61.
Flixborough, co. Linc., rector of, 78, 165.
Flower, Floer, *Florus*, Floure, Francis, cl., 89, 92.
——, George, cl., 10, 32, 33, 193, 228, 312, 331.
——, John, cl., 65, 200.
——, ——, cl., proctor, xvi, xvii.
——, ——, cl., wit., 301.
——, ——, prebendary, 1, 149, 154.
——, Joshua, cl., 15, 224, 314n.
Flowers, John, M.A., 291.
Floyd, [*blank*], cl., 120.
Fluyd, Flud, Fluid, Fluytt, Brian, 291, 329.
——, ——, prebendary, 1.
——, William, 273.
——, William, LL.B., 58, 67, 288, 289, 290, 291.
Folkingham, co. Linc., 209, 220, 263.
Folksworth, co. Hunt., rector of, 66, 273.
Follyat, William, husbn., 129, 131, 132, 133.
Follyat, William—*cont.*
——, ——, wife of, 129.
Foord, Anthony, cl., 9, 16, 313.
Ford, Fort, Thomas, bishop of Achonry, suffragan of Lichfield and Lincoln, 345.
Fordington, co. Linc. *See* Ulceby.
Forman, Robert, cl., 170.
Forrest, Mr., 208.
——, Robert, gent., 284.
——, William, cl., 295.
Forster, Edward, wit., 264.
——, Henry, cl., 232.
——, Lancelot, 245.
——, Thomas, wit., 246.
——. *Cp.* Foster.
Fort. *See* Ford.
Fortescue, crest of, 269.
——, John, esq., 52, 269.
Forvye *or* Fortye, co Bed., 273.
Forwarde, John, cl., 33.
Foscot, Foxcot, co. Buck., 299.
——, rector of, 48, 322, 324.
Foscrofte. *See* Foxcrofte.
Fosdyke, co. Linc., curate of, 224.
——. *See* Algarkirk.
Foster Christopher, cl., 69.
——, Henry, cl., 7, 188.
——, John, cl., 202.
——, ——, curate, 139.
——, ——, wit., 245.
——, Richard, cl., 29.
——, Robert, wit., 288.
——. *Cp.* Forster.
Fotherby, co. Linc., vicar of, 185, 236.
Fouleschurste, [*blank*], cl., 41.
Fowler, Fowlar, Gabriel, esq., 57, 60, 271.
Fowlstoe, co. Linc. *See* Fulstow.
Fox, Foxe, John, cl., 28, 54, 54n.
——, Margaret, late wife of Thomas Saunders, 249.
——, Richard, cl., 35, 249, 318.
Foxcot, co. Buck. *See* Foscot.
Foxcrofte, Foscrofte, William, cl., 79, 79n., 169, 330, 332.
Foxton, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
Frampton, co. Linc., vicar of, 24, 206, 223.
Francklin, Franklyn, Edward, cl., 71.
——, Richard, wit., 245.
Frank, John, 121.
——, Thomas, cl., 209.
Francis, Frauncis, Fraunses, Edward, cl., 21, 196.
——, ——, wit., 256.
——, Nicholas, cl., 13, 204, 222.
——, Thomas, cl., 329.

Francis—*cont.*
——, Deacon *alias*. *See* Deacon.
Fraybey, co. Leic. *See* Freeby.
Freathe. *See* Frith.
Freckingham, Frekingham, Clement, cl., 5, 205, 222.
Freeby, Fraybey, co. Leic., 250.
Freeman, Anne, 195..
——, Henry, wit., 270.
——, Oliver, cl., 34.
——, Richard, cl., 64.
——, Robert, cl., 9, 174.
——, Simon, yeo., 30, 264.
Freere. *See* Friar.
Freston, Edmund, curate, 219.
Freston, co. Linc. *See* Frieston.
Frevill, Jasper, cl., 53, 55, 269, 302.
Friar, [*Frerus*], Freere, Frer, Frier, Fryer, Alan, cl., 13, 84, 85, 113, 143, 181, 233.
——, Robert, cl., 96.
——, Thomas, scholar, prebendary, 4, 154.
——, ——, wit., 141, 286.
——, ——, gent., 301.
——, ——, literate, 297, 298, 299, 300.
——, ——, p.n., 300, 301, 302, 303.
——, William, laic, 299.
Frickney, co. Linc. *See* Friskney.
Friesthorpe, Frysthorpe, Frystroppe, co. Linc., rector of, 79.
Frieston, Freston, co. Linc., vicar of, 9, 204, 223, 259.
Frisby-on-the-Wreake, Firsbie, co. Leic., vicar of, 42.
——, ——, rectory of, 153.
Friskney, Frickney, co. Linc., 262.
——, vicar of, 189, 232.
Frith, Freathe, John, cl., 26, 162, 296.
Frodingham, Frodington, co. Linc. vicar of, 19, 75, 76, 77, 140, 170.
Frognall, Edward, gent., wit., 124.
Frost, Robert, cl., 18, 191.
Frude, Frowed, George, cl., a Scot, 13, 212.
Fryer. *See* Friar.
Frysthorpe, co. Linc. *See* Friesthorpe.
Frystroppe, co. Linc. *See* Friesthorpe.
Ful . . . , Peter, cl., 221.
Fulbeck, Thomas, cl., 24, 86, 92.
Fulbeck, co. Linc., rector of, 19, 158, 216, 261, 314.
Fulcis, Edward, 41, 250, 266.
Fullar, Fuller, John, esq., 75, 166.
Fulletby, co. Linc., rector of, 25, 192, 227, 262.
Fulstow, Fowlstoe, co. Linc., vicar of, 187, 236.
Fulwell, in Mixbury par., co. Oxford, 269.
Furmerie. *See* Farmery.
Furnys, John, wit., 274.
Fynes. *See* Fienes.
Fytche, John gent., 252.

G

Gabell, [*blank*], cl., 10.
Gace, Richard, cl., 203.
——, Thomas, cl., 7, 202, 217.
Gaddesden, Little, co. Hert., rector of, 67, 282.
Gage. *See* Cage.
Gainsborough, Sameburgh, co. Linc., vicar of, 171.
Gainthorpp, co. Linc. *See* Grainthorpe.
Gale, Agnes, 114.
——, William, 124, 125.
Gallant, Henry, cl., 67, 73.
Galloway, arms of, 74n.
Galton, Margaret, executors of, 56, 327.
Gamage, John, gent., 48, 252, 268.
Gamon, Gamonde, Samonde, George, cl., 26, 27, 90, 91.
——, John, cl., 19, 208, 208n., 220, 296, 311, 311n.
——, Thomas, 27.
——, ——, cl., 20, 88, 90, 220.
——, ——, gent., 209, 263.
Gannock, William, gent., 32.
Garborne, John, M.A., p.n., 289.
Garbrand, Thomas, 291.
Gardener, Gardner, Gardenar, Thomas, cl., 53, 83, 175, 324.
Garfield, William, cl., 96.
Gargey, Thomas, wit., 269.
Gargrave, Thomas, knt., 76.
Garner, William, yeo., 33.
Garnet, Anthony, warden of Balliol College, Oxford, 143.
Garnthorpe, co. Linc. *See* Grainthorpe.
Garrard, Gerarde, William, esq., 46, 53, 55, 269, 270.
——, arms of, 270.
Garsten, John, cl., 13, 15, 199, 215.
Garter, Bernard, wit., p.n., 252.
Garthe, Garth, Mr., 277, 280.
——, Gregory, cl., S.T.B., 5, 65, 75, 75n., 76, 306, 306n.
——, ——, canon residentiary of Lincoln, 204, 295.
——, ——, chancellor of Lincoln, 149, 154, 157, 294, 295.

Garthe, Gregory—*cont.*
——, ——, prebendary, 150, 305, 306.
Garthorpe, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 36, 44.
——, vicarage of, 153.
Gartree, co. Linc., deanery of, 192-197, 225-229.
Gartsid, Adam, cl., 158.
Gascoigne, Gascoyne, Elizabeth, 244.
——, George, esq., 244.
——, John, 57, 59.
Gate Burton, co. Linc. *See* Burton, Gate.
Gautby, Gaudbie, co. Linc., curate of, 227.
——, rector of, 195, 226.
Gavarra. *See* Guavara.
Gawdby, co. Leic. *See* Goadby.
Gawton, Richard, cl., 70.
Gayhurst, Gotehurst, co. Buck., rector of, 55.
Gavnthorpp, co. Linc. *See* Grainthorpe.
Gayton-le-Marsh, co. Linc., rector of, 5, 23, 180, 234, 275, 313.
—— -le-Wold, co. Linc., rector of, 10, 185, 238, 276.
Gedney, Mr., 277.
——, Andrew, esq., 24, 192f., 262, 305, 312.
——, ——, wit., 246.
——, Nicholas, cl., 71, 286.
Gedney, co. Linc., curate of, 221.
——, rector of, 159, 171, 221.
——, vicar of, 171, 221.
—— Fen, co. Linc., curate of, 221.
Gee, Alexander, cl., 97.
Genyngs. *See* Jenninges.
Gerarde. *See* Garrard.
Germin, Edward, cl., 26.
Geve, John, 124.
Ghoghe, Lewis *alias*. *See* Lewis.
Gibban, Anthony, wit., 264.
Gibbons, Thomas, esq., 43, 251, 267.
Gibson, John, cl., 62, 69, 70, 83, 86, 112.
——, Joseph, cl., 31.
——, Robert, cl., 22, 217.
——, Roger, cl., 54.
——, Thomas, cl., 52.
——, Walter, cl., 14, 26, 30, 33, 197.
——, William, cl., 35.
Gidding, Great, co. Hunt., vicar of, 70, 73, 274.
——, Little, Gyddinge, co. Hunt., rector of, 70, 274, 328.
Gilbard, Edward, cl., 86.
Gilbie, George, esq., gent., 22, 172, 261.
Gilden, John, cl., 13.
Giles, Walter, cl., 60.
Gilford, Mary, the lady, 65, 200.
Gill, Richard, literate, wit., 301, 302.
Gillgate, John, wit., 260.
Gilman, Henry, 124.
Gilmorton, co. Leic., rector of, 36.
Girlington, Nicholas, esq., gent., 76, 116, 170.
Glaston, co. Rut., deed dated at, 267.
Glatton, co. Hunt., rector of, 69.
Gleane. *See* Glene.
Glen Magna, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
—— ——, vicar of, 43.
Glene, Glen, Gleane, Thomas, cl., 18, 24, 25, 31, 235.
Glenfield, co. Leic., 267.
——, rector of, 43, 267, 320.
Glenham. *See* Glentham.
Glentham, Glenham, Thomas, esq., the heirs of, 187, 188.
Glentham, co. Linc., vicar of, 78, 116, 167.
Glentworth, co. Linc., 168, 172, 259.
Glooston, Glouston, Gloriston, co. Leic., rector of, 42, 267.
Gloriston, co. Leic. *See* Glooston.
Gloucester, bishop of, 176, 216.
——, dean and chapter of, 50.
Glouston, co. Leic. *See* Glooston.
Glover, John, cl., 50, 117.
Goadby, Godbie, Gawdby, co. Leic., 40, 250.
——, rector of, 37.
—— Marwood, Godebie Marwood, co. Leic., rector of, 223.
Godbie, co. Leic. *See* Goadby.
Godderd, William, cl., 94.
Gode, Mr., 279.
Godebie Marwood, co. Leic. *See* Goadby Marwood.
Godfrey, Robert, cl., 96.
——, William, 139.
Godmanchester, co. Hunt., vicar of, 71.
Goghe, Lewes *alias*. *See* Lewes.
Golcebie, co. Linc. *See* Goulceby.
Golde, Henry, cl., 96.
——. *Cp.* Gould.
Goldingham, Edward, cl., 51, 52.
Goldington, [? co. Bed.], 114.
——, co. Bed., vicar of, 58, 59, 64, 271.
——, Stoke, co. Buck. *See* Stoke Goldington.
Goldsborough, Goldisburghe, Godfrey, cl., S.T.B., 86, 124, 329.
Gonerby, Great, Gunwarby, co. Linc., vicar of south part of, 28.

Goodale, Richard, cl., 191, 231.
Goodgame, Nicholas, husbn., 129, 131-134.
——, ——, wife of, 129.
Goodhand, Thomas, gent., 245.
Goodknap, William, cl., 6.
Goodman, Christopher, cl., 56, 324.
Goodwyn, Goodwin, Goodwine, John, knt., 53, 54.
——, Roger, cl., 77, 92, 293 (wit.).
——, Thomas, S.T.P., prebendary, dean of Canterbury, 2, 292.
Goodyeare, Mr., 278.
Gorhambury, co. Hert., deeds dated at, 265, 266, 311, 312, 328.
Gorrell, Henry, cl., 80.
Gorton, James, cl., 22.
Gosberton, Gosb'tonne, co. Linc., vicar of, 206, 224.
Goslynge, Humphrey, 299.
Gossippe, Richard, curate, 221.
Gostwick, John, esq., 62, 253.
Gote, John, p.n., 137, 288, 289, 292, 296.
——, Thomas, literate, wit., 297, 301.
——, William, literate, wit., 288, 292.
——, ——, p.n., 267 (wit.), 298, 300, 301.
Gotehurst, co. Buck. *See* Gayhurst.
Goter, Paul, cl., 61, 88.
Gothe, Master, the heirs of, 179.
Gough. *See* Goghe.
Goulceby, Golcebie, co. Linc., vicar of, 21, 23, 196, 227, 262.
Gould, Thomas., wit., 274.
——. *Cp.* Golde.
Gouldwell, Goldwell, John, Mr., 340.
——, John, xix.
——, Mary. dau. of Bishop Cooper, xix, 340.
——, Thomas, 341.
——, arms of, xix.
Gower, Anthony, gent., 43, 251.
——, Mary, 248.
——, Roger, 25, 248,
——, T., wit., 248.
——, Norton *alias*. *See* Norton.
Goxhill, Goxhull, co. Linc., vicar of, 175, 311.
Grace, Robert, cl., 38, 39 (*cp.* add.), 141, 141n.
Graffham, co. Hunt., vicar of, 73, 274.
——, rectory of, 254.
Graffoe, co. Linc., deanery of, 161-163.
Graie. *See* Grey.
Grainsby, Gravesby, co. Linc., rector of, 24, 184, 262.
Grainthorpe, Gainthorpp, Garnthorp, co. Linc., 33.
——, curate of, 236.
Grante, Edward, S.T.B., 71, 285.
Grantham, Grauntham, Thomas, 264.
——, ——, gent., wit., 261.
——, Vincent., esq., 159, 204.
Grantham, Grauntham, Grauntam, co. Linc., 113, 117, 119, 120, 218, 263, 315.
——, deed dated at, 263.
——, alderman of, 118.
——, burgess of, 119.
——, deanery of, 201-204, 217, 218.
——, North, curate of, 117, 119.
——, ——, prebendary of, in the cathedral church of Salisbury, 12, 13, 27, 201, 202, 263.
——, ——, rector of, 203.
——, ——, vicar of, 12, 27, 114, 117, 119, 201, 263.
——, South, prebendary of, in the cathedral church of Salisbury, 3, 11, 201, 210, 211, 244.
——, ——, rector of, 203.
——, ——, vicar of, 28, 210, 313.
Grasby, co. Linc., vicar of, 174.
Grave, George, curate, 224.
Graveley, Edmund, cl., p.n., 298.
Graveley-with-Chesfield, Chedsfield, co. Hert., rector of, 66.
Gravenhurst, Lower, co. Bed., rector of, 57, 281, 290.
Graves, George, cl., 29.
Gravesbie, co. Linc. *See* Grainsby.
Gray. *See* Grey.
Grayingham, co. Linc., rector of, 79, 168.
Gray's Inn, co. Middlesex, 42, 267.
Greathead, Hamonde, wit., 264.
Green, G [? rene], Grene, Greyne, Barnard, wit., 274.
——, Christopher, cl., 14.
——, James, cl., 84, 84n.
——. John, cl., 54.
——, Thomas, 38, 40.
——. William, cl., 46, 67, 72, 92, 322, 322n., 328n.
——, William, literate, 300, 301 (wit.).
——. *Cp.* Greyne.
Greenacres, Anthony, cl., 51.
Greenes, Edward, cl., 93.
Greenham, Grenam, Anthony, gent., 250.
Greenlands, co. Buck., 270.
Greensmyth, James, curate, 238.

Greenwood, Greenewood, John, cl., 29, 33, 95, 301.
Greete, William, cl., 47.
Greetham, Gretam, co. Linc., rector of, 14, 121n., 195, 228.
Gregge, Robert, cl., 212, 219.
Gregory, Richard, cl., 76.
Grenam. *See* Greenham.
Grendon Underwood, Grendon, co. Buck., 128, 129, 130, 131, 133.
—— ——, parson of, 128.
Gressop, Thomas, cl., 50.
Gretam, co. Linc. *See* Greetham.
Gretford, co. Linc., rector of, 212.
Gretton, co. Northampton, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
——, vicar of, 15.
Grevile, Grevill, Grevyle, Grivell, Gryvill, Fulk, knt., 12, 20, 181, 246, 261.
——, William, wit., 251.
Grey, Gray, Graie, Andrew, esq., 68.
——, Arthur, lord Grey de Wilton, 51, [? 278, 280].
——, Frances, duchess of Suffolk. *See* Brandon.
——, Grace. 69.
——, Henry, duke of Suffolk, attainder of, 188.
——, Henry, earl of Kent, 43, 319n.
——, ——, ——, arms of, 267.
——, ——, esq., 42, 251, 267.
——, Ivo, esq., 69.
——, John, cl., 9, 13, 26, 143, 182, 184, 189, 231, 235, 306, 312.
——, Katherine, duchess of Suffolk. *See* Willoughby.
——, Peter, esq., 58.
——, Richard, gent., 63.
——, Robert, cl., 11.
——, Thomas, cl., 28, 198.
——, William, cl., 57, 58, 60, 63.
—— of Pyrgo, co. Essex, crest of, 251.
Greyne, William, 34.
Griffin, Griffen, Robert, cl., 57, 59, 62, 325.
——, Thomas, prebendary, 150, 154.
Griffith, James, cl., 114, 118, 204, 313, 313n.
——, Thomas, cl., 46.
Grime. *See* Gryme.
Grimoldby, co. Linc., rector of, 20, 236.
——, rector of north part of, 184.
Grimsby, co. Linc., deanery of, 109, 177-180, 195.
——, Great, St. James, vicar of, 177.
——, ——, St. Mary, church of, 180.
——, ——, ——, rector of, 17, 276.
Grimsby—*cont.*
——, Little, co. Linc., curate of, 239.
Grimston, Grymmestonne, Thomas, esq., 157, 312.
Grindal, Edmund, archbishop of York, 51, 52, 158, 309, 316n., 326.
Grisling, John, gent., 15, 199.
Grivell. *See* Grevile.
Grome, Reginald, cl., 21, 234.
Grosse, Thomas, cl., 64.
Grove, Little, co. Buck., farm of, 252.
——, ——, rector of, 54.
——, ——, rectory of, 252.
Gryme, Thomas, cl., 7, 9.
Grymmestonne. *See* Grimston.
Gryvill. *See* Grevile.
Guavara, Gavarra, Guevara, Guavare, Francis, esq., 196, 277, 313.
Gulson, [*blank*], cl., 41.
——, William, cl., 40, 320n.
Gunas, Francis, curate, 232.
Gunby, co. Leic. [*sic*], rector of, 41.
——, co. Linc., rector of, 316, 316n.
—— St. Nicholas, co. Linc., rector of, 16, 211, 316n.
—— St. Peter, co. Linc., rector of, 9, 13, 189, 232, 258, 316n.
Gunsley, Robert, cl., 27, 29.
Gunwarby, co. Linc. *See* Gonerby, Great.
Gwyn, Owen, cl., 55.
Gybson, William, yeo., wit., 261.

H

Haberley, Haburley, Thomas, cl., 38, 51.
Habrough, co. Linc., 112.
——, vicar of, 10, 176.
Hacconby, co. Linc., vicar of, 20, 207, 220.
Haceby, co. Linc., rector of, 19, 208, 220, 261.
Hacket, John, gent., 211.
Hackney, Richard, cl., 45, 137, 138, 302.
Hacknull, Laurence, cl., 92.
Hackthorne, co. Linc., 168.
——, vicar of, 23, 77.
Hackthroppe. *See* Hagthorpe.
Haddenham, co. Buck., 252.
——, vicar of, 54, 270, 300, 324.
Haddock, Richard, cl., 40n.
Haddon, co. Hunt., rector of, 66.
——, Nether, co. Derby, 250.
Hadland, William, wit., 325.
Hagnaby, Haugneby, Haugulby, co. Linc., 191.
——, curate of, 230.

Hagnaby—*cont.*
——, vicar of, 31.
Hagthorpe, Hackthroppe, Hugthrop, Robert., cl., 49, 51, 268, 293, 295.
Hagworthingham, co. Linc., rector of, 195, 228, 311.
——, rectory of, 245.
Haies, Henry, cl., 84.
Hailee, Thomas, cl., 31.
Hainton, co. Linc., vicar of, 14, 26, 285.
Halam, Thomas, bishop, *query* suffragan of Lincoln, 347.
Hale, Hall, co. Linc., 199.
——, vicar of, 24.
Halford, Edward, cl., 36.
——, W., curate, 221.
——, William, cl., 36.
Hall, Halle, Haule, John, cl., 10, 27, 109, 175, 331.
——, Nicholas, cl., 69.
——, Richard, cl., 313, 313n.
——, Robert, cl., 76, 88, 142.
——, Roger, cl., 56, 60.
Hallaton, Haloughton, co. Leic., rector of north mediety of, 44, 45.
Halleley, Robert, cl., 30.
Halles, William, cl., 71.
Halley, *Halleus*, Hally, Haule, Humphrey, wit., 250.
——, Laurence, cl., 20, 20n., 261.
Hallidaie, William, cl., 166.
Hallington, co. Linc., 187.
——, curate of, 238.
Hally. *See* Halley.
Hallywell, [? co. Hunt.]. *See* Holywell.
Haloughton, co. Leic. *See* Hallaton.
Haltham-on-Bain, co. Linc., rector of, 226.
Halton, East, co. Linc., vicar of, 177.
—— Holegate, co. Linc., rector of, 190, 229.
—— ——, rectory of, 249.
——, West, co. Linc., rector of, 170.
Halywell, co. Hunt. *See* Holywell.
Hambleden, Hamylden, co. Buck., rector of, 40.
——, rectory of, 251.
Hamby, Hanbie, Hanby, —, esq., 163.
——, William, cl., 140, 177.
——, William, esq., 26, 32, 263, 264.
Hamerton, James, cl., 12, 21, 30, 189, 229.
Hamerton, co. Hunt., rector of, 70.
Hamlake, co. York. *See* Helmsley.
Hammeringham, co. Linc., rector of, 22, 193, 228, 261, 306.
Hammond, Hamonde, John, LL.D., 289.
——, Robert, cl., 95.
——, William, schoolmaster, 126.
Hamon, John, wit., 261.
Hamonte, Henry, cl., 327.
Hampden, Alexander, esq., 47.
——, Griffin, esq., 50, 53, 270.
Hampden, Great, co. Buck., 270.
Hampton, Christopher, cl., 93, 341, 342.
Hanbie. *See* Hamby.
Hande, Hugh, wit., 265.
——, James, cl., 69.
——, William, wit., 265.
Handson. *See* Hanson.
Haneage. *See* Heneage.
Haneson. *See* Hanson.
Hanmer, John, cl., 46.
Hannah, Hanney, co. Linc., curate of, 235.
Hanse, Richard, wit., 251.
Hanshert, Handsherte, Hamon, cl., 27.
——, Richard, gent., 27, 178.
Hanson, Handson, Haneson, George, cl., 12, 14, 184, 238.
——, James, underteacher, 218.
——, John, S.T.B., prebendary, 18, 27, 33, 150, 154, 310.
——, Robert, cl., 31, 93, 95, 299.
——, ——, curate, 78, 79.
Hanworth, Cold, co. Linc., rector of, 75.
Harbart, Thomas, vicar-choral, 150, 155.
Harborough, Market, co. Leic., 113.
Harby, Hareby, co. Leic., rector of, 41.
Hardbie, Bartholomew, the heirs of, 198.
Hardewicke, Hardwicke, Mr., 277.
——, Thomas, gentleman to the lord president, 248.
Hardren. *See* Hordren.
Hardy, Thomas, cl., 8, 16, 18.
Hareby, co. Linc., rector of, 18, 191, 230.
Hareware, William, cl., 43, 320n.
Harford, John, cl., 97.
Harington. *See* Harrington.
Harison. *See* Harrison.
Harker, John, cl., 15, 18n.
——, Thomas, reader, 222.
Harlaxton, co. Linc., rector of, 11, 12, 201, 217, 313.
Harle, John, cl., 17, 20, 27, 238.
Harlington, co. Bed., vicar of, 59, 281, 325.
Harmer, John, wit., 300.

Harmston, co. Linc., 161.
——, vicar of, 32.
Harneys, Harnes, Harnys, Hornys, James, cl., 22, 206, 313, 313n.
——, Thomas, cl., 12, 313.
Harrington, Harington, Edmund, esq., 162.
——, Edward, esq., 23.
——, Francis, 276.
——, James, esq., 251.
——, ——, knt., 21, 31, 44, 66, 251, 264, 267, 278.
—— John, esq., 7, 40, 182, 210.
Harrington, co. Linc., rector of, 193, 228.
Harris, ... , schoolmaster, 224.
——, Edmund, cl., 63.
——, John, vicar-choral, 150.
——, Richard, cl., 17.
——, Thomas, chapter-clerk, 149, 150, 155.
——, ——, p.n., actuary, 151, 289, 296.
Harrison, Harresone, Harison, Constantine, cl., 32, 97.
——, George, gent., 244, 312.
——, ——, p.n., 296.
——, John, 56, 327.
——, Michael, cl., 83.
——, Ralph, cl., 86, 96.
——, Richard, cl., 22, 31, 143, 224.
——, Robert, cl., 71.
——, Thomas, curate, 111.
——, William, cl., 207, 223.
Harrold [*blank*], cl., 44.
Harrold, co. Bed., vicar of, 57.
Harroppe, Geoffrey, wit., 289.
—— *alias* Baker, Geoffrey, 289.
Harrow-on-the-Hill, co. Midd., 271.
Harrowden, Great Harrowden, co. Northampton, 68, 158, 243, 253, 325.
Harsham, co. Buck. *See* Haversham.
Harston, co. Leic., rector of, 38, 278.
Harte, William, wit., 274.
Hartefordbury, Hartfordbury, co. Hert. *See* Hertingfordbury.
Hartgrave, Hertgrave, George, gent., 27, 245.
Hartinge, William, cl., 179.
Hartop, Hortop, William, 39 (*cp.* add.), 141, 141n.
Hartwell, Hartuel, Abraham, cl., 56, 56n.
——, ——, wit., 288.
——, ——, M.A., 289.
Hartwell, co. Buck., rector of, 47.
Harvey, Harvy, Geo., cl., 65.
Harvey—*cont.*
——, Henry, LL.D., master of Trinity Hall, Cambridge, 69, 71.
——, Richard, cl., 58, 62, 63, 326.
Hasilrigg, Heselrig, Hesilrigg, Thomas, esq., 35, 39, 265, 266.
Hasilwood; Hessellwood, Francis, gent., 34.
——, William, esq., 199.
Haskerde, Henry, 119, 120.
Haskiver, Henry, 117.
Haslebury, co. Somerset, xviii.
Hastings, Hastinges, Francis, Mr., 136, 319.
——, Henry, earl of Huntingdon, lord Hastings, Hungerford, Botreaux, Molens, and Moels, 34, 37, 144, 145, 157, 265, 278, 317.
——, ——, ——, seal of, 265.
——, Walter, esq., 40.
——, the lady Winifrid, 46.
Hatcher, John, M.D., 211.
Hatcliff, Hattcliff, David, cl., 19, 23, 76, 83.
——, George, gent., 255.
——, Thomas, 28.
——, arms of, 263.
Hatcliffe, co. Linc., 255.
——, rector of, 28, 179, 263, 285.
——, rectory of, 244f.
Hatfield Broad Oak, Hatfield Brodeok, co. Essex, 268.
Hathern, co. Leic., rector of, 34, 37, 45, 266, 321.
Hatley, Philip, 125.
Hatley Cockayne, co. Bed., rector of, 58.
Hatton, co. Linc., 243.
——, rector of, 164, 227.
Hauford. *See* Hawford.
Haugh, Hawe, co. Linc., 183.
——, curate of, 235.
Haugham, Hougham in the parts of Lindsey, co. Linc., vicar of, 14, 186, 238, 259.
——, vicarage of, 116.
Haugneby, Haugulby, co. Linc. *See* Hagnaby.
Haule. *See* Hall.
——. *See* Halley.
Haverigg, John, cl., 290.
Haveringdon, co. Buck. *See* Wycombe, West.
Haversham, Harsham, co. Buck., 322.
——, rector of, 47, 51, 126, 269, 322, 324.
Havingdowne, co. Buck. *See* Wycombe, West.
Haward, Roland, knt., 61.

Hawbie, John, esq., 187.
Hawdell, John, cl., 24.
Hawe, co. Linc. *See* Haugh.
Hawerby-*cum*-Beesby, co. Linc., rector of, 6, 179.
Hawford, Hauford, Cecilia, 50.
——, Cicily, 268.
——, Edward, cl., 43.
——, George, tanner, 50, 268.
——, John, gent., 318.
——, Lawrence, 50, 268.
Hawgham, co. Linc. *See* Hougham-*cum*-Marston.
Hawtry, Hawtrye, Mr., 276, 279, 313.
Haxey, co. Linc., vicar of, 171.
Haydor, co. Linc. *See* Heydour.
Hayes. *See* Haies.
Haywood. *See* Heywood.
Healing, co. Linc., rector of, 179.
Heapham, co. Linc., rector of, 77, 172.
Hearing, Rowland, cl., 71.
——. *Cp.* Heringe.
Heath, Thomas, 307.
——, ——, cl., 320.
——, William, cl., 36.
Heather ,Hether, co. Leic., rector of, 39.
Heaton, Thomas, cl., 14, 31, 85, 115, 135.
Heckington, co. Linc., 245.
——, vicar of, 20, 197, 277.
Heddesore, co. Buck. *See* Hedsor.
Hedgerley, Hugeley, co. Buck., 323.
——, rector of, 323.
Hedine, co. Bed., 271.
Hedsor, Eddisore, Heddesore, co. Buck., rector of, 49, 51, 124, 134.
Heither, co. Linc. *See* Heydour.
Helde, John, cl., 31, 120, 188, 232.
Heley, Thomas, cl., 165.
Hellowe, co. Linc. *See* Belleau.
Helmdon, co. Northampton, 242, 292.
Helmsley, Hamlake, co. York. *See* Manners.
Helpringham, co. Linc., 261.
——, vicar of, 18, 198, 261, 294.
Hemel Hempstead, Hemelhamsted, co. Hert., vicar of, 65, 69, 70, 272.
Hemingborough, co. York, 259.
Hemingby, co. Linc., 196.
——, rector of, 8, 17, 26, 141, 227, 263.
——, rectory of, 140.
Hemingford Grey, co. Hunt., vicar of, 69.
Hemswell, co. Linc., 168.
[? Hendle], Walter, 242.
Heneage, Haneadge, Henneage, Mr., 277.
——, George, esq., 20, 30, 165, 172, 177, 186.
——, John, esq., gent., 17, 243.
——, ——, wit., 258.
——, ——, cl., wit., 301.
——, Thomas, esq., 184, 187, 312.
——, William, esq., gent., 9, 18, 165, 184.
——, William, 246, 258, 261.
Henley, John, cl., 63, 326.
——, Mary, 136.
Henley, co. Oxford, orders celebrated at, 345.
Henlow, co. Bed., vicar of, 56, 58, 280, 281, 326.
Henman, Edward, laic, wit., 295.
Henry VIII., grant by, 79.
—— ——, letters patent of, 242.
Henson, William, cl., 87.
Hepworth, Richard, cl., 10.
Herbert, Henry, 2nd earl of Pembroke, 202.
Herde, John, cl., 22, 90, 91, 221.
——, ——, M.D., prebendary, 150, 154, 159.
Hereford, diocese of, 287, 290.
——, viscount. *See* Devereux.
Heringe, Thomas, cl., 315.
——. *Cp.* Hearing.
Herne, John, prebendary, 158.
——, William, 150.
Herod, Herode, George, cl., 45, 302.
Hertford, county of, 202, 346.
——, co. Hert., All Saints, vicar of, 72.
——, St. Andrew and St. Michael (*rectius* St. Nicholas), rector of, 70, 273.
——, —— and St. Nicholas, rector of, 65, 287.
——, St. Mary, chaplain of, 65, 70.
Hertgrave. *See* Hartgrave.
Hertingfordbury, Hartefordingbury, Hartfordburye, co. Hert., rector of, 306.
Hertyn, John, wit., 255.
Heselrig, Hesilrigg. *See* Hasilrigg.
Hessellwood. *See* Hasilwood.
Hether, co. Leic. *See* Heather.
Hethorpe, co. Buck. *See* Eythrope.
Hewes, Hews, John, 131, 134.
——, Richard, cl., 122.
——, Rowland, cl., 65, 331.
Hewet, Hewett, Thomas, cl., 38.
——, William, cl., 13.
——, ——, gent., 34, 265.
Hewlet, Thomas, cl., 67.

Heydour, Heither, co. Linc., 203, 217.
——, vicar of, 203.
—— -*cum*-Walton, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
Heynsworthe, Edward, wit., 289.
Heywar, Robert, p.n., wit., 296.
Heywarde, Rowland, knt., 53.
Heywood, Haywood, Robert, cl., 14, 109, 178..
Hibaldstow, co. Linc., vicar of, 169.
Hibberd, Ralph, wit., 330.
Hickham, co. Linc. *See* Hykeham.
Hicklinge, John, cl., 43, 319.
Hickson, Edmund, cl., 198.
Hide, Hyde, George, cl., 54.
——, Henry, 123.
——, John, 123f.
——, Leonard, esq., 71.
——, Robert, esq., 72.
——, Thomas, cl., 38.
——, William, senior, esq., 66, 273.
Higbed, Hygbyd, Robert., cl., 61.
——, ——, wit., 288.
Higbie, Edward, cl., 73.
Higdon, Simon, cl., 12, 14, 110.
Higgons, Anthony, wit., p.n., 249.
Higham Gobion, co. Bed., rector of, 56, 59, 60.
—— -on-the-Hill, Hyngham, co. Leic., rector of, 41, 42, 45, 267, 319.
Higinson, John, cl., 34.
Hill, Anthony, cl., 79, 93.
——, Martin, cl., 43, 44, 316.
——, Richard, cl., 187, 238.
——, Thomas, 143.
——, ——, literate, wit., 295.
Hill, co. Linc., deanery of, 190, 192-197, 225-229.
Hillesdon, co. Buck, 130.
Hiltofte, Richard, gent., 196.
Hilton, John, 150, 155.
Hincke (*rectius* Huicke). *See* Huicke.
Hinckley, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 298.
Hinde, Hynde, Roland, esq., 49, 51, 124 (wit.), 134.
Hindmarshe, William, cl., 186, 237.
Hindmere, Reginald, cl., 49.
Hinxworth, co. Hert., rector, of 68, 327.
Hiron, Thomas, 155.
——, William, 155.
Hitchcock, John, cl., 46, 53.
Hitches, John, cl., 39.
Hitchin, Hutchine, co. Hert., 300.
Hitchyn. *See* Hutchen.
Hix, Edward, literate, wit., 289.
Hix—*cont.*
——, George, literate, wit., 289.
Hoby, Howbie, co. Leic., rector of, 43, 267, 321.
Hodgekin, Francis, cl., 63.
Hodgkinson, Hodgekenson, John, cl., 44, 45.
—— (*query rectius* Hodshon), John, 14, 14n., 260.
——, ——. *See* Hodgson.
——, W., curate, 221.
Hodgson, Hodgesonne, Hodgshon, Hodshon, Hodson, Edmund, literate, wit., 294.
——, ——, cl., 72, 328n.
——, John, cl., 8, 14, 14n., 17, 194, 226.
——, ——. *See* Hodgkinson.
——, Richard, cl., 62. (*Cp.* p. 272).
——, Roger, cl., 272. (*Cp.* p. 62).
——, Thomas, cl., 21, 52, 176.
——, William, merchant tailor, 15, 158.
Hogsthorpe, Hoggesthorpe, co. Linc., vicar of, 9, 183, 233.
Holbeach, Holbiche, co. Linc., vicar of, 205, 222.
Holbeche, Henry, bishop of Lincoln, 42, 194.
Holcote, Holcott, co. Bed. *See* Hulcote.
Holden, Houlden, Holdene, Edward, cl., 95.
——, John, cl., 93.
——, ——, prebendary, 150, 151, 154, 155, 310.
——, Martin, cl., 26, 91, 285, 317, 329.
——, Peter, cl., 332.
Holderness, Holdernes, Alan, cl., 14, 24, 85, 185, 239.
Holdesworth, Holdsworth, Henry, cl., 33, 97.
——, Richard, cl., 31, 82.
Holland, Henry, cl., 16, 206, 223,
——, ——, S.T.B., 311.
——, John, cl., 25, 26, 89, 187.
——, Richard, cl., 42.
Holland, co. Linc., deanery of, 204-207.
——, parts of, 109, 204.
——, North, co. Linc., deanery of, 180, 222-224.
——, South, co. Linc., deanery of, 221, 222.
Hollewell, co. Bed. *See* Holwell.
Hollingbourne, co. Kent, 269.
Hollowaie, Thomas, cl., 10.
Hollyman, Holyman, Christopher, gent., 136.

Hollyman—*cont.*
——, Richard, junior, yeo., 54, 270.
Hollys, Densell, esq., 29.
——, William, knt., 178.
Holmes, Hoomes, Anthony, cl., 28, 32, 78, 173.
——, Christopher, cl., 36, 57, 140, 319.
——, John, wit., 259.
Holt, John, bishop of Lydda, 346.
Holton *cum* Beckering, Howton in Beckering, co. Linc., 197.
—— ——, rector of, 5, 157, 287, 316.
—— ——. *Cp.* Howton.
—— -le-Clay, Howton, co. Linc., vicar of, 179.
—— ——. *Cp.* Howton.
Holwell, Holywell, co. Bed., 326.
——, rector of, 63, 326.
Holyman. *See* Hollyman.
Holywell, Hallywell, [? co. Hunt.], 142.
——, Hallywell *cum* Needingworth, co. Hunt., rector of, 70.
——, co. Bed. *See* Holwell.
Honington, Hunnington, co. Linc., 218.
——, vicar of, 203.
Hoode, John, cl., 30, 204, 223.
Hoomes. *See* Holmes.
Hopkin, Hopkyn, Anthony, cl., 56.
——, Richard, cl., 16.
Hopkins, Hopkyns, Richard, cl., 5.
Hopkinson, Hopkynson, William, cl., 5, 287.
——, ——, servant, wit., 330.
Horbling, co. Linc., vicar of, 31, 207, 220.
Hordren, Hardren, George, cl., 35, 39, 265, 292, 318, 319n.
——, Richard, wit., 245.
Horkstow, co. Linc., vicar of, 29, 175.
Horley, co. Oxford, 270.
—— with Hornton, Horley and Horton, co. Oxford, vicar of, 54, 270.
Hormesbi, co. Linc. *See* Ormsby, South.
Horncastle, co. Linc., 33, 120, 243, 312.
——, court held at, 152.
——, deanery of, 192-197, 225-229.
——, vicar of, 25, 193, 225, 277.
——, vicarage of, 248.
Horne, Agnes, 307.
——, Edward, 307.
——, John, husbn., will of, 307.
——, ——, mother of, 307.
——, Reynold, Reginald, 307.
Horne—*cont.*
——, Richard, 307.
——, Robert, bishop of Winchester, xvi.
——, Thomas, 307.
——, William, cl., 59, 65, 69.
Horner, Henry, vicar-choral, 150, 151, 152.
Horninghold, Horningwold, Horningswolde, co. Leic., rectory of, 153, 250.
——, vicar of, 41, 266.
Horningwold, co. Leic. *See* Horninghold.
Hornton, Horton, co. Oxford. *See* Horley with Hornton.
Hornys. *See* Harneys.
Horsall, Walter, literate, wit., 293.
Horsendon, Horsingdon, co. Buck., rector of, 54.
——, vicar of, 52.
Horsingdon, co. Buck. *See* Horsendon.
Horsington, co. Linc., 229.
——, rector of, 28, 194, 226.
Horton, co. Buck., rector of, 306.
——, co. Oxford. *See* Hornton.
Hortop. *See* Hartop.
Hose, Hoyes, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 43.
Hoskin, John, cl., 28.
Houff. *See* Howe.
Hough-on-the-Hill, co. Linc., parish of, 143.
—— ——, vicar of, 28, 160.
—— ——, vicarage of, 116, 116n.
Hougham, co. Linc. *See* Haugham.
—— *cum* Marston, Hawgham, co. Linc., rector of, 12, 13, 201.
Houghton, John, cl., 93.
Houghton Conquest, *alias* Franches, Fraunces, co. Bed., 271.
—— ——, rector of, 60, 271, 294.
—— Gildable, co. Bed., rector of, 61.
—— -on-the-Hill, co. Leic., rector of, 34, 265.
Houlden. *See* Holden.
Hounde, Edmund, cl., 81.
——, ——, S.T.P., 317.
Hoveden. *See* Hovenden.
Hovenden, Hoveden, Robert, prebendary, 150, 154.
[How, William], bishop of Avara (*Aurensis*), suffragan of Chichester, 194, 228.
Howard, Philip, earl of Arundel, 27.
——, ——, ——, arms of, 263.
——, Thomas, 4th duke of Norfolk, 198.

Howbie, co. Leic. *See* Hoby.
Howe, Houff, Edward, cl., 37, 37n.
——, Henry, cl., 64, 96, 212.
Howell, co. Linc., rector of, 11, 199, 259.
Howes, Richard, cl., 21, 161.
Howit, John, cl., wit., 295.
Howland, Richard, cl., 35.
Howlet, Ralph, knt., 67, 67n.
——. *Cp.* Hewlet.
Howson, John, cl., 24, 190, 223, 229.
——, ——, curate, 230.
Howton, co. Linc., 299.
——, co. Linc. *See* Holton-le-Cley.
—— -in-Beckering, co. Linc. *See* Holton *cum* Beckering.
Hoxton, co. Middlesex, prebendary of, 246.
Hoyes, co. Leic. *See* Hose.
Hubande, John, knt., 44, 267.
Hubbard, Hubard, Hubbert, Jo., cl., 32, 89, 89n., 91.
——, Nicholas, wit., 245.
——, William, cl., 32, 189, 231, 232.
Huckle, John, cl., 92.
Huddlestone, Hudleston, Edmund, cl., 9, 173.
——, ——, wit., 247.
——, George, cl., 20.
——, ——, vicar-choral, 150, 152, 154.
——, John, 150, 155.
——, ——, cl., 78, 93.
——, William, cl., 265.
Hudson, Thomas, cl., 46.
——, ——, gent., 67, 273.
Hugeley, co. Buck. *See* Hedgerley.
Hughenden, Hutchenden, co. Buck., vicar of, 48.
Hughes. *See* Hewes.
Hughit, Humphrey, cl., 63.
Huglethorne, Thomas, 121.
Hugthrop. *See* Hagthorpe.
Huicke, [Robert], Dr., 320n. (*cp.* add.).
Hulcote, Holcott, Holcote, co. Bed., 270, 271, 272.
——, rector of, 56, 60, 61, 270, 271, 324.
Hull, co. York. *See* Kingston-upon-Hull.
——, suffragan bishop of. *See* York.
Hulme, Robert, cl., 90.
Humberston, co. Linc., 180, 259.
Humberstone, Humberston-on-the-Hill, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 38, 278, 293.
Humbleton, Humblet', ... , 293.
——, Master, cl., 114, 114n.
——, Thomas, cl., 26, 263, 314, 315.
Humby, Great, co. Linc., 258.
Humfrey, Dr., 279, 280, 314.
——, Elizeus, cl., 44.
——, Laurence, S.T.P., 6, 8.
——, ——, S.T.P., president of Magdalen College, Oxford, 6, 8, 25, 28, 32.
——, Richard, cl., 291.
Humperston, Humpston, Robert, cl., 41, 42, 42n., 319.
Humpston. *See* Humperston.
Humston. *See* Hunston.
Hundlebie, Robert, cl., 177.
Hundleby, co. Linc., vicar of, 32, 190, 230.
Hungarton, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
Hungerford, lord. *See* Hastings.
Hunnington, co. Linc. *See* Honington.
Hunston, Humston, William, esq., 16, 206, 207, 260.
Hunte, Hunt, Anthony, cl., 10, 212, 219.
——, Edward, husbn., 110.
——, John, cl., 69.
——, Robert, 33.
——, Samuel, cl., 73.
——, Thomas, cl., 41, 93.
——, William, gent., 142.
Hunterhowe, Roger, cl., 22, 89, 91, 228.
Huntingdon, county of, 200.
——, visitation of, xviii.
Huntingdon, co. Hunt., archdeacon of. *See* Bullingham, Condall.
——, archdeaconry of, 65-73, 111, 112, 253, 254, 272-274, 281, 282, 327-329, 345, 346.
——, ——, registrar for part of, 299.
——, bailiffs and burgesses of, 73.
——, earl of. *See* Hastings.
—— Gate, 122.
——, inn at 'le Signe of the Crown,' 294.
——, hospital of St. John the Baptist, master of, 67, 73.
——, prior of, 345.
Hurscrofte, Duffen *alias*. *See* Duffen.
Hurst, Roger, cl., 176.
Hurte, Edmund, wit., 250.
Husborne Crawley, co. Bed. *See* Crawley, Husborne.
Husie, Husse, Charles, esq., 32, 163.
Hutchen, Hutchine, Hitchyn, Henry, cl., 41.
——, John, cl., 37.
Hutchenden, co. Buck. *See* Hughenden.

Hutchine, co. Hert. *See* Hitchin.
Hutchins, Richard, cl., 321.
Hutchinson, William, cl., curate, 134f.
——, ——, gent., 166.
Huttoft, co. Linc., 183.
——, vicar of, 19, 233.
Hutton, Matthew, S.T.P., dean of York, 5, 28.
——, Robert, cl., 28, 91.
Hyde. *See* Hide.
Hygbyd. *See* Higbed.
Hykeham, North, co. Linc., 79, 255.
——, South, Hickham, co. Linc., rector of, 25, 161.
Hyley, George, literate, wit., 292.
Hynde. *See* Hinde.
Hyngham, co. Leic. *See* Higham-on-the-Hill.

I

Ibstock, Ipstocke, co. Leic., rector of, 35, 318.
——, rectory of, 249.
Idle, Idell, Robert, wit., 268.
——, William, cl., 20.
Ierneham, co. Linc. *See* Irnham.
Iles, Thomas, p.n., 296.
Immingham, co. Linc., vicar of, 176.
Impie, Thomas, yeo., 58, 271.
Ince, Inse, Henry, cl., 24, 50, 72, 295, 328.
——, ——, prebendary, 4, 75, 150, 154, 309.
Incent, John, registrar, wit., 269, 272.
Ingatestone, co. Essex, deed dated at, 271.
Ingham, co. Linc., vicar of, 168.
Ingoldmells, Ingolmelles, co. Linc., rector of, 120, 188, 232.
Ingoldsby, Ingoldesby, George, laic, wit., 290.
Ingoldsby, co. Linc., rector of, 28, 30, 140, 200, 215, 263, 315.
Ingolmelles, co. Linc. *See* Ingoldmells.
Inse. *See* Ince.
Insley, Thomas, literate, wit., 289.
Ipsley, Ippesleye, co. Warwick, 267.
——, deed dated at, 267.
Ipstocke, co. Leic. *See* Ibstock.
Irby, co. Linc. *See* Ewerby.
—— -on-Humber, co. Linc., rector of, 29, 178.
—— -in-the-Marsh, Erby, co. Linc., curate of, 232.
Ireland, Irelande, Thomas, cl., 63.
——, William, cl., 65.
Ireland, 218.
Ireland—*cont.*
——, deputy general of, 244.
——, earl marshall of, 51.
Ireton, John, S.T.B., 43.
Irnham, Ierneham, co. Linc., 33, 249, 264.
——, rector of, 33, 209, 218.
——, rectory of, 249.
Isenhamsted Cheynies, co. Buck. *See* Chenies.
Ithell, Geoffrey, gent., 251.
——, Thomas, LL.D., 287.
Iver, Ever, co. Buck., vicar of, 51, 323.
Ivers, William, cl., 10.
Iverye, Ivorie, John, yeo., 63, 326.

J

Jackman, William, 291.
Jackson, George, cl., 140, 192, 230.
——, John, cl. (*query* not all the same person), 10, 19, 90, 91, 112, 171, 176, 209, 247, 331.
——, ——, curate, 220.
——, Robert, cl., 21, 213, 315n.
James, George, 253.
——, Henry, cl., 50.
Jaques, Richard, cl., 79.
Jeckill, Chickell, Jekill, Guy, cl., 33, 209, 218.
Jeffery, Roger, cl., 95.
Jeffreys, Jeffres, Jeffryes, Robert, cl., 196, 227.
——, Thomas, cl., 14, 164.
Jekill. *See* Jeckill.
Jenkinson, George, cl., 27.
——, Zachary, cl., 41, 91, 92.
Jenninges, Genyngs, Matthew, cl., 47, 47n., 82.
——, Robert (*rectius* Matthew), 47.
Jenour, John, cl., 81.
Jermyn, the lord, 276.
Jervis, Henry, cl., 92.
——, William, gent., 34.
Jessop, Thomas, cl., 97.
[Jewel], John, bishop of Salisbury, xvi, 244.
Jhopes, John, preacher, 109.
Johnson, Jonson, Jhonson, Anthony, cl., 33.
——, Bartellmew, wit., 245.
——, Cateline, gent., wit., 301.
——, Geoffrey, cl., 35, 317.
——, George, cl., 79, 171.
——, Henry, cl., 60.
——, Hugh, cl., 46.
——, John, 135.
——, ——, cl. (not all the same person), 59, 64, 88, 88n., 90, 122, 182, 186, 235, 236, 325.

Johnson, John—*cont.*
——, ——, curate, 231.
——, ——, M.A., 241, 287.
——, ——, junior, wit., 253.
——, Justinian, p.n., wit., 290.
——, Miles, cl., 44.
——, Peter, Master, 290, 293.
——, Richard, cl., 12, 256 (wit.).
——, Robert, 150, 155.
——, ——, cl., 85.
——, ——, of North Luffenham, 251.
——, Thomas, cl., 55, 94, 302.
——, ——, gent., 39.
——, William, cl., 77, 167, 170.
Jollan, John, wit., 241.
Jones, Jhones, Johns, Master, 117.
——, John, cl., 35, 65, 287, 322.
——, Owen, cl., 115, 314.
——, Ralph, S.T.B., 62.
——, Richard, cl., 53, 55, 71.
——, Thomas, cl., 56, 289 (wit.).
——, ——, gent., 251.
——, William, cl., 46, 52, 323n.
Jopes. *See* Jhopes.
Joyner, Richard, p.n., 292f.
Julian, John, cl., 32.
Julie, John, 150, 155.
Justice, George, cl., 182.
Justices of the peace, 118, 138.
——, the queen's. *See* Dyar, Mounson, Wray.

K

Kaiston, co. Hunt. *See* Keyston.
Kaye, Kaie, Key, Keye, James, cl., 5, 23, 180, 234, 313.
——, John, cl., 33, 33n., 59, 98.
——, Peter, cl., 13, 189, 233.
——, Simon, cl., 164.
——, William, cl., 45, 301 (wit.).
——, ——, M.A., 241.
Keal, East, Easterkeale, co. Linc., rector of north part of, 140, 192, 230.
——, ——, rector of south part of, 140, 192.
——, West, Westerkeale, co. Linc., rector of, 140, 192, 230, 315.
Keddington, co. Linc., 188.
——, curate of, 237.
Kegworth, co. Leic., rector of, 43.
Kele, John, curate, 236, 236n.
Kelk, Roger, archdeacon of Stow, 2.
Kellam, Simon, cl., 15.
Kellet, Richard, cl., 24, 92, 93.
Kellet, Nether [in Bolton par.], co. Lancaster, 254.
Kelley, Margaret, 118.
Kellishull, co. Hert. *See* Kelshall.
Kelsey, co. Linc., 260.
Kelsey—*cont.*
——, North, co. Linc., 116.
——, ——, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
——, ——, vicar of, 7, 177.
——, South, Kelsey, co. Linc., 241.
——, ——, St. Mary, rector of, 9, 173, 275.
——, ——, St. Nicholas, rector of, 17, 173, 260.
——, ——, ——, rectory of, 247.
Kelshall, Kellishull, co. Hert., rector of, 71.
Kelstern, Kelstren, co. Linc., vicar of, 187, 238.
Keltridge, John ,cl., 87.
Kempe, Thomas, wit., 268.
Kendall, Thomas, cl., 70, 73, 90.
——, ——, schoolmaster, 138.
Kene, John, literate, wit., 293.
Kennall, Dr., 278, 319.
Kensey. *See* Kinsey.
Kensworth, co. Hert., 307.
——, the poor of, 307.
——, vicar of, 306.
Kent, Agnes, 112.
——, Kenelm, p.n., 289.
——, ——, gent., wit., 302.
——, Peter, p.n., 295.
——, Robert, registrar, p.n., 299f.
——, Thomas, cl., 22, 23, 54, 91, 227.
Kent, earl of. *See* Grey.
Kesteven, co. Linc., parts of, 109, 204.
Keston, co. Hunt. *See* Keyston.
Ketilbie, co. Leic. *See* Ab-Kettleby.
Ketsby, Kettesbie, co. Linc., 197.
Kettelwell, Francis, cl., 316n.
Kettesbie, co. Linc. *See* Ketsby.
Kettleby, co. Linc., 258, 260, 263.
Kettlepenye, George, wit., 256.
Kettlethorpe, co. Linc., 167.
——, rector of, 76, 274.
Kettlewell, Francis, cl., 30.
Ketton, co Rutl., prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
Key, Keye. *See* Kaye.
Keynsham, George, esq., 58.
Keysoe, Caysho, co. Bed., vicar of, 58.
Keyston, Kaiston, Keston, co. Hunt., 110, 140, 273.
——, rector of, 70, 273.
——, vicar of, 112.
Kildare, Ireland, suffragan bishop of. *See* York.
Kilsby, Kildesby, co. Northampton, 242.
——, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.

Kilworth, South, co. Leic., rector of, 40, 279.
Kimble, Great, co. Buck., vicar of, 53, 270.
——, Little, co. Buck., rector of, 53, 270.
Kimpton. *See* Kympton.
Kind, John, cl., 95.
King, Kinge, Kynge, Andrew, cl., 97.
——, John, 113.
——, ——, cl., 50, 75, 290 (wit.), 323, 330.
——, Miles, wit., 274.
——, Robert, cl., 25, 192.
——, ——, bishop of Rheon, suffragan of Lincoln, bishop of Osney, and bishop of Oxford, 347.
——, ——, prebendary, 2, 150, 154.
——, William, wit., 258.
——, ——, junior, gent., 288.
——, ——, S.T.B., 328.
Kingerby. *See* Kyngerbye.
Kingerby, Kynerby, co. Linc., rector (*rectius* vicar) of, 174.
——, vicar of, 17.
——, vicarage of, 243.
Kingsey, co. Buck, 252, 268.
——, vicar of, 48, 268.
——, vicarage of, 252.
Kingston-upon-Hull, Hull, co. York, 172, 183.
—— ——. *See also* Hull.
Kinnerbie. *See* Kyngerbye.
Kinsey, Kensey, John, cl., 33, 317.
Kirby, co. Leic., 251.
—— Bellars, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
—— ——, vicarage of, 153.
Kirk, Kyrke, Urian, cl., 19, 29, 85, 226, 261 (wit.).
——, ——, schoolmaster, 110.
Kirkby, William, 120.
——, ——, fishmonger, 117.
Kirkby, East, Estkirkby, co. Linc., vicar of, 191, 230, 311.
—— Green, co. Linc., vicar of, 19, 161, 261, 277, 296, 313.
—— -la-Thorpe, St. Denis, co. Linc., rector of, 198, 215.
—— ——, rector of mediety of, 199.
—— Mallory, co. Leic., rector of, 42, 320.
—— -on-Bain, co. Linc., rector of, 28, 194.
—— St. Andrew, co. Linc., vicar of, 10, 172.
—— Underwood, co. Linc., rector of, 27, 207.
Kirkland, Robert, cl., 37, 321n.
Kirkmon, Leonard, gent., 192.
Kirmington, Kirnington, co. Linc., vicar of, 9, 176.
Kirmond-le-Mire, Kirmond, co. Linc., vicar of, 21, 30, 172, 278.
Kirton-in-Holland, co. Linc., vicar of, 207, 223.
—— -in-Lindsey, co. Linc., vicar of, 79, 171.
Kirwood, William, cl., 56, 61, 321.
Kitchener (*rectius* Kitcheuer). *See* Kitchever.
Kitchever, Kitcheuer, John, cl., 57, 83, 290 (*cp.* add.).
Knebworth, co. Hert., 271.
Knight, Knighte, Knyght, George, wit., 270.
——, Richard, cl., 94, 224n.
——, ——, yeo., 253.
——, Robert., cl., 115.
——, William, 137.
——, ——, cl., 111, 111n., 141, 269.
——, ——, wit., 270.
Knighton, Knyton, co. Leic., 288.
——, chapel of, 288.
Knipton, co. Leic., rector of, 251.
——, rectory of, 251.
Knowles, Knolles, Knollys, Knoyles, Edmund, cl., 78, 166, 255.
——, Francis, knt., 51.
——, Reginald, cl., 5.
——, Thomas, M.A., wit., 299.
——, William, cl., 30.
Knossington, Knoston, co. Leic., rectory of, 251.
Knoston, co. Leic. *See* Knossington.
Knotting, co. Bed., rectory of, 252.
Knyght. *See* Knight.
Knyton, co. Leic. *See* Knighton.
Kympton, John, cl., 9.
Kynder, Henry, cl., 97.
Kynerby, co. Linc. *See* Kingerby.
Kynge. *See* King.
Kyngerbye, Kinnerbie, Kynnerbie, William, cl., 32, 190, 230.
Kyrke. *See* Kirk.

L

Laceby, Lacebie, Richard, cl., 7, 178.
Laceby, co. Linc., rector of, 18, 157, 277, 312.
Lacey, Lacie, Gilbert, gent., wit., 330.
——, John, esq., 169, 330.
——, ——, wit., junior, 330.
Lafford, co. Linc., deanery of, 197-200, 215.
——, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
——. *See* Sleaford.

Lakes, Osmond, cl., 84.
Lakyn, Herbert, gent., 11, 259.
Lambart, Lambert, George, wit., 274.
——, Thomas, cl., 66.
Lambeth, Lambehith, Lambhith, Lamehithe, co. Surrey, acts done and deed dated at, 6, 7, 34, 35, 46, 65, 66, 242, 265, 303, 307, 309, 312, 313, 317, 322, 325, 326.
——, Bishop Cooper at, 336, 338.
——, bishop of Lincoln's dwelling house at, 318.
——, bishops consecrated at, xvi, 348.
Lamehithe. *See* Lambeth.
Lammyng, Lamynge, John, 255.
——, cl., 116, 118, 167, 255.
——, ——, wife of, 116.
Lancaster, co. Lanc., bailiff of, 298.
——, duchy of, chancellor of, 282.
——, ——, ecclesiastical patronage of, 6, 7, 25, 29, 38, 41, 45, 65, 70, 237n., 273, 306, 311.
——, ——, seal of, 273.
——, mayor of, 298.
Lane, Mr., 318n.
——, Hugh, cl., 48.
——, Richard, cl., 28, 92, 93, 215, 315.
——, William, cl., 9, 204, 315.
Lange, Richard, curate, 216.
Langford, Langeforde, Charles, cl., 48.
——, Dr. 322.
——, William, 48, 268, 291 (wit.).
Langford, co. Bed., vicar of, 64, 327.
—— Ecclesia, co. Oxford, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
—— Manor, co. Oxford, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
Langhton. *See* Langton.
Langhton, co. Linc. *See* Langton-by-Horncastle.
Langley, James, cl., 51, 296.
——, Thomas, 150, 155.
Langley, King's, co. Hert., vicar of, 67, 282.
—— Marish, co. Buck., vicar of, 52.
Langtoft, Longtofte, co. Linc., vicar of, 212, 219.
Langton, Langhton, Adlard, cl., 195, 228.
——, Anthony, cl., 31, 207, 220.
——, John, esq., 31, 195.
——, Peter, curate, 233.
——, William, wit., 274.
Langton-by-Horncastle, Langhton, co. Linc., rector of, 14, 19, 181, 226, 261.
—— ——, rectory of, 112, 245.
—— -by-Partney, co. Linc., rector of, 31, 193, 228.
—— -by-Wragby, co. Linc., 165.
—— ——, vicar of, 20, 261.
Lanquet, his *Chronicle of the World*, xvi.
Lante, William, cl., 38.
Larke, Richard, cl., 83.
——, Samuel, cl., 21, 89, 90, 217.
Larkyn. Robert, literate, wit., 296.
Lasenbye, Thomas, wit., 247.
Lassell. Thomas, cl., 325.
Latham, Ralph, M.A., 246.
——, Thomas, cl., 47.
Lathwet, Lathwett, William, cl., 21, 237.
Latimer, John, gent., 254.
——, Joshua, gent., 73.
——, William, cl., 73.
——, William, S.T.P., S.T.D., dean of Peterborough, 73, 254, 301.
Laughton, near Gainsborough, Laughton-by-Blyton, co. Linc., 79, 254, 255.
——, vicar of, 172.
Launder, John, cl., 49.
Laurence, Lawrence, Thomas, wit., 302.
——, ——, yeo., wit., 124, 292, 302.
Laus, William, cl., 92.
Lavendon, Lavenden, Lawndon, co. Buck., 321.
——, vicar of, 53, 321.
Lavington, Lenton, co. Linc., vicar of, 210, 218.
Lawe, Agnes, 125.
——, Ambrose, 125.
——, Philip, 125.
——, Richard, wit., 302.
——, Thomas, 125.
——, William, 125.
Lawesby, co. Leic. *See* Lowesby.
Lawman, John, miller, 138.
Lawndon, co. Buck. *See* Lavendon.
Lawrence. *See* Laurence.
Lawres, co Linc., deanery of, 165-167.
Lawton, John, cl., 46.
——, William, cl., 95.
Laynge, William, cl., 6, 160.
Lea. *See* Lee.
Leach, Leache, Leech, John, curate, 113.
——, Robert, cl., 205, 222, 312.
——, Thomas, cl., 19, 86,

Leadenham, Longlednam, Longledneham, co. Linc., curate of, 216.
——, rector of, 140, 201n., 216.
Leake, Christopher, cl., 75, 166.
Leake, co. Linc., 207.
——, curate of, 222.
Leasingham, Lesingham, Lessington, co. Linc., 247.
——, rector of north part of, 199.
——, rector of south part of, 5, 199.
Lebande, Robert, cl., 90.
Ledam, John, wit., 247.
Ledbrokes, John, wife of, 129.
Ledsham, Henry, cl., 59, 60, 68, 84, 139.
Lee, Lea, Leigh, Ley, [*blank*], 46.
——, the lady Alice, 45.
——, Avicia, widow, 52, 269.
——, Edward, esq., 36, 44, 267.
——, George, cl., 87.
——, Henry, knt., 53.
——, Laurence, cl., 96.
——, Peter, gent., 243.
——, Ralph, esq., 46, 268, 322, 322n.
——, Richard, cl., 45, 302.
——, Thomas, 250.
——, ——, cl., 36, 292.
——, ——, esq., 268.
——, ——, gent., wit., 202, 300, 301.
Lee Hall, co. Chester. *See* Leigh Hall.
Leech. *See* Leach.
Leedes, Edward, master of Clare Hall, Cambridge, 244, 312.
Leesse, John, cl., 327.
Legat, John, gent., wit., 251.
Legbourne, co. Linc., curate of, 235.
Legg, Legge, Thomas, LL.D., 241.
——, arms of, 241.
Legsby, co. Linc., 243.
——, vicar of, 26, 30, 164, 263.
Leicester, county of, xii, 200, 203.
——, ——, preachers in, 144, 145.
——, ——, the worshipful of, 144, 145.
Leicester, co. Leic., 288.
——, act done at, 51.
——, archdeacon of. *See* Barber.
——, ——, commissary of, 137, 138.
——, ——, visitation of, 137.
——, archdeaconry of, xiii, 34-45, 141, 249-251, 265-268, 278, 279, 317-321, 345, 346, 348.
——, ——, commissary and official of, 298, 300.
——, ——, ——, seal of, 291, 300, 301.
——, Bishop Cooper at, 51, 337.
——, Castle, 298.
Leicester—*cont.*
——, deed dated at, 241.
——, earl of. *See* Dudley.
——, Newarke near, 292, 297, 300, 301.
——, ——, deed dated at, 288.
——, St. Margaret, vicar of, 40.
——, ——, par. of, 288.
——, ——, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
——, St. Martin, church of, 137.
——, ——, vicar of, 36, 41, 278, 279, 317.
——, sub-prior of the monastery of, 347.
Leigh. *See* Lee.
Leigh Hall, Lee Hall, co. Chester, 40, 250.
Leighton Bromswold, Leighton Ecclesia, co. Hunt., prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
——, Beaudesert, Leighton Buzzard, Leighton Manor, co. Bed., 122.
—— ——, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
—— ——, vicar of, 325.
Leire, Leyr, co. Leic., church of, 289.
——, rector of, 43, 267.
Leitton. *See* Litton.
Lenneus. *See* Lynney.
Lenton, co. Linc. *See* Lavington.
Leonards, Thomas, gent., 170.
Lesingham, co. Linc. *See* Leasingham.
Lessington, co. Linc. *See* Leasingham.
Letchworth, co. Hert., 253.
——, rector of, 253, 327.
——, rectorv of, 253.
Letten, Lettin, Robert, curate, 227.
——, ——, wit., 243.
Lettys, George, 135.
Leverock, Richard, cl., 63, 94.
Leverton, co. Linc., rector of north part of, 22, 204, 223, 275, 277.
——, rector of south part of, 9, 16, 206, 223, 260.
——, South, co. Nott., 77n.
Levitt, Levit, James, cl., 97.
——, Richard, cl., 95.
Lewin, William, LL.D., p.n., 296, 343.
Lewis, Lewes, Lewys, Christopher, cl., 90.
——, David, wit., 298.
——, George, cl., 59, 60, 68.
——, John, p.n., wit., 291.
——, Robert, 150, 155.
——, Thomas, cl., 52.

Lewis, Thomas—*cont.*
——, ——, suffragan bishop of Shrewsbury, 348.
——, William, cl., 129, 130.
—— *alias* Goghe, Thomas, cl., 269, 284.
Ley. *See* Lee.
Leyr, co. Leic. *See* Leire.
Lichfield, co. Stafford, bishop of, 237.
——, ——. *See* Coventry and Lichfield.
——, suffragan bishop of. *See* Bell, Ford, Lewis.
——, Bordstreate in the city of, 292.
——, dean and chapter of, 196.
——, diocese of. *See* Coventry.
Liddington, co. Rutland, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
Lidlington, Litlington, [co. Bed.], 321.
——, curate of, 112.
Lilborne, George, cl., 180, 231, 234.
Lillingstone Dayrell, co. Buck., 270.
—— ——, rector of, 51, 54, 270, 299.
Lilye, *Lileus*, Lillye, Edmund, S.T.P., 26, 78.
——, Richard, cl., 6.
Limber, co. Linc., vicar of, 175.
Lime. *See* Lyme.
Limiter, Limyter, Lymiter, Stephen, cl., 51, 53, 90, 298, 299.
Linche, John, cl., 190, 232, 331.
——, Thomas, gent., 244.
——, William, gent., 244.
Lincoln, county of, 109, 142, 205.
——, sheriff of, 156.
Lincoln, [co. Linc.]—
acts and proceedings at, deeds dated at, 1, 2, 3, 4, 9, 13, 14, 19, 20, 21, 26, 27, 29, 35, 36, 38, 43, 47, 49, 61, 67, 71, 75, 76, 116, 118, 142, 143, 152, 156, 241, 242, 261, 295, 311, 318, 347.
archdeacon of. *See* Aylmer, Barefoote, Cole.
——, seal of, 288.
archdeaconry of, 109, 116, 143, 153, 157-165, 172-239, 242-249, 257-265, 275-278, 310-317, 345, 347, 348.
——, seal of official of, 301.
bishop of. *See* Atwater, Bullingham, Chaderton, Cooper, Holbeche, Longland, Smith, Watson, Wolsey.
——, chaplain of, 241, 271.
——, commissary of, 123.
Lincoln, bishop of—*cont.*
——, commissary and visitor of, 149-152, 154.
——, dwelling house of, at Lambeth, 318.
——, foundation of vicarage by, 99-101.
——, grant by, 4, 48, 78, 79, 242, 255, 257, 305.
——, jurisdiction of, 10n., 15n., 310n., 311n., 323n.
——, nominates to a benefice, 175.
——, officers of, 144.
——, ordinations by, 81-98, 157-239, 302.
——, patron of benefices, 1-4, 7, 8, 9, 11, 12, 13, 14, 16-23, 27, 31, 35, 36, 44, 47, 50, 53, 57, 60, 76, 77, 140, 157-159, 161-166, 169, 171, 174-184, 186, 189-191, 193, 195, 197, 200, 204-207, 209, 211, 321, 322.
——, principal official of, 152, 156. *See also* Belley.
——, recommends a clerk to the queen, 275, 276, 277, 280, 281, 282, 311n., 313, 326n., 329n.
——, registrar of, 151, 152, 155, 156.
——, right of institution to vicarages in Oxford and Peterborough dioceses, 310n., 316n.
——, vicar general of, 149, 151, 152, 154, 155, 156. *See also* Belley.
——, visitations of dean and chapter by, 149-152, 154-156.
Bishop Cooper at, 336-338.
Christianity, Lincoln, deanery of 157-159.
citizen and tanner of, 316.
city of, 20, 153, 246, 248, 257, 259, 260, 262, 287, 299.
——, mayor and commonalty of, 168.
close of, 246, 256, 289, 294, 301.
diocese of, 82, 111, 112, 114, 136, 138, 139, 141, 142, 153, 156, 169, 180, 184, 185, 188, 287, 288, 289, 291, 292, 294, 295, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 310.
——, chancellor of, 280. *See also* Belley.
——, registrar of. *See* Bond, Bullingham.
——, unwieldy size of, xvii.
——, visitation of, xvii.

Lincoln—*cont.*
earl of. *See* Fienes.
palace of, xvii.
——, *cavaculum* in, 143.
——, chapel of, 82, 85, 88, 115, 117, 118, 119, 120, 142.
——, great chamber in, 118, 119, 120.
parishes in—
St. Benedict in Wigford, 287, 290, 294.
St. Martin, 288, 299.
——, vicar of 20, 158, 261.
St. Mary-le-Wigford, St. Mary in Wickforde, 22, 159, 262.
St. Peter at Arches, rector of 158.
residents at, 157, 158.
suffragan bishops of—
Achronry. *See* Ford.
Ario (*Ariensis*), 209. *See also* Rawlinson.
Ascalon, 191, 195, 198. *See also* Duffield.
Chalcedon. *See* Mackarell.
Lydda, 211. *See also* Bele, Church, Holt, Smith.
Mayo, 164, 174, 175, 178, 182, 185, 191-193, 196, 198, 207, 227, 228, 231, 236. *See also* Bell.
Paros, Thomas, bishop of, 346.
Philadelphia, 161, 168-170, 172, 174, 176, 182, 187, 188, 196, 200, 202, 205, 206, 220, 231, 238. *See also* Philadelphia, Swillington.
Rheon, 174, 177, 178, 197, 203, 226. *See also* King.
Shrewsbury, 134, 182. *See also* Lewis.
Thetford, 186, 237. *See also* Salisbury.
unnamed, 158, 160-163, 171, 173, 180, 200, 208, 227, 231. *See also* Halam.
see of, impoverished, xviii.
——, guardian of the spiritualities of, 266.
——, vacancy of, 209, 305, 305n.
visitation at, 83.
Lincoln, cathedral church of—
bell-ringers, 151, 155.
Burghersh Foundation, boys of, 155.
canon, 289.
——. *See also* Prebendaries.
Lincoln, cathedral church of—*cont.*
canons residentiary, 149, 151, 152, 155, 156, 241, 294, 305.
chancellor. *See* Garthe.
chaplains, 149.
chapter-clerk, 149, 150, 155.
—— -house, visitation in, 149-152, 154-156.
choristers, 149, 150, 155.
choristers' schoolmaster, 150, 152, 155.
clerk of the commons, 150.
—— of the fabric, 151n., 155.
dean. *See* Mallet, Whitgift, Wickham.
—— and chapter—
confirmation of grant by, 241, 242, 255, 257.
grant by, 244, 248.
inhibition of, 151.
letters of, 149, 152.
patrons of benefices, 8, 14, 15, 18, 20, 21, 25, 26, 78-80, 161, 162, 167, 168, 170, 172, 175, 182, 197, 204, 206, 211.
peculiar jurisdiction of, 285n., 310n., 311n.
right of to induct, 310n.
visitation of, 149-152, 154-156.
deanery, vacancy of, 255.
dignitaries, 149, 151.
failure to preach in, 152.
grammar-schoolmaster, 150, 152, 155, 158.
irregularities in, 151, 152.
messengers, 151, 155.
officials, 149, 150, 151, 155.
poor clerks, 150, 155.
poor scholars, 149.
prebendaries, 149, 150, 151, 152, 157.
All Saints, Hundegate, 2, 149, 154, 158.
Asgarby, 3, 149, 154, 310, 310n.
Aylesbury, 149, 154, 268.
Banbury, 310n., 311n.
Bedford Major, 150, 154, 309.
Bedford Minor, 2, 150, 154.
Biggleswade, 150, 154.
Bishop's Norton. *See* Norton, Bishop's.
Brampton, 72, 150, 154, 254.
Buckden, xvii, 65, 150, 154, 309, 310.
Caistor, 2, 150, 154, 158, 177.
Carlton *cum* Dalby, 162, 310.
—— *cum* Thurlby, 2, 149, 154.
—— Kime, 150, 154.

Lincoln, cathedral church of, prebendaries—*cont.*
Centum Solidorum, 1, 150, 154, 241, 257.
Clifton, 150, 154.
Corringham, 1, 149, 154, 162, 171, 305.
—— *cum* Stow [*sic*], 1.
Crackpool St. Mary, 150, 154, 310.
Cropredy, 10n.
Decem Librarum, 3, 150, 154.
Dunholme, 75, 77, 150, 154, 166, 309.
Empingham, 30, 150, 154, 157.
Faringdon, 4, 149, 154.
Gretton, 1, 15, 15n., 150, 154.
Heydour *cum* Walton, 149, 154, 203.
Kelsey, North, Kelsey, 7, 150, 154.
Ketton, 2, 149, 154, 159, 244, 258.
Kilsby, 150, 154.
Lafford, 150, 154, 159, 199.
Langford Ecclesia, 150, 154.
—— Manor, xviii, 2, 150, 154.
Leicester St. Margaret, 4, 40, 150, 152, 154, 241, 310.
Leighton Beaudesert, Leighton Bussard, 4, 149, 154.
Leighton Ecclesia, Leighton Bromeswold, 2, 85n., 149, 154.
Liddington, 150, 154.
Louth, 4, 150, 154, 184.
Marston St. Lawrence, 4, 150, 154, 257.
Melton Ross *cum* Scamblesby, 150, 154.
Milton Ecclesia, 2, 150, 154, 257, 292.
—— Manor, 150, 154, 173.
Nassington, 1, 27, 150, 154, 157, 295, 310.
Norton, Bishop's, 4, 75, 150, 154, 168, 309.
Sanctæ Crucis. *See* Spaldwick.
Scamblesby. *See* Melton Ross *cum* Scamblesby.
Scarle, 150, 154.
Sexaginta Solidorum, 2, 150, 154, 192, 309.
Spaldwick, Sanctæ Crucis, 150, 154.
St. Botulph, 149, 154, 163.
St. Martin, 20, 149, 154, 158.
Stoke, 150.
Stow. *See* Corringham.

Lincoln, cathedral church of, prebendaries—*cont.*
Stow in Lindsey, 3, 150, 154, 158, 348.
—— Longa, 1, 149, 154, 200.
Sutton *cum* Buckingham, 15n.
—— in Marisco, 4, 150, 154, 183.
Thornegate, 4, 149, 154.
Welton Beckhall, 1, 150, 154, 166, 310.
—— Brinkhall, 1, 150, 154, 166, 310.
—— Painshall, 3, 150, 154, 166.
—— Rivall, 1, 2, 120, 150, 154, 166, 169.
—— Westhall, 1, 150, 154, 166.
prebends—
patronage of, 310n.
Aylesbury, demise of, 46.
Banbury, patronage, etc., of, 310n., 311n.
Gretton, demise of, 22.
——, farmer of, 262.
Kilsby, grant of, 242 .
Leicester St. Margaret, grant of, 241.
Milton Ecclesia, grant of, 242.
Norton, Bishop's, 75.
Sanctæ Crucis, 115.
Sutton in Marisco, grant of, 241.
precentor. *See* Robinson.
president and chapter, 305, 306.
provosts, 151.
receiver-general, 155.
sacrist, 150, 154.
sub-dean, 169, 171.
——. *See* Reniger.
—— and chapter, 255.
vergers, 151, 155.
vicars choral, 149, 150, 151, 152, 154, 155.
—— ——, provost of, 152.
—— ——, 'stall wagies and ministracions of,' withheld, 152.
vice-chancellor, 150, 154, 164, 172, 185.
Line. *See* Lyne.
Linford, Lynford, Robert, cl., 61, 112
Linford, Great, co. Buck., 268.
——, ——, rector of, 48, 268.
Linhouse. *See* Lynhouse.
Linold, Lynold, John, cl., 18, 88.
Linton *alias* Clerke, Bartholomew, cl., 69, 69n., 70.

Linwood, Lynwood, co. Linc., rector of, 16, 28, 111n., 260.
——, rectory of, 116.
Lislade, Thomas, 122.
——, William, 122.
Lissington, co. Linc., vicar of, 5, 28, 164.
Lister, [*blank*], deacon, 114.
——. *Cp.* Litster.
Litlington, co. Bed. *See* Lidlington.
Litster, Robert, cl., 182.
——, ——, curate, 235.
——, W., curate, 234.
——. *Cp.* Lister.
Litterworthe, co. Leic. *See* Lutterworth.
Littlebury, Lytilbury, John, gent., 14, 247.
Littlepage, Robert, wit., 325.
Litton, Leitton, Roland, esq., 58, 271.
Liveley, Lyveley, Richard, cl., 143, 212, 219.
Llandaff in Wales, bishop of. *See* Salley.
Lloid, William, cl., 38.
Lockington, co. Leic., 267.
——, deed dated at, 267.
——, rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 45, 267, 302.
Lockoe, Lockye, Ralph, burgess of Grantham and Stamford, 117-120.
Loddington, Ludington, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
Lodge, Richard, tanner, 11, 259.
Loesbie. *See* Loseby.
Logsdon, Eleanor, 142.
——, Richard, 142.
Lollye, Lollie, William, cl., 29, 32, 163, 297.
Londe, John, cl., 40.
London, co. Midd., 69, 187, 203, 249, 296.
acts done or deeds dated at, 4, 56, 62, 70, 247, 312, 326, 344.
Arches, court of. *See* Arches.
bishop of, 3, 39, 277, 278.
——. *See also* Aylmer, Fitz-James, Sandys.
——, empowers suffragan bishop of Chester, 216.
——, ordinations by, 162, 194, 201, 210, 212, 216, 226, 227, 234, 236.
bishop Cooper at, 337, 338.
citizen of, 37, 37n., 158, 303.
—— and furrier of, 73.
—— and haberdasher of, 37, 56.
—— and merchant tailor of, 8, 15, 249, 297.
London, co. Midd.—*cont.*
city of, 265, 299, 305.
diocese of, 180, 206, 287-290, 292, 296, 297.
Gray's Inn, 42, 267.
hospital of 'Le Savoy in le Strand,' 303.
Old Temple, acts done at, 345-347.
parishes in—
Christ Church, 124, 292.
St. Bennet, Paul's Wharfe, 289, 293.
St. Faith the Virgin, 290, 291, 293, 296.
St. Mary-le-Bow, church of, xvi.
St. Michael, Queenhithe, 111.
—— Wood street, 263.
St. Thomas of Acre, church of, 346.
Savoy, 299.
recorder of, 279.
St. Paul's cathedral church, 291, 306.
churchyard, 293.
chapter-house of, 272.
dean of, 277, 279, 281, 323.
——. *See also* Nowell.
—— and chapter of, 65, 66, 68, 69, 70, 306.
prebendary of. *See* Hoxton.
streets in—
Holborn, 42.
Ivy Lane, 290, 293.
Paternoster Row, 287, 296, 297.
Strand, 303.
suffragan bishop of, 158, 169. *See also* Bele, Bell, Swillington, Young.
Londonthorpe, co. Linc., curate of, 217.
Longden, Richard, wit., 302.
Longe, Lonnge, John, cl., 90, 306.
——, Nicholas, cl., 5, 208, 220.
——, Richard, cl., 28.
——, William, cl., 67.
——, ——, p.n., 124, 254 (wit.), 291, 293 (wit.), 294, 297, 344.
——, ——, laic, 295.
——, ——, wit., 325.
Longland, Longlands, Longlond, John, cl., 48, 50.
——, ——, archdeacon of Buckingham, 149, 154.
——, ——, prebendary, 150, 154.
Longland, Longly, John, bishop of Lincoln, 330, 345-348.

Longlednam, co. Linc. *See* Leadenham.
Longoboby, co. Linc., deanery of, 121, 159-161.
Longtofte, co. Linc. *See* Langtoft.
Longwell, W., wit., 270.
Longworth, Richard, cl., 15.
Lonnge. *See* Longe.
Lord Keeper of the great seal, the, 75, 278.
—— ——, chaplain to, 328.
—— President, the, 248.
—— High Treasurer, the, 10, 51, 140, 212, 262, 269, 276, 279.
—— Treasurer of the queen's household, 51.
Lordisman, William, cl., 325.
Lorington, John, cl., 44.
Lorte, George, wit., 250.
Loseby, Loesbie, Thomas, cl., 40, 41.
Lougher, Walter, cl., 323.
Loughton, co. Buck., rector of, 47, 289.
Lounde, John, cl., p.n., 288.
——, Thomas, reader, 230.
——, William, 164.
Loundes, Lownes, Geoffrey, cl., 52. 296.
——, Thomas, cl., 52, 283.
——, ——, deacon, 114.
Louth, co. Linc., 121.
——, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
——, vicar of, 184, 235, 262.
Louthesk, co. Linc., deanery of, 109, 180, 184-188, 235-239.
Love. *See* Low.
Loveden, co. Linc., deanery of, 200, 201, 216.
Lovell, Thomas, 200.
——, ——, the lady Lovell, wife of, 200.
Lovering, Thomas, cl., 44, 96.
Low, Love, Lowe, John, esq., 53, 269.
——, Simon, esq., gent., 46, 46n., 212, 288.
——, Thomas, gent., 47.
——, Timothy, esq., 30, 265.
Lowes, Lowse, Simon, cl., 24, 206.
Lowesby, Lawesby, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, vicarage of, 153.
Lowley, John, curate, 226.
Lownes. *See* Loundes.
Lowse. *See* Lowes.
Lubenham, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 37, 266.
Lucke, Thomas, M.A., wit., 299.
Lucy, Thomas, knt., 47, 51, 269, 322.
Lucy—*cont.*
——, arms of, 269.
Ludborough, Ludburgh, co. Linc., deanery of, 109.
——, rector of, 184, 235, 312.
Luddington, Stephen, cl., 75, 165.
Luddington, co. Linc., vicar of, 169, 232n., 330.
Ludford Magna, co. Linc., 165.
—— Parva, Ludfurthe, co. Linc., rector of, 12, 30, 163, 259.
Ludgershall, Lurgesall, co. Buck., 268, 269.
——, rector of, 47, 50, 111n., 141, 268, 269, 322.
Ludington, co. Leic. *See* Loddington.
Luffenham, North, North Luffnam, co. Rutl., 251.
——, South, South Luffnam, co. Rutl., 254, 273.
Luke, Nicholas, gent., 62, 63, 272.
Lumley, John, curate, 236.
Lunde, Mr., 144, 145.
Lurgesall, co. Buck. *See* Ludgershall.
Lusby, Lushbie, co. Linc., 263, 264.
——, curate of, 231.
——, rector of, 30, 191, 231, 263, 264, 285, 297.
——, vicar of, 28.
Lushbie, co. Linc. *See* Lusby.
Luton, co. Bed., vicar of, 59.
Lutterworth, Litterworthe, co. Leic., rector of, 317, 319.
—— Hospital, co. Leic., master of, 39.
Lutton, Sutton St. Nicholas, co. Linc., curate of, 221.
Lydda in Palestine, bishop of. *See* Bele, Church, Holt, Smith.
Lyford, John, wit., 257.
Lyme, Simon, cl., 187, 238.
Lymiter. *See* Limiter.
Lyn, George, esq., 66.
Lyne, Robert, 130, 131, 133.
Lynford. *See* Linford.
Lynhouse, Thomas, wit., 260.
Lynney, Lenneus, Henry, cl., 38, 41.
Lynold. *See* Linold.
Lynwood, co. Linc. *See* Linwood.
Lytelbury. *See* Littlebury.
Lyveley. *See* Liveley.

M

Mablethorpe, co. Linc., 262.
—— St. Mary, co. Linc., rector of, 182, 234.
—— St. Peter, co. Linc., rector of, 14, 183, 235.

Mackarell, Matthew, bishop of Chalcedon, suffragan of Lincoln and York, 347.
Maddison, Madyson, Nicholas, cl., 29, 109, 182, 234, 311.
Madockes, Richard, cl., 98.
Madyson. *See* Maddison.
Maiborn, Robert, cl., 208, 220.
Maid, John, cl., 84.
Maidwell, Maydewell, Laurence, yeo., gent., 15, 22, 262.
——, William, 155.
Mainbie, Manbie, Maneby, Francis, esq., 32, 265.
——, John, cl., 40, 42, 89, 90, 296.
Maior. *See* Mawr.
Malet. *See* Mallet.
Mallerie. *See* Malory.
Mallet, Malet, Francis, S.T.P., dean of Lincoln, 241, 244.
——, ——, prebendary, 305.
——, William, wit., 245.
Malmeton, co. Linc. *See* Manton.
Malory, Mallerie, Robert, curate, 143, 218.
Maltby-in-the-Marsh, Maltby, co. Linc., curate of, 234.
—— ——, rector of, 180, 234.
Malym, Malim, Malyme, William, prebendary, 150, 151, 154.
[? Man], bishop of, 171, 171n.
Man, Sodor and, bishop of. *See* Salisbury.
Man, Edmund, 321.
——, John, warden of Merton College, Oxford, 69.
——, Thomas, cl., 96.
Manbie. *See* Mainbie.
Manby, co. Linc., rector of, 32, 185, 236.
Maneby. *See* Mainbie.
Manfield, Manfild, Philip, cl., 64, 98.
Manlake, co. Linc., deanery of, 168-170.
Manners, Bridget, countess of Rutland, 5.
——, Edward, earl of Rutland, lord Ros of Hamlake, Triesbut, and Belvoir, 9, 13, 15, 41, 43, 44, 45, 157, 163, 189, 202, 206, 213, 216, 246, 277, 318, 320.
——, ——, ——, crest of, 267.
——, Henry, earl of Rutland, etc., 5.
——, Thomas, knt., 11.
Mannockes, Henry, wit., 303.
Manton, Malmeton, Maunton, co. Linc., rector of, 169.
——, rectory of, 256.
Maple, Edward, cl., 95.
Mapurley, Matthew, cl., 35, 39, 81.
Marborowe, Henry, gent., 56, 271.
Marcham. *See* Markham.
Marche, John, abbot, 346.
Mareham, William, cl., 49, 86.
Mareham-le-Fen, Marome, Marume, co. Linc., rector of, 24, 192, 225.
——, rectory of, 243.
——, on-the-Hill, Maring chapel, co. Linc., curate of, 225.
Margeson, Margisonne, Mergeson, ... , cl., 6.
——, John, cl., 8, 11, 23. 259.
——, Robert, cl., 257.
Maring Chapel, co. Linc. *See* Mareham-on-the-Hill.
Mariott, Henry, cl., 69.
Markby, co. Linc., curate of, 235.
Market Harborough, co. Leic. *See* Harborough, Market.
Markfield, co. Leic., 37n., 250.
——, rector of, 37.
Markham, Marcham, Markeham, Mr., 278.
——, Anthony, p.n., 295, 302.
——, Mary, 9, 159, 314.
——, Robert, 314.
——, Robert, esq., 9, 159, 200, 258.
——, William, cl., 85, 86, 204, 217, 300 (wit).
Marlebro, Henry, gent., 142.
Marlow, Great, co. Buck., 268.
——, ——, vicar of, 50, 321.
Marome, co. Linc. *See* Mareham-le-Fen.
Mar-prelate, Martin, xvi.
Marris, John, 178.
Marsar, Richard, yeo., 15.
——. *Cp.* Mercer.
Marschall. *See* Marshall.
Marsh, Marshe, John, cl., 88, 142.
Marsh, co. Buck. *See* Marsh Gibbon.
Marsh Chapel, co. Linc., curate of, 236.
—— Gibbon, Marshe, co. Buck., rector of, 54, 300.
Marshall, Marschall, Francis, curate 234.
——, ——, wit., 245.
——, Hamlet, cl., 7, 75, 81, 164.
——, John, cl., 23, 24, 162.
——, ——, literate, wit., 287.
——, Matthew, cl., 7, 177.
——, Thomas, 288, 339.
——, ——, cl., 172.
——, ——, literate, wit., 294.
——, William, cl., 89.
Marston, Thomas, cl., 44.
Marston, co. Linc. *See* Hougham-*cum*-Marston.

Marston—*cont.*
——, Fleet, co. Buck., rector of, 53.
—— St. Lawrence, co. Northampton, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
Marten, co. Linc. *See* Marton.
Martendale, William, cl., 327.
Martin, Martyn, Boniface, cl., 75 (*cp.* add.), 76, 116, 141, 171, 329, 329n.
——, Clement, cl., 92.
——, ——, prebendary, 150, 154, 310.
——, Edward, cl., 69.
——, Gilbert, gent., 60, 114.
——, John, cl., 53, 94, 150, 154.
——, ——, scholar, prebendary, 2.
——, Richard, cl., 97.
——, Susan, wife of Gilbert, 114.
——, Thomas, cl., 317.
——, William, cl., 21, 172.
Martin by Horncastle, Marton, co. Linc., rector of, 30, 195, 226, 264, 284.
Marton, Marten, co. Linc., vicar of, 74, 77, 166.
——, co. Linc. *See* Martin-by-Horncastle.
Martyn. *See* Martin.
Marume, co. Linc. *See* Marehamle-Fen.
Marvie, Marvine, George, cl., 36, 36n., 250.
——, James, knt., 280.
Marvine. *See* Marvie.
Mary, queen, persecution in time of, 221.
Mason, George, schoolmaster, 142.
——, John, cl., 5, 25, 159.
——, Thomas, cl., 58.
Master, Richard, M.D., esq., 245, 311.
Matthew, Mathewe, Dr., 280, 281.
——, Hugh, cl., 44.
——, John, 129
——, ——, wife, of, 129.
——, ——, gent., 71.
——, Nicholas, 112.
——, Toby, cl., S.T.P., 207, 223, 303, 311.
Maunde, Anthony, cl., 88.
Maunsell, William, wit., 252.
Maunton, co. Linc. *See* Manton.
Mauson, John, wit., 251.
Mawr, Maior, Richard, cl., 52, 269, 284.
Maxey, co. Northampton, vicar of, 212.
Maxwell, Thomas, cl., a Scot, 6, 196, 229.
[May], John, bishop of Carlisle, 248.
Maydewell. *See* Maidwell.
Mayne, Henry, wit., 268.
Mayo in Ireland, bishop of. *See* Lincoln, suffragans of. *Also* Bell.
Mayre, John, M.A., wit., 290.
Meade, Thomas, cl., 94.
Meatcalfe. *See* Metcalf.
Medbourne, co. Leic., rector of, 44, 267, 317.
Medley, Midley, co. Oxford, 339.
Medleye, John, cl., 16.
Medmenham, co. Buck., deed dated at, 270.
——, vicar of, 54, 270.
Meere, co. Linc. *See* Mere.
Mellers, John, yeo., 246.
Mellyn, Thomas, 151, 155.
Melton, Edward, cl., 24.
Melton Mowbray, co. Leic., vicar of, 40, 115, 119, 279.
—— Ross, co. Linc., prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
Memytt. *See* Menitt.
Meney, John, 112.
Meneyes. *See* Menyeis.
Meningesbie, co. Linc. *See* Miningsby.
Menitt, Memytt, Minitte, Robert, cl., 19, 19n., 208, 261.
Menyeis, Meneyes, Meynies, John, cl., a Scot, 10, 210.
——, ——, M.A., wit., 297.
Meppershall, co. Bed., rector of, 58, 111n.
Mercer, Thomas, cl., 194, 228.
——. *Cp.* Marser.
Mere, Meere, hospital, co. Linc., warden of, 200.
Meres, Christopher, wit., 247.
——, Faith, 77.
——, Laurence, esq., 77.
Mergeson. *See* Margeson.
Meridale, John, gent., 8.
Merik, William, cl., 267.
Merrel. *See* Merret.
Merret, Merrel, William, 120, 120n.
Messenger, Messinger, Edmund, cl., 35.
——, ——, cl., fellow of St. Catherine's College, Cambridge, 266.
——, George, cl., 44, 93.
Messingham, co. Linc., 170.
——, vicar of, 79, 169.
——, vicarage of, 254, 255.
Metcalf, Meatcalfe, William, cl., 323.
——, Michael, gent., wit., 248.
Metham, William, esq., 20, 164, 261.
Metheringham, John, wit., 253.

Metheringham, co. Linc., vicar of, 159.
Meyate, William, wit., 268.
Meynies. *See* Menyeis.
Michell, Andrew, cl., 311.
——, John, yeo., 68, 273.
Mickley, John, cl., 68.
Middelton Keynes, co. Buck. *See* Milton Keynes.
Middlesex, archdeacon of. *See* Watts.
Middleton, George, cl., 58.
Middop, George, cl., 54.
Midgley, Mydgeley, co. York, 330.
Midley, co. Oxford. *See* Medley.
Midloe, co. Hunt., 274.
Mildmay, Myldemaye, Myldemey, Walter, knt., 213, 279, 281, 323.
Miles, Myles, William, cl., 21, 25, 26, 77, 160, 235, 312.
——, ——, gent., 11.
Miller. *See* Myller.
Mills. *See* Mylles.
Milton, co. Oxford, 257.
——, Great, co. Oxford, 242, 292.
—— Bryant, co. Bed., rector of, 57, 61, 111, 280, 281.
—— Ernest, Milton Harneys, co. Bed., vicar of, 57, 59, 60,, 280, 281.
—— Ecclesia, co. Oxford, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
—— Keynes, Middelton Keynes, co. Buck., church of, 113.
—— Manor, co. Oxford, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
Miningsby, Meningesbie, co. Linc., rector of, 6, 190, 231.
Minitte. *See* Menitt.
Minta. *See* Mynta.
Minting, co. Linc., 196.
——, curate of, 227.
——, vicar of, 17, 227, 260.
Missolden. *See* Mussenden.
Misterton-with-Poultney, co. Leic., rector of, 37.
Mixbury, co. Oxford, 269.
Mody. *See* Moody.
Moels, Moiles, lord. *See* Hastings.
Moises, Edmund, citizen and haberdasher of London, 56.
Molens, lord. *See* Hastings.
Molesworth, co. Hunt., rector of, 65, 119, 272, 328.
Mollyns, Edward, cl., 59.
Momby, Mombie, Thomas, cl., 85, 89.
Monden, Great, Munden, co. Hert., 124.
——, ——, rector of, 328.
Monford. *See* Mounford.
Monk, Moncke, Mounck, Mounke, Alexander, yeo., 33, 312.
——, Clement, cl., 25, 193, 225.
——, Richard, yeo., 33, 312.
——, Robert, 213.
Monopeney, Alexander, cl., 40.
Monson. *See* Mounson.
Montacue. *See* Montague.
Montague, Montacue, Montagew, Montagu, Mountague, Edward, knt., 66, 69, 71, 273.
——, Laurence, cl., 46, 53, 82.
Moody, Mody, Moodie, Bartholomew, cl., 96.
——, Hugh, cl., 11, 12, 85, 180.
——, ——, deacon, 114.
Moor, by race, a, 97.
Moorby, co. Linc., rector of, 5, 25, 194, 225, 246.
——, rectory of, 246.
Moore, Gregory, gent., 8, 17.
——, Nicholas, cl., 254.
——, Richard, cl., 42, 72.
——, Thomas, cl., 310.
——, William, cl., LL.B., 295.
——. *Cp.* More.
Morborn, co. Hunt., 284.
——, rector of, 284, 329, 329n.
Mordaunt, Mordante, George, esq., 52, 252.
——, Lewis, esq., 252.
——, ——, lord Mordaunt, 51, 52, 58, 72, 279, 280, 313, 322.
More, John, cl., 29, 179, 322, 324.
——, Richard, esq., 28, 263, 315.
——, William, cl., 323.
——. *Cp.* Moore.
Moreton, George, gent., 65, 272.
——, William, cl., 120.
——. *Cp.* Morton.
Morgan, John, cl., 58.
——, ——, esq., 50, 55, 268.
——, Richard, cl., 265.
——, Susan, Susanna, 50n., 55, 268.
——, arms of, 268.
Morian, Richard, cl., 35.
Morice, Nicholas, prebendary, 150, 151, 154.
——. *Cp.* Morrys.
Morisin, Charles, esq., 326.
——, Dorothy, 326.
Morison, Morrison, Moryson, Mr., 276.
——, Thomas, esq., 23, 24, 30, 166, 262, 264, 313.
Morley, Thomas, cl., 20, 82, 138.
Morrison. *See* Morison.
Morrys, Evans, cl., 95.
——, Thomas, wit., 274.
——. *Cp.* Morice.

Mortlake, co. Surrey, 273.
Morton, John, cl., 6.
——, William, cl., 96.
——. *Cp.* Moreton.
Morton-by-Bourne, co. Linc., vicar of, 209.
Moryson. *See* Morison.
Moseley, Edward, cl., 63.
——, Edward, Master, wit., 291.
Mosse, Miles, cl., 97.
——, Peter, cl., 37.
——, Roger, cl., 11, 13.
Mossey, John, cl., 22.
Mote, Anne, 124.
Mott, William, cl., 58.
Mottershed, John, curate, 111.
Mottram, Motram, Richard, yeo., 249.
——, Thomas, cl., 28.
Moulsoe, Mulsho, co. Buck., 252.
——, rector of, 52, 252.
——, rectory of, 252.
Moulton, co. Linc., vicar of, 33, 205, 222, 312.
—— Chapel, co. Linc., 222.
Mounck. *See* Monk.
Mounford, Monford, Thomas, cl., 65, 111.
Mounke. *See* Monk.
Mounson, Monson, Munson, E., wit., 246.
——, Mr., 313n.
——, Elizabeth, 26, 184.
——, George, esq., 76, 255, 274.
——, John, esq., 156.
——, Robert, esq., 26, 166, 172, 173, 184, 186.
——, ——, esq., wife of, 186.
——, ——, justice of the queen's bench, 10, 18, 24, 74-78, 241, 255, 274.
——, Robert, sergeant-at-law, 4.
Mountague. *See* Montague.
Mowbray, lord. *See* Berkeley.
Moxton, Thomas, cl., 54.
Moyle, Thomas, gent., 270.
Muckton, co. Linc., rector of, 187, 238.
Mulsho, co. Buck. *See* Moulsoe.
Mumbie, Thomas, cl., 33.
Mumby, co. Linc., par. of, 143.
——, vicar of, 13, 181, 233.
——, vicarage of, 113.
Munden, Great, co. Hert. *See* Monden, Great.
Munninge, William, cl., 32, 97.
Munson. *See* Mounson.
Mursley co. Buck., deanery of, 142.
——, rector of, 52, 269, 285.
Mussenden, Missolden, Mussendine, Myssledyne, Francis, esq., 179.
——, Richard, gent., 248, 262.
—— *alias* Barnolbie, Richard, gent., 25.
Muston, co. Leic., rector of, 41, 279.
Mydgeley, co. York. *See* Midgley.
Myldemey. *See* Mildmay.
Myles. *See* Miles.
Myller, Thomas, wit., 287.
Mylles, William, wit., 247.
Mynta, Thomas, wit., 246.
Myssledyne. *See* Mussenden.

N

Nailor, Nailour, Nayler, James, cl., 27, 78, 79, 316.
——, Ralph, cl., 25, 197.
——, Thomas, cl., 196, 227, 313.
Nailstone, co. Leic., rector of, 35, 288.
Nameby, co. Linc. *See* Navenby.
Nanton, Henry, cl., 86, 122, 122n.
Narborough, Norborowe, Northburgh, co. Leic., rector of, 113.
——, rectory of, 152.
Nashe, George, cl., 271.
Nassington, co. Northampton, vicar of, 27, 285, 285n.
——, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
Navenby, Nameby, co. Linc., rector of, 140, 161.
Nayler. *See* Nailor.
Neale, John, 24, 33, 262.
——, ——, tanner, 312.
——, Richard, curate, 239.
——, Thomas, cl., 320.
Needingworth, co. Hunt. *See* Holywell.
Nelson, Henry, cl., 23, 27, 75, 77, 87, 91, 166, 209, 209n.
——, Robert, cl., 209, 209n.
Ness, co. Linc., deanery of, 212, 213, 219.
Nethertointon, co. Linc. *See* Toynton, Low.
Nettleham, Netlam, Netleham, co. Linc., 74.
——, acts done or deeds dated at, 3, 4, 23, 24, 26, 27, 32, 41, 42, 44, 45, 52, 54, 62, 63, 64, 70, 71, 72, 78, 144, 145, 300, 301, 302.
—— Manor, Bishop Cooper at, xvii, 337, 338.
—— ——, chapel in, 91, 92, 97.
Nettleton, co. Linc., rector of, 27, 174, 263.
Nevill, Elizabeth, dame, 54, 270.
——, Henry, esq., knt., 54, 270.

Newarke, the, near Leicester. *See* Leicester.
Newbald, South, co. York, prebendary of, in the cathedral church of York, 159.
Newborough, co. Stafford, 266.
Newcome, Martin, cl., 17.
Newdigate. *See* Nudigate.
Newenham, co. Bed., 253, 272.
Neweporte, Mr., 278.
——, John, wit., 261.
New Hall, Newe Hale, co. Warwick, 251, 267.
Newland, Master, 221.
——, John, cl., 171, 221.
Newlove, Newlowe, Anthony, yeo., 18, 198, 261.
——, John, cl., 6, 8.
Newlowe. *See* Newlove.
Newman, Robert, cl., 95.
Newport Pagnell, co. Buck., vicar of, 48, 279, 321.
Newstead, near Stamford, co. Linc., prior of, 347.
Newton, Newtonn, Brian, wit., 298.
——, John, 151.
——, Robert, cl., S.T.B., 30, 324.
——, Roger, cl., 142.
——, Thomas, cl., 8, 53, 175.
Newton-in-Aveland, co. Linc., 220.
—— ——, rector of, 27, 209, 263.
—— Blossomville, co. Buck., rector of, 51.
—— -by-Toft, co. Linc., rector of, 163.
—— Harcourt, co. Leic. *See* Wistow.
—— Longeville, co. Buck., 346.
—— -on-Trent, co. Linc., vicar of, 23, 77, 167.
——, Water, co. Hunt., rector of, 67, 70, 273.
—— Wold, Old Newton, co. Linc., 245
——, ——, rector of, 15, 260, 276.
Nicholls, Nicolls, Nicols, Philip, cl., 86.
——, William, cl., 11, 29, 210, 263, 297.
Nicholson, Nicolson, Richard, cl., 18, 198, 294.
——, Robert, vicar-choral, 150, 155.
——, Thomas, 151, 155.
——, ——, cl., 61, 61n., 62, 138, 140, 326.
Nicolls, Nicols. *See* Nicholls.
Nicolson. *See* Nicholson.
Nightingale, Leonard, cl., 56.
Nixe, Nyckes, Nyxe, Thomas, cl., 62.
——, Clarke *alias*. *See* Clarke.
Nixon, Nyxon, Robert, cl., 321.
Noble, Thomas, cl., 72, 96.
Nocton, co. Linc., vicar of, 160.
Noddell, Henry, cl., 24, 26, 33, 317n.
Noke, Edward, cl., 327.
——, Thomas, cl., 56, 58.
——, ——, S.T.B., prebendary, 2, 58, 149, 154, 271.
None, John, cl., 320.
Noone, Master, schoolmaster, 222.
Norborowe, co. Leic. *See* Narborough.
Norfolk, duke of. *See* Howard.
Norgate, Robert, S.T.B., prebendary, 3, 150, 154.
Normandy-by-Spital, co. Linc., 168.
—— -on-the-Hill, Normanby-on-the-Wold, co. Linc., 249, 264.
—— ——, rector of, 32, 173.
—— ——, rectory of, 249.
Normanton, co. Linc., 247, 259.
——, rector of, 6, 8, 199.
——, rectory of, 245, 247.
——, [in Southwell par.], co. Nott., prebendary of, in the collegiate church of Southwell, 79.
Northampton, county of, 55.
Northampton, [co. North'ton], archdeacon of. *See* Shephard.
——, archdeaconry of, 346, 348.
Northburgh, co. Leic. *See* Narborough.
Northchurch, co. Hert. *See* Berkhamsted.
Northend, John, cl., 19, 25, 27.
——, Richard, cl., 9.
Northeyll, co. Bed. *See* Northill.
Northill, Northeyll, co. Bed., 111, 113.
North Ings, Northinge, co. York., 248.
Northorp, Hugh, cl., 12, 14, 163.
Norton, Mr., 281.
——, Abray, Abria, 25, 248.
——, Francis, esq., attainder of, 173.
——, ——, esq., deceased, 248.
——, John, cl., 221.
——, Mary, 248.
—— *alias* Gower, Mary, 25.
——, Thomas, esq., 59, 325.
Norton, co. Leic., 40.
——, Bishop, co. Linc., prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
——, ——, vicar of, 75, 168.
——, ——, vicarage of, 115.
—— -by-Galby, co. Leic., vicar of, 40.
—— Disney, co. Linc., 258, 262.
—— ——, vicar of, 6, 22, 163, 258, 262.

Norton—*cont.*
—— *Episcopi*, co. Linc., prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
Norwich, bishop of, ordinations by, 199, 215, 221n., 222, 226, 236.
——, ——, patron, 170, 215.
——, ——. *See* Freake, Parkhurst.
——, suffragan bishop of, bishop of Thetford, ordinations by, 198, 211, 218, 237. *See also* Salisbury, Thetford.
——, diocese of, 180, 206, 229, 289, 293, 301, 303.
Norwoode, William, wit., 298.
Noseley, Nowesley, co. Leic., 265, 266.
——, rector of, 35, 39, 265, 266.
Nottingham, co. Nott., 234.
——, suffragan bishop of. *See* York.
Nowell, Alexander, dean of St. Paul's, 65, 66, 69, 70, 306.
——, Richard, cl., 28, 30, 94, 95.
Nowesley, co. Leic. *See* Noseley.
Nudigate, Mr., 281.
Nutt, Thomas, cl., 68.
Nutter, Anthony, cl., 44.
Nyckes. *See* Nixe.
Nyxe. *See* Nixe.
Nyxon. *See* Nixon.

O

Oadby, Oderbie, Oldeby, Owdby, co. Leic., 266.
——, rectory of, 152.
——, vicar of, 37, 266, 321.
——, vicarage of, 152.
Oakham, Okam, co. Rutland, 41, 250.
Oakley. *See* Okeley.
Oakley, Okeley, co. Buck., vicar of, 46.
Odell, Woodhull, co. Bed., rector of, 56, 324.
Oderbie, co. Leic. *See* Oadby.
Odingzell, Thomas, cl., 59.
Odlinge, Edward, schoolmaster, 231.
Offord Cluny, co. Hunt., rector of, 67, 273.
—— Darcey, co. Hunt., rector of, 65, 200.
Ogle, Nicholas, esq., 245, 315.
[Oglethorpe], Owen, bishop of Carlisle, 24, 243.
Okam, co. Rutl. *See* Oakham.
Okeley, Thomas, gent., 242.
Okeley, co. Buck. *See* Oakley.
Oldeby, co. Leic. *See* Oadby.
Oldershawe, William, literate, wit., 288.
Oldfeld, Anthony, wit., 262.
Olding, John, the heirs of, 195.
Ollyffe, William, literate, wit., 292.
Olney, Ouldney, co. Buck., curate of, 118.
——, vicar of, 52, 280.
Onlippe, co. Leic. *See* Wanlip.
Orby, Orebie, co. Linc., vicar of, 189, 232.
Orient, John, cl., 72.
Orkney Islands, Scotland, bishop of, ordinations by, 196, 229.
Orme, John, cl., 63.
Ormsby, Nun, co. Linc., 188.
——, ——, vicar of, 24.
——, South, Hormesbi, co. Linc., 246.
——, ——, rector of, 194, 228.
Orton-on-the-Hill, Overton-under-Arden, co. Leic., vicar of, 35, 39, 265, 278, 318, 319.
Orwell, Edward, p.n., 293.
Osbalston, Osballston, Osbolton, John, 341.
——, Lambert, wit., 266.
——, William, wit., 286.
Osborne, Osburne, Edmund, cl., 296.
——, Hugh, cl., 45, 301, 320.
Osbournby, co. Linc., vicar of, 29, 207, 220.
Osburne. *See* Osborne.
Osgarby, co. Lincoln, 163.
Oslande, Richard, innkeeper, 117.
Osney, co. Oxford, bishop of. *See* King.
Osney, Simon, 156.
Otes, Samuel, cl., 87, 142.
Otewell, Robert, yeo., 135.
Ottbey, Anthony, wit., 261.
Otterington next Allerton, co. York., 248.
Ouldney, co. Buck. *See* Olney.
Oulston, co. Linc. *See* Owston.
Overie, John, 190.
Overton, Joseph, cl., 14, 233.
Overton Quatermarshe, co. Leic. *See* Coleorton.
—— -under-Arden, co. Leic. *See* Orton-on-the-Hill.
—— Waterville, Cheryorton, co. Hunt., 137.
Oving, co. Buck., 300.
——, rector of, 49, 115n., 279, 280, 292.
——, rectory-house of, 296.
Owdby, co. Leic. *See* Oadby.
Owen, Owen, cl., 56, 58.

Owersby, co. Linc., vicar of, 172.
Owmby-by-Spital, Ownby, Ownbie, co. Linc., rector of, 27, 28, 78, 173.
Ownbie, co Linc. *See* Owmby.
Owram, Robert, cl., 75.
Owston, Oulston, co. Linc., vicar of, 77, 80, 172, 329, 329n.
Oxcombe, co. Linc., rector of, 193, 227, 312.
Oxford, county of, 45, 291.
Oxford, co. Oxford, xv, xvi, xix, xx, 293.
——, archdeaconry of, 345, 346.
——, bishop of, ordinations by, 166, 208, 220, 225.
——, ——. *See* King.
——, bishopric of, 311n.
——, diocese of, 292, 293, 296, 300, 310n.
——, St. Aldate within the city of, parish of, 295.
——, Holy Cross near the city of, parish of, 293.
——, St. Mary, parish of, 296.
——, see of, vacancy of, 316n.
Oxford, university of, xvi, 203, 207, 252.
——, ——, chancellor of, xvi.
——, ——, vice-chancellor of, xvi.
——, ——, colleges in—
All Souls', bedroom in, 299.
—— ——, fellow of, 298.
Balliol, founder of, 74n.
——, ——, seal of, 74n.
——, master or warden of, 330.
——, —— and fellows of, 74, 143.
——, fellows and scholars of, 75, 255.
——, —— and scholars of, 165, 167, 168.
——, senior fellow of, 330.
——, vice-master and scholars of, 26, 78.
Brasenose, B.A. of, 84.
Christ Church, M.A. of, 82, 84,
——, dean of, 87.
Corpus Christi, xvi.
Lincoln, fellows of, 330.
——, rector of, 330.
Magdalen, M.A. of, 84.
——, president, fellows and scholars of, 181, 184, 188, 194.
——, —— and scholars of, 6, 8, 25, 28, 32.
—— choir school, xvi.
——. *See* Cooper, Bishop.
Merton, member of, 82.
——, warden and scholars of, 69.
Oxford, university of, colleges in—*cont.*
New St. Mary of Winton, member of, 81.
——, president, fellows, and scholars of, 46, 49, 52.
Oriel, 6.
——, provost of, xviii.
——, —— and scholars of, 160.
St. John the Baptist, fellow of, 253.
St. Mary's Hall, member of, 82.
Trinity, M.A. of, 86.
University, M.A. of, 296.
——, member of, 81.
Oxley, John, cl., 22, 213.
Oxton, co. Nott., prebendary of, in the collegiate church of Southwell, 203.

P

Pachet, James, 121.
——, Thomas, 121.
Packington, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
Padbury, co. Buck., vicar of, 47, 279.
Paddinson, John, cl., 93, 97.
Page, John, gent., 59, 271.
——, Thomas, cl., 60, 61, 294, 325.
Paget, Pagett, Pagitte, Ann, lady, 51.
——, Harold, cl., 296.
——, Thomas, vicar-choral, 150.
Paine. *See* Payne.
Paintell, William, cl., 27.
Painter, Thomas, cl., 85.
Palestine. *See* Ascalon, Lydda.
Palframan, Palfreman, John, cl., 6, 198.
——, Ralph, cl., 18, 192, 229n.
——, Richard, cl., 19.
——, Thomas, esq., gent., 14, 28, 30, 191, 194, 263, 264.
Palmer, Pawmer, Christopher, gent., 71, 274.
——, Edward, wit., 261, 287.
——, Morice, wit., 261.
——, Richard, wit., 274.
——, Robert., alderman of Doncaster, 78.
——, ——, cl., 69, 111.
——, ——, gent., 169.
——, William, 137.
——, ——, gent., wit., 303.
Pannell. *See* Paynell.
Pante, William, yeo., 254.
Panton, Paunton, co. Linc., rector of, 31, 120, 188.
Pape, William, cl., 176.

Parham, Parchame, co. Suffolk, 77, 196, 219, 229.
Parke, Anthony, 150, 155.
——, John, cl., 22, 158.
Parker, Christopher, cl., 6, 194, 227.
——, John, son of John, 274.
——, ——, cl., 66.
——, ——, gent., 72, 274.
——, Katherine, 274.
——, Matthew, archbishop of Canterbury, xvi., xvii, 139, 158, 242, 309, 324.
——, ——, ——, register of, 305-307, 309, 328. *See also* Canterbury.
——, Richard, cl., 61, 72, 300, 332.
——, William, cl., 8, 92, 95, 181, 233.
Parkhurst, John, bishop of Norwich, xi.
Parkinson, Robert, LL.B., commissary, 298.
Paros in the Ægean Sea, Thomas, bishop of, suffragan of Lincoln, 346.
Parr, Richard, cl., 15, 48.
Parret, Clement, prebendary, 65.
Parris, Thomas, wit., 300.
Parrye, William, cl., wit., 301.
Parson, Andrew, B.D., 242.
Parsons, John, wit., 120, 141.
——, ——, literate, wit., 300.
——, ——, yeo., wit., 292.
Partnall, co. Bed. *See* Pertenhall.
Partney, co. Linc., rector of, 13, 181, 233.
——, rectory of, 247.
Partriche, Patriche, James, cl., 19, 19n., 97, 233.
Patishull, co. Stafford. *See* Patshull.
Patriche. *See* Partriche.
Patrick, William, gent., 31, 264.
Patshull, Patishull, Patteshyll, co. Stafford, 251.
——, deed dated at, 265.
Pattershyll, co. Stafford. *See* Patshull.
Pattinson, Ralph, cl., 87.
——, Robert, cl., 69, 86, 87, 139.
Patyson, Thomas, fishmonger, 117, 118.
Paule, John, cl., 83.
——, Philip, cl., 322.
Paulet, Poulett, Powlett, Elizabeth, lady, 252.
——, Hugh, knt., 252.
——, lord St. John of Basing, marquis of Winchester, 73, 254.
Paunt, William, yeo., 79.
Paunton, co. Linc. *See* Panton.
Paunton, Great, co. Linc. *See* Ponton, Great.
Paunton, Little, co. Linc. *See* Ponton, Little.
Pavada, bishop of, in the province of Constantinople. *See* Canterbury.
Pavenham, co. Bed. *See* Felmersham.
Pavley. *See* Pawley.
Pawley, Pavley, William, cl., 36, 36n.
Pawmer. *See* Palmer.
Pawnton, Great, co. Linc. *See* Ponton, Great.
Paxton, Great, Much, co. Hunt., xviii, 124, 291, 297, 344.
——, Little, co. Hunt., 125.
Payne, Paine, Elizabeth, 344.
——, Robert, gent., 344.
Paynell, Pannell, Paynel, Francis, esq., 18, 119, 203, 247 (wit.), 261 (wit.).
——, Nicholas, gent., 247.
Peach, William, gent., 34.
Peacham, Henry, cl., 22, 223.
Peake, Anthony, cl., 76.
——, Thomas, wit., 246.
Pearce, Pearse, Richard, cl., 62, 91, 92.
——. *Cp.* Pyerse.
Pearne. *See* Perne.
Pearson, Peerson, Edmund, curate, 215.
——, Henry, cl., 28, 179.
——, John, senior, yeo., 74, 74n.
——, William, wit., 268.
Peatling Magna, Petling, co. Leic., vicar of, 34.
—— Parva, co. Leic., rector of, 318.
Peck, Jane, 111.
Peckham, George, knt., 47.
Peerson. *See* Pearson.
Pelham, Pellam, [*blank*], esq., 177.
——, Herbert, esq., 316.
——, William, esq., 20, 261.
Pell, William, cl., 16, 80, 97, 211.
Pellam. *See* Pelham.
Pellson, Pelsonne, Richard, cl., 33, 97, 317n.
Pembroke, earl of. *See* Herbert.
Penberton, Roger, literate, wit., 290.
Penbridge, Thomas, cl., 58.
——, ——, preacher, schoolmaster, 109.
Pendleton, Hugh, cl., 35.
——, William, p.n., 302.
Penington, Richard, cl., 120.
Penny, Bryan, wit., 254.
Percivall, Robert, cl., 192, 227.
Percy. *See* Persey, Pyerse.

Pereyn, Perin, Perynn, Abraham, 121.
——, John, cl., 66, 67.
Pergo, co. Essex. *See* Pyrgo.
Perin. *See* Pereyn.
Periot, William, gent., 71.
Perkins, George, cl., 42.
Perne, Pearne, Andrew, S.T.P., master of Peterhouse, 99.
——, ——, S.T.P., dean of Ely, 115.
——, Dr., 282.
——, Robert, cl., 96.
Persey, Henry, cl., 29.
Persons, John, literate, wit., 297.
Pertenhall, Partnall, Beds., rector of, 63, 325.
Perynn. *See* Pereyn.
Peterborough, co. Northampton, 74. 123, 201.
——, bishop of, 123.
——, ——, chancellor of, 280.
——, ——, ordinations by, 76n., 160, 164-166, 169, 171, 178, 180, 183, 188, 189, 191, 198, 199, 202, 204, 205, 207-213, 215-224, 230-235, 237.
——, ——, palace of, 295.
——, ——, registry of, 295.
——, ——. *See* Scamler.
——, dean of, hall of, 301.
——, ——. *See* Carleton, Latimer.
——, —— and chapter of, 73, 74, 167, 212, 254.
——, diocese of, xvii, 15, 119, 206, 288, 295, 302, 310n.
Petling, co. Linc. *See* Peatling Magna.
Petsoe, Pettishoe, co. Buck., 112.
Pettit, Richard, wit., 266.
Peveryll, Robert, cl., 325.
Peynson, Henry, cl., 23.
Phage, Robert, 344.
Philadelphia, suffragan bishop of, 198, 209, 215, 216, 218. *See* Canterbury, Lincoln, suffragans of. *Also* Swillington.
Philippe, Walter, dean of Rochester, 249.
Philippes, Phillips, Edward, vicar-choral, 150.
——, John, cl., 56, 112, 327, 327n.
——, ——, literate, wit., 287.
——, Thomas, cl., 50.
Phoenicia. *See* Avara.
Piborne. *See* Pyeborne.
Pichaver, Pickover, Ralph, cl., 47.
Pickard, Thomas, cl., 84.
Pickwell, co. Leic., 41, 250.
——, rector of, 41, 266.
Pickworth, co. Linc., rector of, 208, 220.
Piers, John, S.T.P., 74.
——, ——, bishop of Salisbury, 3.
Pightlesthorne, Pithethorne, co. Buck., 269.
Pigot, Piggot, Piggotte, Pigott, [*blank*], gent., 60.
——, Joan, 307.
——, John, cl., 71.
——, Matthew, 331.
——, Matthias, cl., 51, 143.
——, Thomas, esq., 51, 59.
——, William, cl., 27, 207.
Pike, ..., preacher, 223.
Pikham, co Linc. *See* Pilham.
Pile. *See* Pyle.
Pilham, Pikham, Pullham, Pullum, co. Linc., 33, 312.
——, rector of, 75, 76, 141, 171, 329, 329n.
Pilkington, Pylkington, Robert, gent., 18, 247, 261.
——, Thomas, cl., 15.
Pilleton Hall, co. Stafford, 251.
Pinchbeck, Pinchebecke, co. Linc., 206.
——, vicar of, 205, 222.
Pinner. *See* Pynner.
Pirgo, co. Essex. *See* Pyrgo.
Pishe. *See* Pyshe.
Pitchcott, co. Buck., rector of, 49, 279.
Pithethorne, co. Buck. *See* Pightlesthorne.
Pitman, Pytman, John, cl., 79, 95, 96.
——, William, yeo., 79, 255.
Place, William, wit., 269.
Plasket, Plaskott, William, cl., 184, 236.
Pleasaunce, George, p.n., wit., 293.
Plomer, Plummer, William, 68.
——, ——, gent., 67, 69, 69n., 254, 273, 328.
Plongar, co. Leic. *See* Plungar.
Plummer. *See* Plomer.
Plumpton, Edward, cl., 23, 25, 234.
——, Robert, cl., 181.
Plungar, Plongar, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 37, 42.
Pocklington, Poclyngton, Christopher, cl., 168.
——, William, cl., 41, 92, 331.
Pole, Poole, German, esq., 35, 35n., 266.
——, John, cl., 43, 320.
——, Reginald, cardinal, archbishop of Canterbury, 185.

Pole—*cont.*
——, William, cl., 229.
——, ——, wit., 251.
Pollard, Pollerd, Christopher, cl., 34.
——, George, 150, 155.
——, Richard, cl., 97.
——, Thomas, wit., 267.
——, William, cl., 29, 317n.
Ponsbourne, Punesborne, co. Hert., 253.
Ponton, Paunton, Pawnton, Great, co. Linc., 246.
——, rector of, 202, 217.
——, Paunton, Little, co. Linc., rector of, 114, 118, 204, 313, 315.
Poole. *See* Pole.
Poope. *See* Pope.
Pope, Poope, J., 218.
——, John, guardian of the spiritualities of the see of Lincoln, 226.
——, Robert, 124.
Popham, John, esq., 21.
Pormort, George, wit., 258.
Porter, Augustine, wit., 259.
——, Edmund, gent., 208, 311.
——, Henry, bailiff of Lancaster, 298.
——, John, esq., 6, 12, 203, 258, 259.
——, Richard, cl., 20, 29, 197, 237.
——, Robert, cl., 65, 332.
——, Thomas, cl., 72.
——, William, wit., 261.
——, arms of, 258, 258n.
Portington, Portyngtone, John, esq., 75, 169, 170, 330.
——, Thomas, cl., 16, 27, 111, 111n.
——, ——, esq., 78, 80.
Potkins, John, cl., 331.
Potter, John, cl., 200.
——, Thomas, cl., 47, 48, 111, 321.
Potterhanworth, co. Linc., rector of, 5, 24, 25, 159, 257.
Pottesgrove, co. Bed., rector of, 56.
Potton, co. Bed., vicar of, 58, 271.
Potts, Nicholas, esq., 63, 272.
Poulett. *See* Paulet.
Poultney, co. Leic. *See* Misterton.
Povie, Marmaduke, cl., 45.
Powdrell, Thomas, cl., 11.
Powell, David, cl., 48, 324n.
Power, William, cl., 140, 161.
Powlett. *See* Paulet.
Poyner, Thomas, gent., wit., 300.
[Poynet], John, bishop of Rochester, 35, 249.
Pratt, Christopher, cl., 5.
——, John, archdeacon of St. Davids, 203.
Pratt, John—*cont.*
——, ——, cl., 12, 32.
——, ——, prebendary, 4, 154.
Prestgrave, Edmund, cl., 42.
Prestland, George, cl., 92, 93.
——, Peter, cl., 39.
Prestman, John, cl., 47, 48, 322.
Preston, Otovell, cl., 11, 12.
——, William, cl., 47, 291.
Prestowd. *See* Prestwood.
Prestwood, Prestowd, William, cl., 54, 88.
Price, David, cl., 61, 141.
——, John, cl., 51.
——, Meredith, curate, 113.
——. *See* Apprice.
Prince, Thomas, cl., 49.
Pritchard, Ap Richard, Hugh, cl., 51, 54, 299, 300, 300n.
Proctor, Proctour, James, cl., canon residentiary of Salisbury, prebendary, 12, 27, 203, 263.
——, William, cl., 163.
Prowde, Thomas, cl., 53, 94.
Prudmore, Edward, wit., 302.
Puckering, Mr., 276.
——, Thomas, cl., 17.
Pullen, Pulleyn, Marmaduke, cl., 47, 57, 291.
Pullham, co. Linc. *See* Pilham.
Pullney. *See* Pultney.
Pulloxhill, co. Bed., vicar of, 59, 271.
Pullum, co. Linc. *See* Pilham.
Pulteney, co. Leic. *See* Misterton.
Pulter, Edward, gent., 72.
——, Robert., cl., 72, 96, 254.
Pultney, Pullney, Michael, 274.
Punesborne, co. Hert. *See* Ponsbourne.
Punsabye, Thomas, wit., 289.
Purdy, Arthur, cl., 306.
Purefey, Mr., 278.
——, Arthur, gent., 35.
——, Edward, 52, 269.
——, Francis, cl., 32.
——, George, esq., 44, 267.
——, John, cl., 54, 270.
——, William, gent., 35.
——, ——, esq., 269.
Purriar, Martin, cl., 52.
Pyeborne, Piborne, Pyburne, John, 151, 155.
——, ——, wit., 294.
Pyerse, Dr., 327.
Pyle, John, 119.
Pylkyngton. *See* Pilkington.
Pynner, Mr., 279.
Pyrgo, Pergo, Pirgo, co. Essex, 251, 267.
Pyshe, Philip, wit., 291.

Pytman. *See* Pitman.

Q

Quadring, co. Linc., vicar of, 22, 31, 206, 224, 313.
Quarles, Benedict, cl., 66.
Quarrington, co. Linc., rector of, 197.
Queen, the, patron, 3-80 *passim*, 99, 119, 120, 141, 157-213 *passim*, 257, 269, 273, 275-282, 292, 306, 310-330 *passim*.
——, chaplain in ordinary to the, 272.
Queen's household, chamberlain of, 51.
—— ——, treasurer of, 51.
—— privy chamber, treasurer and gentleman of, 312.

R

Rabbet, Michael, cl., 94.
Radburne, Rodburne, co. Derby, 266.
Radcliff, Charles, cl., 81.
——, Isabel, 58, 291.
——, John, curate, 222.
Radnage, co. Buck., rector of, 47, 279.
Radwell, co. Hert., 274.
——, rector of, 67, 69, 72, 273, 274, 299, 327, 328.
——, rectory of, 254.
Raithbeck, Thomas, draper, 33.
Raithby, Rathebie, co. Linc., 33, 249.
—— -by-Louth, co. Linc., curate of, 238.
—— ——, rector of, 26, 187, 238, 263.
—— -by-Spilsby, co. Linc., rector of, 191, 231.
Ramsey, co. Hunt., 112, 123, 124.
——, constable of, 123.
Rand, co. Linc., 32.
——, rector of, 31, 165, 264.
Randall, co. Linc. *See* Ravendale.
Randes, Rands, Henry, cl., 85, 85n.
——, ——, prebendary, 2, 149, 154.
——, Thomas, canon of Lincoln, 289.
——, ——, prebendary, 150, 154.
——, ——, M.A., p.n., official, etc., 152, 215, 216, 210, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 227, 228, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 239, 295, 301.
Rascall, Raskall, William, husbn., 15, 246.
Rasen, Market, co. Linc., vicar of, 172.
Rasen—*cont.*
——, Middle, co. Linc., vicar of, 174.
——, ——, Drax, vicar of, 31, 264.
——, ——, ——, rectory of, 264.
——, ——, Tupholme, co. Linc., vicar of, 31.
——, West, co. Linc., 297.
——, ——, rector of, 32, 163, 264.
Ratby, Rothbie, co. Leic., rectory of, 152.
——, vicar of, 42, 267, 285.
——, vicarage of, 152.
Ratcliffe, Ratclyffe, Henry, earl of Sussex, 32.
——, John, cl., 42.
——, Thomas, earl of Sussex, viscount Fitzwalter, lord Egremond and Burnell, lord chamberlain, etc., 30, 51, 204.
——, ——, ——, chaplain to, 264.
Ratcliffe-on-the-Wreak, co. Leic., vicar of, 39, 278, 319.
Rathbond, Peter, cl., 36, 110.
Rathebie, co. Linc. *See* Raithby-by-Louth.
Ratherbie, co. Leic. *See* Rotherby.
Rauceby, Rawcebie, co. Linc., 200.
——, vicar of, 11, 13, 18.
Raveis, John, cl., 53.
Raven, George, cl., 135.
Ravendale, Randall, co. Linc., 299.
——, East, Estrandall, co. Linc., 180.
Ravensden, co. Buck. *See* Ravenstone.
Ravenstone, Ravensden, co. Buck., vicar of, 50, 280, 323.
Rawcebie, co. Linc. *See* Rauceby.
Rawlins, Rawlynges, Rawlyns, Rowlyns, Christopher, prebendary, 72, 150, 154, 254.
——, John, cl., 143.
——, Robert, cl., 32, 97, 98.
Rawlinson, John, cl., 322.
——, ——, bishop of Ario in Crete, suffragan of Lincoln, 347.
Rawson, John, cl., literate, 20, 261.
Raye, Matthew, 150.
——, Ralph, 150.
Rayner, Richard, cl., 57, 58, 111, 111n.
——, Thomas, cl., 58.
Raynes, Richard, cl., 12.
Raynesforde, Mr., 279.
Reade, Reede, Griffin, gent., 293.
——, John, cl., 47.
——, Richard, cl., 97.
——, Thomas, gent., 46, 47, 50, 268.
——, William, cl., 43, 265.

Readhead, Readhed, Rudgard, John, cl., 5, 7, 258, 289.
Rearsby, Reresbie, co. Leic., 250.
[? R]easworth, William, wit., 247.
Redbourne, co. Linc., 256.
——, vicar of, 169.
Redgman, Gabriel, wit., 268.
Redmile, co. Leic., rector of, 44, 300.
Reede. *See* Reade.
Reepham, co. Linc., vicar of, 166.
Reeve, Reve, John, fellow of Eton college, wit., 300.
——, Richard, cl., 54, 300.
——, Samuel, cl., 54.
Reid, Robert, bishop of the Orkney Islands, 196.
Reniger, Renyger, Runnyger, Michael, S.T.D., archdeacon of Winchester, 157.
——, ——, canon of Lincoln, 305.
——, ——, prebendary, 30, 150, 154, 157.
——, ——, sub-dean of Lincoln, 79, 80, 149, 154, 157.
Renyon, Richard, 155.
Repington, Rippington, Thomas, esq., 7, 213.
Reresbie, co. Leicester. *See* Rearsby.
Resbie, co. Linc. *See* Risby.
Reston, North, co. Linc., vicar of, 186, 237.
——, South, co. Linc., rector of, 7, 183, 234.
Reve. *See* Reeve.
Revet. *See* Rivett.
Reynolds, Richard, cl., 46, 81.
Rheon in the province of Constantinople, bishop of. *See* King.
Riall, co. Rutl. *See* Ryhall.
Riby, co. Linc., vicar of, 176.
Rich. See Riche.
Richard, Ap. *See* Pritchard.
Richards, Rychards, Antony, wit., 250.
——, John, 67.
——, ——, cl., 46, 48, 53, 288.
——, Morgan, furrier, 73.
——, Thomas, cl., 73.
Richardson, George, cl., 48, 111.
——, Henry, yeo. 110.
——, John, cl., 9, 16, 17, 39, 316n.
——, ——, prebendary, 149, 154.
——, Richard, cl., 17n., 22, 167.
——, William, cl., 8.
Riche, Richard, knt., wit., 242.
Richmond, co. York, deed dated at, 298.
——, archdeaconry, seal of commissary of, 298.
Riddington, Thomas, cl., 94.
Ridell, William, cl., 63.
Ridgemont, co. Bed., vicar of, 58.
—— *cum* Segenhoe, co. Bed., vicar of, 63.
Ridley, Henry, cl., 91.
Rigges, Riggs, Edward, cl., 89.
——, Edmund, esq., the heir of, 200.
Riley, Rylaie, Ryley, Christopher, cl., 32.
——, ——, curate, 230.
——, George, 344.
——, ——, wife of, 344.
——, James, cl., 12.
——, Nicholas, cl., 167.
Rippingale, Rippingdale, co. Linc., rector of two parts of, 27, 207, 219.
——, rector of third part of, 207, 219.
Rippington. *See* Repington.
Ripton, Abbots, co. Hunt., 254, 273.
——, ——, rector of, 71.
—— Regis, King's Ripton, co. Hunt., rector of, 327.
Risam, co. Linc. *See* Riseholme.
Risborough, Monks, co. Buck., rector of, 323, 323n., 324.
Risby, Resbie, co. Linc., vicar of, 75, 78, 170, 285, 330.
Riseholme, Risam, Rysom, co. Linc., rector of, 75, 77, 167, 274.
——, rectory of, 143.
Riseley, Nicholas, cl., 58, 83.
Riseley, co. Bed., 122.
——, vicar of, 56, 61, 271, 280, 281.
Risen. *See* Risinge.
Risinge, Risen, Richard, cl., 191, 230, 311.
Riskington, co. Linc. *See* Ruskington.
Rith, John, cl., 323.
Rivers. *See* Ryvers.
Rivett, Revet, William, esq., 198.
Robartes. *See* Roberts.
Roberts, Robartes, Hugh, cl., 53.
——, Humphrey, cl., 47, 49.
——, John, 150, 155.
——, ——, cl., 323.
——, ——, vicar-choral, 150, 155.
——, Oliver, cl., 64.
——, Richard, 155.
Robins, Adam, cl., 94.
Robinson, Edward, cl., 66, 289.
——, John, cl., 216, 314n.
——, ——, S.T.P., prebendary, 1, 2, 10, 11, 15, 19, 150, 154, 158.
——, ——, precentor of Lincoln, canon, commissary, official, archdeacon of Bedford, 75, 149-151, 152, 154, 156, 158, 222, 309.

Robinson—*cont.*
——, Robert, cl., 59, 96.
——, Thomas, 116.
——, William, cl., 78, 85, 91.
——, ——, wit., 325.
Robothome, John, cl., 169.
——, ——, curate, 217.
Roche, Walter, cl., 322.
Rochester, bishop of, ordination by, 232.
——, ——. *See* Poynet.
——, dean of. *See* Philippe.
——, dean and chapter of, 249.
Rochford, Rotcheford, John, 250.
——, Richard, cl., 8.
Rocking, co. Hert. *See* Throcking.
Rockingham, co Northampton, 274.
Rodburne, co. Derby. *See* Radburne.
Rodiate, Roger, curate, 220.
Roe, James, cl., 69, 91.
Rogers, Simon, cl., 67, 70, 111.
Rokebie, Ralph, 49.
Rokitt, Thomas, p.n., 289, 293.
Rollandsun, Roger, wit., 255.
Rolte, Thomas, yeo., 61, 62, 271, 272.
Roman Church, cardinals of, 185, 187.
Rome, pope of, bishops provided by, 345-348.
Ronton, co. Stafford, prior of, 345, 346.
Roo, William, cl., 66.
Roodes, Francis, cl., 94.
Rookes, Robert, esq., 322.
Roos. *See* Ros.
Ropsley, Ropesley, co. Linc., rector of, 15, 202, 217.
——, rectory of, 246.
Ros of Hamlake, lord. *See* Manners.
Rose Castle, co. Cumberland, deeds dated at, 246, 248.
Rose, Thomas, cl., 59.
——, William, cl., 64, 97.
——, ——, p.n., 293.
Rosewell, Peter, gent., 328.
Rotcheford. *See* Rochford.
Rothbie, co. Leic. *See* Ratby.
Rothebey, co. Leic. *See* Rothley.
Rotheram, Mr., 326.
——, George, esq., 59, 271.
Rotherby, Ratherbie, co. Leic., rector of, 44, 298, 320.
Rothley, Rothebey, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, vicarage of, 153.
Rothwell, Elizeus, cl., 306.
Rothwell, co. Linc., rector of, 14, 178, 259.
Rothwell—*cont.*
——, rectory of, 118.
Roughton, co. Linc., rector of, 7, 195, 226.
Rouston, co. Linc. *See* Rowston.
Routhe. *See* Rowthe.
Rowlett [*or* Howlett], Ralph, knt., 67, 67n., 273.
Rowlyns. *See* Rawlins.
Rowse, Master, cl., 114.
Rowston, Rouston, co. Linc., vicar of, 198.
Rowthe, Routhe, Peter, curate, 216.
——, Roger, cl., 6, 7, 142, 180, 231, 234, 235n.
——, William, cl., 16, 186, 236.
Roxby, co. Linc., vicar of, 80, 169, 274.
Royle, Walter, cl., 41, 91.
Royse, Robert, 339.
Rozell, John, cl., 62.
Ruckland, co. Linc., rector of, 187, 238.
Rud, Anthony, cl., 86.
Rudgard. *See* Readhead.
Runnyger. *See* Reniger.
Rushall, Russhall, co. Staff., 267.
Rushe, Anthony, cl., 51.
Ruskington, Riskington, co. Linc., rector of, 28, 198.
——, rectory of, 248.
Russell, Bridget, countess of Bedford, 5, 29, 157, 206.
——, Francis, earl of Bedford, 5, 29, 46, 47, 49, 50, 293, 323.
——, ——, ——, arms of, 263.
——, Henry, M.A., 253.
Russhall, co. Staff. *See* Rushall.
Rustat, William, cl., 39.
Rutland, county of, 212.
——, deanery of, 245.
——, earl of. *See* Manners.
Rychards. *See* Richards.
Rydware *alias* Whight, Thomas, wit., 292.
Ryhall, Riall, co. Rutl., 265.
Rylaie. *See* Riley.
Ryland, James, wit., 298.
Ryley. *See* Riley.
Rysom, co. Linc. *See* Riseholme.
Ryvers, Mr., 342.

S

Saddington, Sadington, co. Leic., rector of, 38, 42, 278, 319.
Sadler, Libeus, cl., 182, 233.
——, William, literate, wit., 290.
——, ——, p.n., wit., 293.
Saer, Sare, Saver, Sier, Syre, James, cl., 11, 17, 38, 110, 140, 177, 319.

Saer—*cont.*
——, Ralph, 18, 198.
——, Henry, 124.
——, William, 47, 49, 52.
Sage, William, cl., 325.
St. Andrew's, Scotland, university of, 212.
St. Asaph, suffragan bishop of. *See* Duffield.
St. David's, archdeacon of. *See* Pratt.
——, ——, seal of, 288.
[? ——], bishop of, 171, 203.
——, diocese of, 298.
St. Ives, co. Hunt., schoolmaster of, 110.
St. John, Elizabeth, lady St. John of Bletsho, 250.
——, John, lord St. John of Bletsho, 63.
——, Oliver, lord St. John of Bletsho, 60, 62, 71, 250, 252.
—— of Bletsho, crest of, 250.
—— of Basing, lord. *See* Paulet.
St. Neots, co. Hunt., 301.
——, church of, 289.
——, curate of, 138.
——, vicar of, 67, 72, 282, 301, 332n.
St. Oswald, monastery of, at Bardney, 242.
St. Paul, Sanctpoll, Seyntpole, St. Poll, Mr., 77.
——, Thomas, 10.
——, ——, esq., 14, 143, 164, 165, 166, 174, 180, 241, 246, 255.
——, ——, knt., 29, 78.
Salden, Saldwin, co. Buck., 269.
Sale, Richard, cl., wit., 292.
Saleby, co. Linc., vicar of, 182.
Salford, co. Bed., vicar of, 62, 281, 326.
Salisbury, John, bishop of Soda and Man, suffragan bishop of Thetford, 348.
Salisbury, co. Wilt., 203.
——, bishop of, 203.
——, ——, ordination by, 200.
——, ——. *See* Jewel, Piers.
——, canon-residentiary of, 263.
—— cathedral church, prebends in. *See* Grantham, North, Grantham, South.
——, dean and chapter of, 244.
——, diocese of, 139, 292.
——, suffragan bishop of. *See* Bell, Church, Smith.
[Salkeld], Lancelot, dean of Carlisle, 243.
Salley, Miles, bishop of Llandaff, 345, 347.
Salmon, Bartholomew, 120.
——, John, cl., 13, 14, 26, 183, 235.
Salmonby, co. Linc., rector of, 192, 227.
Saltby, Slatbie, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 114.
Saltfleetby All Saints, co. Linc., rector of, 6, 184, 237.
—— St. Clement, co. Linc., rector of, 7, 186, 237.
—— St. Peter, co. Linc., rector of, 26, 237.
—— ——, rector of, mediety of, 184.
Sameburgh, co. Linc. *See* Gainsborough.
Samon, Philip, 124f.
Samonde. *See* Gamon.
Sampson, Mr., 318n.
Samuel, William, cl., 71.
Sanctpoll. *See* St. Paul.
Sanderson, William, cl., 313, 313n.
Sandes. *See* Sandys.
Sandon, Ambrose, esq., 188, 189.
Sandon, Sundon, co. Hert., 273.
Sandwich, co. Kent., 244.
Sandy, co. Bed., rector of, 58, 290.
Sandys, Sandes, Edmund, cl., son of the archbishop of York, 95.
——, Edwin, bishop of London, archbishop of York, 67 (*cp.* add.), 80, 95, 158, 329.
——, John, cl., 15, 21, 22, 31, 84, 86.
——, ——, literate, wit., 287.
——. *Cp.* Saunds.
Sankey, John, cl., 52.
Sapcote, Sapcott, Edward, esq., 1, 5, 44, 159, 257, 305.
——, ——, p.n., 287, 288, 290, 294.
——, Henry, executor of, 257.
Sapcote, co. Leic., rector of, 36.
Sapperton, co. Linc., rector of, 21, 203, 217.
Saratt, Sarrett, Sarrat, Sarriat, Sarrot, Robt., cl., 7, 24, 192, 234, 262, 305, 316.
Sare. *See* Saer.
Sargeant, Wm., cl., 14.
——. *Cp.* Sergeant.
Sarrett. *See* Saratt.
Sarriat. *See* Saratt.
Sarsen, Sarson, Thomas, cl., 38, 142, 267.
Saunder, Peter, 135.
——, ——, wife of, 135.
Saunders, Francis, esq., 41, 200.
——, George, cl., 15, 18, 18n., 203.
——, John, grazier, 35, 249, 318.

Saunders—*cont.*
——, Margaret, late wife of Thomas, 249.
——, Samuel, cl., 249.
——, Thomas, cl., deceased, 249.
——, ——, yeo., 249.
——, William, cl., 323.
Saunderson, Lawrence, cl., 290.
——, Nicholas, esq., 79.
Saunderton, co. Buck., 268, 322.
——, rector of, 46, 268, 322.
Saunds, Agnes, 136.
Sausthorpe, co. Linc., rector of, 195, 228.
Savage, George, cl., 321.
——, John, cl., 73.
Savile, Savell, Savill, Anne, 7, 33, 258, 312.
——, George, esq., 202.
——, John, cl., 330.
——, ——, wit., 261.
——, Mary, 208.
——, Robert, 33.
——, ——, esq., 187, 193, 195, 312.
——, William, esq., 7, 21, 27, 202, 203, 258.
——, ——, wit., 261.
Sawcliffe, Sawclife [in Roxby par.], co. Linc., 80, 330.
Sawer, Richard, cl., 172.
Sawldewell, William, cl., 41.
Sawsby, co. Leic. *See* Saxby.
Saxby, Sawsby, co. Leic., 250,
——, rector of, 40, 319.
——, rectory of, 250.
—— -on-Humber, co. Linc., 177.
—— ——, rector of, 17, 276.
—— near Rasen, co. Linc., vicar of, 79.
Saxelby, co. Leic., rector of, 38.
Saxilby, co. Linc., vicar of, 78, 165.
——, rectory or vicarage of, 255.
Saxton, Silvester, cl., 195, 228.
Say, Edward, literate, p.n., wit., 296, 297, 343.
——, Robert, p.n., 287.
——, William, p.n., 287, 296, 297.
——, lord. *See* Fienes.
Sayer. *See* Saer.
Scales, Thomas., cl., 31, 97.
Scalford, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 42, 267. 285.
[Scambler, Edmund], bishop of Peterborough, 275-276, 279, 328.
Scamblesby, co. Linc., prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
Scampton, William, cl., 331.
Scampton, co. Linc., rector of, 75, 166, 347.
Scarborow, Scarbrow, Skarbrough, Richard, 117.
——, Robert, cl., 42, 93.
——, ——, wit., 297.
——, Thomas, 150, 155.
——, ——, cl., 16, 86, 88, 233.
Scarle, North, co. Linc., rector of, 161.
——, South, co. Linc., prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
Scarrowe, George, cl., 32.
Scartho, co. Linc., rector of, 27, 177.
Scawby, co. Linc., vicar of, 170.
Schenley, co. Buck. *See* Shenley.
Sclater, Anthony, cl., 325.
Scochie, Scothie, Thomas cl., 197.
Scofild, Robert, cl., 66.
Scooley, Amie (*query rectius* Anne), 272.
——, Anne, 63.
——, Richard, gent., 63, 272.
Scopwick, co. Linc., vicar of, 21, 23, 161.
Scot. *See* Scott.
Scot, a, 196, 203, 210, 212.
Scothie. *See* Scochie.
Scothorne, co. Linc., vicar of, 75, 164.
Scotland, 196, 203, 212, 229.
Scott, Scot, Henry, literate, wit., 293.
——, Michael, cl., 5, 9, 11, 243.
——, Thomas, cl., 81.
Scotter, co. Linc., rector of, 171.
Scotton, co. Linc., rector of, 79, 171.
Scrafield, co. Linc., rector of, 6, 196, 229.
Scraptoft, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 34, 40, 265.
Scredington, Screkington, co. Linc., 263.
——, deed dated at, 263.
——, vicar of, 8.
Screkington, co. Linc. *See* Scredington.
Scremby, co. Linc., curate of, 231.
——, rector of, 6, 7, 181, 231, 258.
Screvelsby, co. Linc. *See* Scrivelsby.
Screven, Thomas, wit., 246.
Scrivelsby, Screvelsby, Scryvilesbie, Skrevelesbeye, co. Linc., 245, 261, 262, 264.
——, rector of, 6, 196, 225, 258.
Scrope, Scroupe, Adrian, 49.
——, Henry, lord Scrope of Bolton, 228, 251.
——, ——, ——, arms of, 251.
——, John, 49.
——, Ralph, esq., 251.
——, ——, executors of, 49.

Scrope—*cont.*
——, Robert, 49.
Scroupe. *See* Scrope.
Scrubby, James, cl., 89.
Scryvilesbie, co. Linc. *See* Scrivelsby.
Scudamore, Scudamoure, George, wit., 269.
——, Mr., 315.
Sculthorpe, Francis, cl., 328.
——, John, 123.
Seagrave, Segrave, co. Leic., rector of, 321.
Seal, Nether, Shaile, Sheale, co. Leic., rector of, 41, 266.
——, rectory of, 250.
Seamer, William, cl., 193.
Searby, Severbie, co. Linc., vicar of, 19, 175.
Seaward, Thomas, cl., 79.
Sebroke, George, wit., 271.
Secretary of state, 51.
Sedbroke, co. Linc. *See* Sedgebroke.
Seddon, John, cl., 52, 87, 89, 323n.
Sedgebroke, Sedbroke, Segbroke, co. Linc., deacon of, 204.
——, rector of, 203, 217.
——, rector of the mediety of, 22, 277.
Sedgewicke, Seigwicke, William, cl., 175, 311.
Segbroke, co. Linc. *See* Sedgebroke.
Segenhoe, co. Bed., vicar of, 272.
——. *Cp.* Ridgemont.
Segrave, lord. *See* Berkeley.
Segrave, co. Leic. *See* Seagrave.
Seigwicke. *See* Sedgewicke.
Selby, co. York, 258.
Selle, John, 298.
Sellers, Peter, curate, 222.
Sempringham, co. Linc., 209.
——, curate of, 220.
Sergeant, Richard, 121.
——, Robert, cl., 331.
——. *Cp.* Sargeant.
Seroien, Michael, cl., 95.
Severbie, co. Linc. *See* Searby.
Seward, Thomas, cl., 169.
Sewell, Richard, yeo., 246.
Sewstern, co. Leic., 38n.
Sexaginta Solidorum, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
Seymour, Seymore, Henry, lord, 15, 54, 270.
Seyntpole. *See* St. Paul.
Shabbington, Shobingdon, co. Buck., 293.
——, deed dated at, 268.
——, vicar of, 49, 51, 268, 269, 292f, 295.
Shackerstone, Shakerston, co. Leic., 266.
——, rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 41, 266.
Shaile, co. Leicester. *See* Seal, Nether.
Shakerston, co. Leic. *See* Shackerstone.
Shalleston, co. Buck. *See* Shalstone.
Shallock, William, cl., 32, 188, 231.
Shalstone, Shalleston, co. Buck., rector of, 52, 269.
Shangton, Shanckton, Shankton, co. Leic., rector of, 41, 200.
Sharnbrook, co. Bed., vicar of, 57, 61, 280, 281.
——, vicarage of, 110.
Sharnford, co. Leic., 'my L. of,' 37.
——, rector of, 37, 278, 318, 321.
——, rectory of, 114.
Sharpe, John, 40, 250.
——, ——, cl., 189, 232.
——, Nicholas, gent., 42.
Sharpenhoe, co. Bed., 59.
Shawe, George, cl., 97.
——, John, cl., 9, 183, 233.
——, Ralph, cl., 21, 205.
——, Robert., cl., 77, 79, 329, 330.
Shawell, co. Leic., rector of, 44, 267.
Shaxton, *Dominus* [Nicholas], suffragan bishop, 157.
Shay, Charles, cl., 325.
Sheale, co. Leic. *See* Seal, Nether.
Sheepshed, co. Leic. *See* Shepshed.
Sheepy, Great, Shepey, co. Leic., rector of north part of, 35, 265.
—— ——, rector of south part of, 43, 267.
——, ——, rectory of south part of, 251.
Sheffilde, Nicholas, cl., 51, 90.
Shelford, Great, co. Camb., xix.
Shelley, Humphrey, cl., 120.
——, ——, curate, 225.
——, William, esq., 200.
Shelton, co. Leic. *See* Shilton.
Shenley, Schenley, co. Buck., curate of, 111.
——, hall of the rectory of, 292.
——, rector of, 48.
——, co. Hert., rector of, 71, 274, 285.
Shepard. *See* Shephard.
Shepey, co. Leic. *See* Sheepy, Great.
Shephard, Shepard, Shepharde, Shepperd, Alexander, cl., 50, 52, 142.
——, Cuthbert, cl., 57, 61.
——, Jeromy, cl., 90.

Shephard—*cont.*
——, Nicholas, S.T.B., archdeacon of Northampton, prebendary, etc., 1, 3, 8, 12, 13, 15, 118, 150, 154, 201.
——, Thomas, cl., 21, 22, 23, 26, 89.
——, Walter, cl., 94.
Shepley, Seth, cl., 170.
Shepperd. *See* Shephard.
Sheppey, Richard, cl., 34.
Shepshed, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
Sherard, Sherrard, Shererd, George, 41, 211.
——, ——, esq., 5, 6, 210, 250, 258.
——, Francis, 41.
Sherrington, co. Buck., 136.
——, rector of, 53, 136.
Sherston, John, cl., 45, 302.
Shilborne, John, weaver, 127-134.
Shillington, Shitlington, co. Bed., vicar of, 59.
Shilton, Shelton, co. Leic., 112.
Shingleton, Robert, cl., 34.
Shirley. *See* Shurley.
Shitlington, co. Bed. *See* Shillington.
Shobingdon, co. Buck. *See* Shabbington.
Shrewsbury, earl of. *See* Talbot.
——, suffragan bishop of. *See* Lewis.
Shurley, Thomas, wit., 269.
Sibbyston. *See* Sibstone.
Sibsey, co. Linc., vicar of, 32, 191, 230.
Sibstone, Sibbyston, co. Leic., rector of, 35.
Sibthorp, Robert, cl., 96.
Siddall, Syddall, John, cl., 81, 318.
Sidney, Sydney, Henry, knt., 183, 189, 194.
——, ——, K.G., president of the queen's council, 244.
Sidon, bishop of. *See* Canterbury.
Sier. *See* Saer.
Silbye, John, cl., 57.
Silsoe, co. Bed. *See* Flitton.
Silverwood, John, cl., 94.
Silvester, George, cl., 28.
Simondes, Simons, William, cl., 30, 31, 95.
Simons. *See* Simondes.
Simpine, Peter., wit., 267.
Simpson, Simson, Sympson, Matthew, wit., 249.
——, Nicholas, wit., 246.
——, Patrick, cl., 31, 174.
——, Thomas, cl., 23, 77, 167.
——, William, wit., 300.
Singleton. *See* Shingleton.
Sircoate, John, cl., 41.
Siterne, Sytern, Henry, cl., 87.
——, ——, fellow of King's College, Camb., 140.
Six clerks, one of the, 282.
Sixhills, co. Linc., 165.
——, vicar of, 115.
Skarbrough. *See* Scarborow.
Skegness, Skegnes, co. Linc., 189.
——, curate of, 232.
——, rector of, 315.
Skellingthorpe, co. Linc., 162.
——, vicarage of, 134.
Skelton, William, cl., 9, 13, 18, 29, 30, 164, 178.
Skendleby, co. Linc., 264.
——, curate of, 231.
——, vicar of, 32, 189, 231, 264.
Skidbrook, co. Linc., vicar of, 187, 237.
Skidmore, Blanche, 111.
Skiffling, John, cl., 6, 30, 184, 237.
Skillington, co. Linc., vicar of, 30, 211, 218, 278.
Skinnand, co. Linc., rector of, 23, 162.
Skinner, Skynner, Roger, cl., 318.
Skipwith, Skypwith, Edward, esq., 77.
——, Margaret, the heirs of, 176.
——, William, esq., 327, 327n.
——, ——, knt., 6, 14, 19, 157, 181, 188, 194, 196, 197, 245, 246, 276.
——,arms of, 261.
Skirbeck, co. Linc., 247.
——, rector of, 30, 32, 204, 223, 264.
Skrevelsbeye, co. Linc. *See* Scrivelsby.
Skynner. *See* Skinner.
Skypwith. *See* Skipwith.
Slacke, William, cl., 19, 21, 140.
Slade, Ethelbert, vicar-choral, 150, 154.
——, John, 155.
Slatbie, co. Leic. *See* Saltby.
Slater. *See* Sclater.
Slauson, co. Leic. *See* Slawston.
Slawston, Slauson, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 45, 302.
Sleaford, Lafford, co. Linc., 247, 260.
——, New, co. Linc., vicar of, 199.
——, Old, co. Linc., 199.
——, ——, curate of, 215.
Sledd, Slede, John, jun., prebendary, 2, 150, 151, 154, 292.
——, ——, sen., gent., 2, 242, 257, 292.
Slede. *See* Sledd.

Smalman, Thomas, 56, 327.
Smeaton, [? Little], Smyton, co. York, 312.
Smith, Smythe [*blank*], M.D., 124.
——, Dr., 292.
——, Mr., 281.
——, Abel, cl., 67, 70.
——, Adam, gent., 66, 272.
——, Alexander, cl., 28, 248.
——, Andrew, gent., 69, 254.
——, Anthony, 136.
——, Benedict, cl., 10, 209, 218.
——, Christopher, gent., 33, 67, 70, 273.
——, Edmund, cl., 165.
——, Edward, cl., 78.
——, Erasmus, esq., 44.
——, ——, gent., 43.
——, Francis, esq., 38.
——, ——, cl., 169.
——, George, gent., 37.
——, Henry, wit., 325.
——, James, cl., 28.
——, John, cl., 21, 46, 54, 74, 75, 92, 166, 194, 221, 227, 314n., 323.
——, ——, literate, 299.
——, ——, p.n., 266 (wit.), 287, 290.
——, Miles, jun., yeo., 250.
——, ——, sen., yeo., 250.
——, Ralph, S.T.B., 324.
——, Richard, cl., 267, 326.
——, ——, gent., 301.
——, ——, receiver-general, 155.
——, ——, yeo., 250.
——, Robert, cl., 66, 73, 193, 228, 326.
——, ——, p.n., 297, 299.
——, Roger, bishop of Lydda, suffragan of Lincoln and Salisbury, 345, 346.
——, ——, esq., gent., 41, 250.
——, Thomas, cl., 40, 66, 67, 90, 91.
——, ——, gent., 33.
——, ——, S.T.B., 71.
——, W., curate, 231.
——, Walter, cl., 30, 33.
——, William, 246.
——, ——, bishop of Lincoln, 345-346.
——, ——, cl., 52, 62, 72, 97, 140, 168, 285, 332.
——, ——, LL.B., commissary and official, 291.
——, ——, prebendary, 154, 310.
——, William, wit., 290.
Smythman, Thomas, cl., 18.
Smyton, co. York. *See* Smeaton, Little.
Snagge, Robert, esq., 253, 327.
——, ——, Mr., 326.
Snape, Edmund, cl., 97.
Snarford, co. Linc., 78, 167, 241, 255.
——, rector of, 80.
Snasedale, William, servantmaid of, 123f.
Snawdon, Richard, cl., 7, 213.
Snell, John, cl., 62, 66, 70.
Snelland, co. Linc., rector of, 14, 164, 259.
——, rectory of, 246.
Snowdon. *Cp.* Snawdon.
Snowe, John, cl., 46, 287, 288.
Sodor, bishop of, 172, 203.
—— and Man, bishop of. *See* Salisbury.
Soer, Vincent, cl., 166.
Somer. *See* Sommers.
Somerby, co. Leic., vicar of, 34, 38, 40, 143, 265.
—— -by-Bigby, Somerby-by-Sereby, co. Linc., 139.
—— ——, rector of, 16, 195, 226, 276.
—— -by-Grantham, Somerby, co. Linc., rector of, 7, 202, 258.
—— [in Corringham par.], co. Linc., 77.
Somercallus. *See* Somerscales.
Somercotes, North, Somercotes St. Mary, co. Linc., vicar of, 186, 237, 237n.
——, South, Somercotes St. Peter, co. Linc., rector of, 22, 188, 237, 237n., 312.
——, ——, rectory of, 244, 247.
Someris, co. Bed., 271.
Somersby, co. Linc., rector of, 195, 228.
Somerscales, *Somercallus*, Francis, schoolmaster, 218.
——, John, cl., 9, 12, 83, 84, 111n., 112, 181, 234.
——, ——, literate, 299.
Somervile. *See* Summerfyle.
Sommers, Somer, John, cl., 48, 48n.
Sotby, co. Linc., rector of, 29, 164, 316.
——, rectory of, 242, 243.
Souch. *See* Zouche.
South, Sowth, Thomas, cl., 109, 178.
——, William, cl., 28, 29, 195, 228, 316.
——, ——, S.T.P., wit., 303.
——, ——, cl., wit., 243.
Southaicke, Alexander, cl., 91.
Southill, Sowthill, Anthony, esq., 256.
——, Gerard, esq., 9, 169 (*cp.* add.), 176.

Southill—*cont.*
——, Mr., J.P., 118.
Southill, Sowthehill, co. Bed., 273.
——, vicar of, 63, 272.
Southoe, Sowtho, co. Hunt., 122, 125.
——, vicar of, 72, 274, 325.
Southouse, Christopher, prebendary, 310n.
——, John, prebendary, 149, 151, 154, 310.
——, ——, ——, scholar, 3.
Southwell, co. Nott., 160, 162.
——, collegiate church of, chapter of, 6, 11, 28, 177, 178, 179, 180, 244, 245, 259.
——, ——, prebendary of, 160.
——, ——, ——. *See* Normanton, Oxton.
Southwick [*query* co. Sussex], rector of, 345.
Sowth. *See* South.
Sowthehill, co. Bed. *See* Southill.
Sowthill. *See* Southill.
Sowtho, co. Hunt. *See* Southoe.
Spalding, co. Linc., 222.
——, abbot and convent of, 190.
Spaldwick with Easton and Barham, co. Hunt., vicar of, 328, 328n.
——, *Sanctæ Crucis*, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
Southwick, [*query* co. Sussex], rector of, 345.
Sparke, John, cl., 8, 14, 19, 22, 25, 81, 112, 116, 181, 237, 297, 337n.
——, ——, prebendary, 4.
——, Thomas, archdeacon of Stow, S.T.P., 2, 4, 149, 298.
——, ——, cl., 22, 188, 262, 312, 331.
——, ——, prebendary, 154.
——, ——, S.T.B., 22, 51, 247, 326.
Speicot, Speccott, Richard, gent., 12, 247.
Speluffe. *See* Spenluff.
Spencer. *See* Spenser.
Spendlof. *See* Spenluff.
Spenlay. *See* Spenluff.
Spenlow. *See* Spenluff.
Spenluff, Speluffe, Spendlof, Spenlav, Spenlow, John, gent., 8, 16, 23, 183, 260, 262.
——, Richard, schoolmaster, 142, 235.
Spenser, Spencer, Mr., 276, 323.
——, Edward, cl., 54.
——, —— (*rectius* Richard), 54 (*Cp.* 324n.), 324n.
——, John, cl., 21, 31, 226, 314n.
——, ——, esq., 62, 253, 272.
Spenser—*cont.*
——, Mr., 276, 323.
——, Richard, cl., 170, 324n.
——, Roger, cl., 39, 319n., 332.
Spensley, Humphrey, cl., 163.
Spilsby, co. Linc., curate of, 230.
——, schoolmaster of, 230.
Spinckes. *See* Spynckes.
Spinney. *See* Spynney.
Spital-in-le-Street, co. Linc., master or warden of the hospital of, 162, 172.
Spitley, Richard, literate, 303.
Spreckley, William, yeo., 250.
Spridlington, Spredlington, co. Linc., 330.
——, rector of, 79, 169, 330.
Springthorpe, co. Linc., rector of, 75, 76, 157, 294, 295.
Sproxton, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 318, 332n.
Spynckes, Edmund, cl., 315.
Spynney, Augustine, yeo., wit., 293.
Squire, Squier, Adam, S.T.P., 26, 39, 78, 78n., 168.
——, ——, M.A., S.T.P., master of Balliol College, Oxford, 74, 75, 255, 330.
Stabilforth, co. Hert. *See* Stapleford.
Stabulforth, co. Hert. *See* Stapleford.
Stace, James, cl., 39.
Stafford, Humphrey, knt., 67, 254, 273, 275.
——, John, esq., 68.
—— *alias* Staver, Thomas, cl., 45, 302.
——, William, cl., 7, 116, 213, 243, 258, 289.
Stainby, Steanbie, Stevenby, co. Linc., rector of, 5, 6, 210, 258.
Staine, co. Linc., 183.
Stainfield, Staynfield, Steynfield, co. Linc., 243, 245, 312.
Stainsby [in Ashby Puerorum par.], co. Linc., 247.
Stainton, John, cl., 6, 12.
Stainton-by-Langworth, co. Linc., vicar of, 5, 7, 164, 258, 289.
—— -le-Vale, Stainton in Lee Hole, co. Linc., 261.
——, ——, rector of, 172.
——, Market, co. Linc., 227.
Stallingborough, co. Linc., vicar of, 11, 17, 140, 177.
Stamford, co. Linc., 289.
——, act done at, 31.
——, bishop Cooper at, 338.
——, burgess of, 118.

Stamford—*cont.*
——, deanery of, 212, 213, 219.
——, prison at, 116.
——, All Saints, vicar of, 18.
——, ——, vicarage of, 213.
——, St. George, rector of, 213.
——, St. John the Baptist, rector of, 7, 213, 289.
——, St. Mary, church of, 213.
——, St. Michael, rector of, 22, 213, 262.
——, St. Peter, rector of, 18.
Stanclyff, James, cl., 75.
Standish, Hugh, cl., 21, 90, 91, 219, 315n.
——, John, cl., 42.
Stanehouse, Stainhouse, Stanehus, William, cl., 7, 81, 109.
——. *Cp.* Stonehouse.
Stanground, co. Hunt., vicar of, 67.
—— *cum* Farcet, co. Hunt., vicar of, 65, 281, 282.
Stanhope, Stanhopp, Thomas, esq., 11, 13.
——, ——, knt., 18, 199, 200, 201, 207.
Stanigote, co. Linc. *See* Stenigot.
Stanley, Standley, Edward, earl of Derby, 56, 225.
——, Henry, earl of Derby, 158, 164, 165.
——, ——, lord Strange, lord Stanley, 7, 7n., 258.
——, ——, ——, crest of, 258.
——, Margaret, countess of Derby, 158, 164.
——, Mary, dowager countess of Derby, 225.
——, Thomas, esq., 5.
——, ——, knt., 35.
Stannygott, co. Linc. *See* Stenigot.
Stanton, Staunton, John, wit., 325.
——, Laurence, cl., S.T.B., 44, 300 (wit.).
Stanton, Stoney, co. Leic., rector of, 35, 266.
Stantonbury, co. Buck., vicar of, 52, 269.
Stapleford, Stabilforth, Stabulforth, co. Hert., rector of, 67, 70, 282.
——, [co. Linc. or co. Leic.], 111.
——, co. Leic., 41, 250, 258.
——, rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 41.
——, vicarage of, 153.
——, co. Linc., vicar of, 12, 162.
Staples, Robert, curate, 112.
Stapleton, Robert, knt., 248.
Staughton, Great, Stoughton, co. Hunt., 289.
Staughton, Great—*cont.*
——, ——, vicar of, 66, 289.
——, Little, co. Bed., rector of, 56, 58, 271.
——. *Cp.* Stoughton.
Staunton. *See* Stanton.
Staver, Stafford *alias.* *See* Stafford.
Staynfield, co. Linc. *See* Stainfield.
Steanbie, co. Linc. *See* Stainby.
Stearne, Sterne, Master, S.T.B., 139.
——, John, cl., 66, 69, 83.
——, William, cl., 37, 37n.
Steeping, Great, co. Linc., vicar of, 190, 229, 233.
——, Little, co. Linc., rector of, 190, 229.
Stempe, Thomas, prebendary, LL.D., 150, 257.
Stenigot, Stanigote, Stannygott, co. Linc., rector of, 196, 227, 313.
Stephens. *See* Stevens.
Stephenson. *See* Stevenson.
Stevenage, co. Hert., rector of, 69, 202.
Stevenby, co. Linc. *See* Stainby.
Stevens, Stephens, James, cl., 324.
——, Richard, cl., 17, 217.
——, ——, literate, wit., 288.
——, Simon, wit., 261.
——, Thomas, cl., 65, 119, 328n.
——, William, cl., 9.
——, ——, wit., 261.
Stevenson, Stephenson, Florentius, cl., 67, 328n.
——, James, cl., 19, 28.
——, John, wit., 259.
——, Nicholas, cl., 191, 230.
——, William, cl., 9.
Stevington, co. Bed., vicar of, 57, 62, 281.
Stewkley, Stutley, co. Buck., vicar of, 54, 54n.
Stewton, co. Linc., rector of, 186, 237.
Steynfield, co. Linc. *See* Stainfield.
Stibbington, co. Hunt., rector of, 66, 272.
Stickford, Stickforth, co. Linc., vicar of, 191, 230.
Stickforth, co. Linc. *See* Stickford.
Stickney, co. Linc., curate of, 230.
——, rector of, 6, 190, 230, 257.
Stile, Thomas, 112.
Still, Edward, cl., 62.
——, John, S.T.P., master of Trinity College, Cambridge, 62, 64, 71, 72
Stirke. *See* Styrke.

Stirrop, Thomas, cl., 22, 193, 306.
Stirton, co. Linc. *See* Sturton.
Stixwould, Stixwold, co. Linc., 197.
——, curate of, 226.
——, rector (*rectius* vicar) of, 26.
——, vicar of, 285.
Stoane, Richard, cl., 93.
Stockar, Stoker, Wm, prebendary, 150, 154, 155.
Stockdale, Stokdale, George, yeo., 26, 29, 263.
——, Helen, Ellenor, 29, 263.
Stockerson, co. Leic. *See* Stockerston.
Stockerston, Stokefaston, Stockerson, co. Leic., rector of, 35.
Stockham, Stokeham, Thomas, cl., 32, 98.
Stocks. *See* Stokes.
Stockwell, Alexander, cl., 59.
Stockwith, Humphrey, gent., 312.
Stokdale. *See* Stockdale.
Stokefaston, co. Leic. *See* Stockerston.
Stoke, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
Stoke Goldington, co. Buck., 114.
—— ——, rector of, 307.
—— Hammond, co. Buck., rector of, 48, 268.
——, North, co. Linc., rector of, 210, 316.
——, South, co. Linc., rector of, 210.
——, ——, co. Oxford, 303.
Stokeham. *See* Stockham.
Stoker. *See* Stockar.
Stokes, Stocks, Stookes, Mr., 278, 279, 319.
——, Adrian, esq., 17, 48, 75, 164, 167, 206, 243, 268.
——, ——, servant of, 243.
——, Anne, the lady, wife of Adrian, 48, 268.
——, Frances, wife of Adrian. *See* Brandon.
——, John, gent., 37, 266.
——, Nicholas, cl., 329.
Stondon, co. Bed., rector of, 59.
——, Upper, co. Bed., rector of, 271.
Stone, Richard, cl., 71, 285.
——, William, cl., 63, 69, 72, 299, 328.
Stone, co. Buck., vicarage of, 122.
Stone, co. Stafford, prior of, 345.
Stonehouse, Christopher, cl., 175.
——. *Cp.* Stanehouse.
Stones, John, cl., 79, 171.
Stonesby, co. Leic., 40, 266.
——, rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 36, 40, 266.
Stonesby—*cont.*
——, vicarage of, 110.
Stoney Stanton, co. Leic. *See* Stanton, Stoney.
Stonior, Stoniard, Stonyharde, Thomas, cl., 39, 39n.
Stony Stratford, co. Buck. *See* Stratford, Stony.
Stonyharde. *See* Stonior.
Stonynge, Thomas, cl., 322.
Stookes. *See* Stokes.
Storer, Thomas, cl., 320, 321.
Stores, Alice, 139.
Story, Storie, [*blank*], cl., 28.
——, Thomas, cl., 117, 190.
Stotfold, co. Bed., vicar of, 64.
Stoughton, Thomas, cl., 95.
Stoughton, co. Hunt. *See* Staughton, Great.
Stoughton, Little, co. Hunt. *See* Staughton, Little.
Stoughton, [? co. Hunt.], 110.
Stow, Alexander, yeo., 23, 77.
Stow, co. Linc., archdeacon of. *See* Farmery, Kelke, Sparke.
——, archdeaconry of, xii, 74-80, 143, 153, 165-172, 204, 222, 254-256, 274, 329, 330, 345, 347.
——, ——, official of, 295.
—— -in-Lindsey, co. Linc., prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
——, Longa, co. Hunt., prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
Stowe, co. Buck., vicar of, 324.
—— -by-Barholme, co. Linc., 213.
—— ——, curate of, 219.
—— ——, vicar of, 30.
Stoyte, John, cl., 213.
——, ——, prebendary, 149.
Strange, lord. *See* Stanley.
Stratford, Stony, co. Buck., inn of the Three Swans at, 290.
Straycocke, Streacocke, Thomas, cl., 119, 314.
Streacocke. *See* Straycocke.
Streatley, Stretley, co. Bed., 59.
——, deed dated at, 325.
——, vicar of, 59, 288, 325.
Strelley, Robert, 42.
——, Frideswide, 200.
Stretham, co. Camb., 124.
Stretley, co. Bed. *See* Streatley.
Strongitham, George, cl., 37.
Stroude, Arthur, Master, wit., 298.
Stroxton, co. Linc., rector of, 203.
Strubby, co. Linc., rector of, 182.
Stubbes, Richard, wit., 293.
Stubbing, Mark, cl., 97.
Stubton, co. Linc., rector of, 200.
Studham, co. Bed., vicar of, 63.

Stuke, John, cl., 70.
Stukeley, Great, co. Hunt., vicar of, 71, 286.
——, Little, co. Hunt., 254.
——, ——, rector of, 71, 329.
Sturton, Stirton, co. Linc., 242.
——, Great, co. Linc., 262.
——, ——, vicar of, 193.
Stutley, co. Buck. *See* Stewkley.
Styrke, Henry, cl., 40.
Sudbrooke, co. Linc., rector of, 75, 165, 291, 329.
Sudley. *See* Sudlowe.
Sudlowe, Sudley, John, cl., 74, 156, 167, 330, 330n.
Suffolk, duchess of. *See* Brandon, Grey.
——, duke of. *See* Brandon, Grey.
Suffragan bishops. *See*—
Achronry.
Ario.
Ascalon.
Avara.
Bernice.
Chalcedon.
Davensis.
Down and Connor.
Elphin.
Gallipoli.
Hull.
Kildare.
Lydda.
Mayo.
Nottingham.
Paros.
Pavada.
Philadelphia.
Rheon.
Shrewsbury.
Sidon.
Thetford.
Cp.—
Canterbury.
Chester.
Durham.
Lincoln.
London.
York.
See also—
Halam.
Holt.
Shaxton.
Sugdon, Thomas, cl., 177.
Summerfyle, Thomas, wit., 251.
Sundon, co. Hert. *See* Sandon.
Surfleet, co. Linc., 206.
——, curate of, 222.
Sussex, earl of. *See* Ratcliffe.
Sutherton, co. Linc. *See* Sutterton.
Sutterby, co. Linc., rector of, 189, 231, 306, 317.
Sutterton, Sutherton, co. Linc., curate of, 224.
——, vicar of, 15, 224, 314.
Sutton, Master, gent., 167.
——, Ambrose, 255.
——, Faith, 255.
——, Francis, 119, 120.
——, Hamon, esq., gent., 160, 163.
——, ——, ——, the heirs of, 160.
——, John, wit., 303.
——, ——, yeo., 142.
——, Robert, cl., 60, 84, 86, 317.
——, Thomas, cl., 57.
Sutton, co. Bed., 124.
—— -cum-Buckingham, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
—— in Ashfield, co. Nott., 249.
—— -in-the-Marsh, co. Linc., 183.
—— ——, curate of, 233.
—— ——, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
—— ——, rector of, 233.
——, King's, co. Northampton, 15n.
——, ——, vicar of, 15.
——, Long, co. Linc., vicar of, 205, 231.
—— St. Edmund, co. Linc., 221, 245.
—— St. James, co. Linc., 221.
—— St. Nicholas, co. Linc. *See* Lutton.
Swaby, Swaby St. Margaret, co. Linc., 116.
——, rector of, 8, 24, 25, 31, 181, 235.
Swafeld, co. Linc. *See* Swayfield.
Swale, Swayll, William, gent., 248.
Swallow, Wm., cl., 175.
Swallow, co. Linc., rector of, 180.
Swanbourne, co. Buck., vicar of, 52, 280, 283, 296.
Swarby, co. Linc., 199.
Swaton, co. Linc., vicar of, 207, 221.
Swayfield, Swafeld, co. Linc., rector of, 10, 210, 276.
Swayll. *See* Swale.
Sweete, Henry, cl., 19.
Swepstone, co. Leic., rector of, 36, 40, 291.
Swifte, Richard, cl., 97.
Swillington, Thomas, bishop of Philadelphia, suffragan of Lincoln and London, 348. *See also* Philadelphia.
Swinbrook, co. Oxford, 270.
Swinburne, Henry, p.n., wit., 295.
Swindell, Swyndell, Edward, cl., 72, 254.

Swindell—*cont.*
——, George, yeo., 254.
Swinderby, co. Linc., 162.
——, vicar of, 28, 315.
Swineshead, co. Linc., 206.
——, vicar of, 224, 312, 315.
Swinford, co. Leic., vicar of, 45.
Swinhope, co. Linc., 264.
——, rector of 32, 178, 264.
Swinscoe, Swynscoe, John, cl., 32, 94.
Swinstead, co. Linc., 263.
——, vicar of, 11, 210.
Swithland, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
Swyndell. *See* Swindell.
Swynscoe. *See* Swinscoe.
Syddall. *See* Siddall.
Sydney. *See* Sidney.
Symonde, John, cl., 319.
Sympson. *See* Simpson.
Syre. *See* Saer.
Sytern. *See* Siterne.

T

Tai . . . , Richard, cl., 270.
Tailar. *See* Taylor.
Tailboys. *See* Talboys.
Tailby, Tailbie, George, cl., 15, 42.
Tailer. *See* Taylor.
Tailforde. *See* Tailforth.
Tailforth, Tailforde, John, cl., 17, 125f.
Tailior. *See* Taylor.
Tailor. *See* Taylor.
Tailour. *See* Taylor.
Talbot, John, cl., 18.
——, George, earl of Shrewsbury, 230.
——, William, cl., 6.
——, ——, wit., 257.
Talboys, Tailboys, Margaret, lady, relict of lord Talboys, wife of John Clifton, knt., 79, 166, 228, 255.
——, William, prebendary, 1.
Tallington, co. Linc., 213.
——, curate of, 219.
Tamworth, Christopher, esq., 34, 265.
——, John, esq., 36, 38.
Tansey, Theodore, S.T.B., 28, 31.
Tarrold. *See* Thorold.
Tatam, John, rector of Lincoln College, Oxford, 330.
——, William, cl., 63.
Tathwell, co. Linc., 263, 264.
——, vicar of, 13, 14, 184, 238.
Tattenhoe, Totenho, co. Buck., 306.
Tattersall, Robert, cl., 68.
Tattershall, co. Linc., 161, 246, 264.
——, curate of, 229.
Taverner, Nicholas, cl., 50, 268.
Tawle, Richard, 140.
Taylor, Tailar, Tailer, Tailior, Tailor, Tailour, Taylour, [*blank*], cl., 10.
——, ——, p.n., 301.
——, Anne, 56, 327.
——, Elizabeth, 245.
——, Ezekiel, cl., 15, 28, 162.
——, ——, prebendary, 150, 154, 310.
——, Humphrey, cl., 54.
——, James. cl., 68.
——, ——, S.T.B., 71.
——, John, 117.
——, ——, cl., 22, 24, 35, 163, 262.
——, Nicholas, deceased, 245.
——, Peter, cl., 24, 192.
——, Richard, cl., 19, 24.
——, ——, deacon, 162.
——, ——, prebendary, 149, 154, 305, 306.
——, Robert, 56, 327.
——, ——, cl., 16, 17, 139, 195, 226.
——, Roland, curate, 224.
——, Romwald, Rombald, 151, 155, 246 (wit.), 254 (wit.).
——, Thomas, 321.
——, ——, cl., 30, 140, 197, 225.
——, ——, gent., 14, 20, 185, 245, 246, 259.
——, ——, p.n., registrar, 151, 152, 153, 155, 156, 288, 298, 301.
——, Cadwell *alias*. *See* Cadwell.
Tealby, Tevelbie, co. Linc., vicar of, 18, 172, 260.
Tellowe, Richard, cl., 320.
Temple, William, schoolmaster, 155.
Teringham. *See* Tyringham.
Tesshe, Lancelot, 24, 262.
Tetford, co. Linc., 312.
——, rector of, 33, 103, 228, 312.
Tetney, co. Linc., vicar of, 7, 178.
Tevelbie, co. Linc. *See* Tealby.
Tewing, co. Hert., rector of, 65.
Thacker, Thomas, cl., 84.
——, ——, wit., 255.
Thackeraie. *See* Thackerwray.
Thackerow, John, cl., 30, 284.
Thackerwray, Thackeraie, Thacquarie, Martin, curate, 224.
——, William, cl., 93, 221.
Thackham, Thomas, cl., 47.
Thacquarie. *See* Thackerwray.
Tharret, Allan, cl., 29.
Thame, co. Oxford, abbot of, 347.
Theaker, John, p.n., wit., 293.
Theddingworth, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
Theddlethorpe All Saints, co. Linc., 183.

Theddlethorpe All Saints—*cont.*
—— ——, curate of, 234.
—— St. Helen, co. Linc., rector of, 15, 21, 140, 141, 183, 234, 260, 314.
—— ——, rectory of, 115.
Therfield, co. Hert., rector of, 66, 272.
Thetford, suffragan bishop of, 172, 192.
——, ——. *Cp.* Canterbury, Lincoln, Norwich, suffragan bishops of. *See also* Salisbury.
Thimbleby, Thimelbie, Thymelby, John, esq., gent., 33, 249.
——, Richard, esq., 312.
——, ——, knt., 209.
Thimbleby, Thimelbye, co. Linc., 248.
——, rector of, 193, 225.
Thirland, Thomas, cl., 15.
Thirnbie, co. Leic. *See* Thurnby.
Thirsby, Joan, 135.
Thomas, Griffin, cl., 292.
——, Humphrey, cl., 45.
——, Walter, cl., 47, 53, 324.
Thompson, Thomson, Tompson, Tomson, Mr., 326.
——, Anne, 197.
——, Edward, cl., 43.
——, ——, yeo., 17, 247, 260.
——, Francis, cl., 177.
——, ——, gent., 25, 31, 161, 262.
——, Henry, cl., 98.
——, Joan, 68.
——, John, cl., 61, 75, 87, 174.
——, ——, esq., 62.
——, Matthew, cl., 25.
——, Thomas, cl., 30, 34, 212, 219, 287.
——, William, 68, 135, 197.
——, ——, wife of, 135.
——, ——, cl., 34, 36, 140, 170.
Thonden (*sic*), co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
Thoresby, North, co. Linc., rector of, 30, 166, 264.
——, South, co. Linc., rector of, 25, 181, 235.
Thoresway, co. Linc., 245.
——, rector of, 23, 179, 315.
Thorganby, co. Linc., rector of, 10, 276, 313.
——, rector of fourth part of, 32, 173, 264.
Thorley, Laurence, cl., 51, 322.
Thornall. *See* Thornell.
Thornborough, co. Buck., vicar of, 48, 268.
Thorne, John, cl., 13, 14.
Thornedick, Nicholas, 186.
Thorneff, John, cl., 140, 200, 200n., 215, 315.
Thornegate, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
Thornell, Thornall, John (*rectius* Richard), cl., 89, 89n.
——, Richard, cl., 26, 27, 89, 89n., 91, 226, 239, 285.
——, Robert, cl., 30, 195, 226.
Thorneton. *See* Thornton.
Thornholme, co. Linc., 315.
Thornton, Thorneton, Christopher, gent., 79, 169, 254f.
——, Geoffry, cl., 206, 224.
——, Thomas, cl., 39, 54, 84, 85, 270.
Thornton, co. Buck., rector of, 47.
——, co. Leic., 250.
——, vicar of, 36, 266.
——, vicarage of, 250.
—— -by-Horncastle, co. Linc., vicar of, 27, 196, 226, 285.
—— Curtis, co. Linc., 177.
—— ——, vicar of, 16 (*cp.* add.), 276.
——, in the diocese of Lincoln, 114.
—— -le-Moor, co. Linc., rector of, 9, 19, 26, 124, 173, 285, 314, 314n.
——, ——, rectory of, 116.
Thorold, Tarrold, Alan, cl., 185, 236.
——, Anthony, esq., 23, 29, 79, 139, 160, 163, 168, 188, 192, 200.
——, Margaret, 192.
——, Robert, esq., 29.
Thorowgood. *See* Throwgood.
Thorp, Thorpe, Thorppe, Richard, cl., 41.
——, ——, wit., 246.
——, Robert, gent., 10, 32, 167, 193.
——, William, cl., 44, 140, 170, 298 (wit.), 320n.
——, ——, wit., 247.
Thorpe Arnold, co. Leic., rectory of, 110.
—— ——, vicar of, 34, 318.
—— -in-the-Marsh, Thorpe-by-Wainfleet, co. Linc., 192.
—— ——, vicar of, 16, 33, 260, 287, 313.
—— ——, vicarage of, 134.
—— -on-the-Hill, co. Linc., rector of, 1, 8, 15, 118, 162, 258.
—— ——, rectory of, 244.
—— Thomas, co. Leic. *See* Catthorpe.
Thrace. *See* Gallipoli.
Threckingham, co. Linc., 209, 220.
Thrift. *See* Thryfte.
Throcking, Rocking, Throlling, co. Hert., rector of, 66, 70, 71, 273, 283.

Throckmorton, Throgmerton, Alexander, cl., 190, 229, 233.
——, Anne, the lady, 268.
——, Raphael, cl., 230, 316.
——, arms of, 268.
Throgmerton. *See* Throckmorton.
Throlling, co. Hert. *See* Throcking.
Throwghton, Throughton, Christopher, gent., 48, 268.
Throwgood, Andrew, 112.
Thrussington, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
Thryfte, William, cl., 6, 7.
Thurcaston, co. Leic., rector of, 44, 320.
Thurland, Thomas, cl., 18.
Thurlby, co. Linc., vicar of, 8, 212.
Thurnby, Thirnbie, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 42, 120, 319.
Thursby, Robert, yeo., 243.
Thurston, Edward, yeo., 142.
Thymelby. *See* Thimbleby.
Tidd St. Mary, co. Linc. *See* Tydd St. Mary.
Tidey, James, cl., 60, 61, 81.
Tilbrook, co. Bed., rector of, 57, 280.
Tilbury, William, cl., 134.
Tilney, Philip, cl., 13, 18.
Tilsworth, Tyllesworthe, co. Bed., 271.
——, vicar of, 57, 59, 271.
Tilton-on-the-Hill, Tilton, co. Leic., churchwardens and sworn men of, 137.
——, vicar of, 34, 36, 38, 137-139, 265.
——, rectory of, 153.
Timberland, Tymblund, Thomas, cl., 7, 195, 226.
Timberland, co. Linc., vicar of, 160, 312.
Tincke, Tuck, John, cl., 29, 95, 263, 263n.
Tindale, Humphrey, cl., 161.
Tingewick, co. Buck., rector of, 50, 280.
Tingriffe, co. Bed. *See* Tingrith.
Tingrith, Tingriffe, co. Bed., rector of, 56, 57, 61, 270, 271, 289.
Tinley, Joel, cl., 30, 32, 264.
Tinnye, Tynne, Tynnye, Richard, cl., 48, 50, 320.
Tipler [*blank*], schoolmaster, 220.
——, Thomas, cl., 27, 93.
Tipling, Thomas, 51.
——. *Cp.* Tipping.
Tipping, Typping, George, wit., 269.
——, Thomas, 269.
——, ——, gent., 49.
Tipping—*cont.*
——. *Cp.* Tiplinge.
Tirrell, George, esq., 47.
Tirringham. *See* Tyringham.
Tirringham, co. Buck. *See* Tyringham.
Tirwhit. *See* Tyrwhit.
Todd, Anne, 310.
——, Anthony, literate, wit., 293.
——, Edmund, cl., 63, 94, 224n.
——, John, cl., 28, 116, 244, 285.
——, ——, gent., 294.
——, ——, prebendary, 160.
——, Samuel, prebendary, 1, 150, 154, 257.
——, Thomas, cl., 83.
——, ——, prebendary, 4, 150, 152, 310.
——, William, archdeacon of Bedford, prebendary, canon residentiary, bishop's chaplain, 2, 241, 257, 258, 305, 306, 309, 310.
——, ——, cl., 8, 12, 13, 178, 244.
Toddington, co. Bed., 270, 271.
——, rector of, 325.
Toft, co. Linc., rector of, 15.
—— *alias* Fishtoft, co. Linc. *See* Fishtoft.
—— -by-Newton, co. Linc., rector of, 163.
Tofte, William, cl., 326.
Toldervey, Christopher, prebendary, 4.
Tomlyn, Ralph, cl., 68, 84, 141, 328n.
Tompson. *See* Thompson.
Tomson. *See* Thompson.
Tonstall, Thomas, cl., 41.
Tooley, Thomas, 24, 262.
Topclif, Richard, esq., 77.
Toplidge, Elizabeth, 250.
——, William, yeo., 250.
Torksey, co. Linc., 167.
Torlie, Thomas, 164.
Torrington, East. Esterington, co. Linc., rector of, 29, 163, 263, 297.
——, West, co. Linc., 165.
Torte, Mr., cl., 119.
——, Matthew, cl., 13, 314n.
Totenho, co. Buck. *See* Tattenhoe.
Tothill, co. Linc., rector of, 12, 20, 181, 235, 259, 261.
——, rectory of, 246f.
Towne, John, cl., 11.
——, Leonard, cl., 203.
Towneley. *See* Townley.
Townerowe. *See* Townroe.
Townesende, Robert, cl., 284, 329, 329n.
Townley, Towneley, [*blank*], esq., 78.

Townley—*cont.*
——, John, esq., 165, 208.
Townroe, Townerowe, Thomas, cl., 200, 216.
Toy, Humphrey, 4, 242 (wit.).
Toynton, co. Linc., 225.
—— All SS., co. Linc., vicar of, 191, 229.
——, Low, Nethertointon, co. Linc., rector of, 193.
—— St. Peter, co. Linc., rector of north mediety of, 190, 229.
—— ——, rector of south mediety of, 191, 229.
Trainson, Trannson, Augustine, poor clerk, 150, 155.
——, ——, vicar-choral, 150, 155.
Trannson. *See* Trainson.
Travers, Humphrey, cl., 27, 28, 92.
Treherne, Nathaniel, literate, wit., 288.
Tremell, Tremyll, Richard, gent., 68, 253, 273.
Tremyll. *See* Tremell.
Trendle, John, wit., 274.
Trewman, Trueman, Richard, cl., 45, 302.
Trigg, Francis, cl., 32, 96.
Trimley St. Martin, co. Suffolk, 260.
Trone, Richard, cl., 53.
Trueman. *See* Trewman.
Trumpington, co. Cambridge, 241.
Trusbut, Trusbuz, lord of. *See* Manners.
Trusthorpe, Trustroppe, co. Linc., rector of, 182, 234, 311.
Trustroppe, co. Linc. *See* Trusthorpe.
Tuck (*rectius* Tincke). *See* Tincke.
Tugby, co. Leic., 251.
——, rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 42.
Tuke, Hugh, cl., 18, 88, 90.
——. Leonard, cl., 306.
——, Vincent, cl., 57.
Tumby, co. Linc., 245.
Tunkes, John, senior fellow of Balliol College, Oxford, 330.
Tunn, Simon, cl., 92.
Turfeld, co. Buck. *See* Turville.
Turke, Thomas, cl., 59.
Turnbull, Turnebull, Jasper, cl., 30, 210, 218.
——, Richard, cl., 314.
——, William, 117.
Turner, Edward, cl., 36, 40.
——, George, cl., 72.
——, James, cl., 37.
——, John, 139.
——, ——, cl., 94.
Turner—*cont.*
——, Michael, 50.
—— *alias* Farrer, Michael, yeo., 268.
——, Ralph, cl., 49, 52, 328.
——, Richard, wit., 273.
——, Robert, cl., 179.
Turpin, Turpine, Turpyn, George, knt., 278.
——, Jane, 66.
——, John, gent., 249.
——, Richard, chaplain, 249.
——, ——, curate, 235.
——, ——, schoolmaster, 230.
——, William, esq., 66.
Turswell, Tuswell, Richard, cl., 76.
——, ——, prebendary, 4, 154.
——, Thomas, gent., 256.
Turvey, co. Bedford, 252.
Turville, Turfeld, co. Buck., vicar of, 54, 270, 321.
Turwhytte. *See* Tyrwhit.
Turwit. *See* Tyrwhit.
Tusser, Mr., 77.
——, Andrew, 203.
Tuswell. *See* Turswell.
Tuxworth, John, 121.
Twiste. *See* Twyst.
Twyford, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 40, 42, 140, 266, 296.
Twyst, Twiste, James, cl., 26, 93, 285.
Tydd St. Mary, Tidd St. Mary, co. Linc., rector of, 5, 206, 221, 275.
Tye, Christopher, cl., 66.
Tyllesworthe, co. Bed. *See* Tilsworth.
Tymblund. *See* Timberland.
Tymmes, Thomas, cl., 67.
Tynne. *See* Tinnye.
Tynnye. *See* Tinnye.
Typping. *See* Tipping.
Tyrer, Edmund, cl., 39.
Tyringham, Tirringham, Teringham, Anthony, esq., gent., 24, 262, 325.
——, Thomas, esq., 24, 48, 163, 252.
Tyringham, Tirringham, co. Buck., 252.
——, deed dated at, 325.
Tyrrie, Mr., 342.
Tyrwhit, Tirwhit, Turwit, Turwhytte, *Dominus*, 162.
——, Mr., 77.
——, Edward, esq., 246.
——, Goddred, gent., 167.
——, Marmaduke, Master, 170.
——, ——, wit., 246.
——, Philip, esq., 161.
——, Robert, knt., 16, 27, 28, 29, 169, 170, 174, 177, 258, 260, 263.

Tyrwhit—*cont.*
——, Thomas, gent., 24, 162.
——, ——, wit., 246.
——, William, esq., gent., 9, 176.
——, crest of, 258, 263.
Tyson, Thomas, cl., 20.

U

Uffington, co. Linc., rector of, 213.
Ulceby [in the deanery of Yarborough], co. Linc., vicar of, 7, 175, 275.
—— -by-Alford, co. Linc., rector of, 234.
—— *cum* Fordington, co. Linc., rector of, 9, 26, 143, 182.
Underhill, John, S.T.P., rector of Lincoln College, Oxford, 330.
Underne, Edward, cl., 19.
Upton, co. Linc., vicar of, 77, 167.
Ustwate, Ustiwaite, Edward, cl., 6, 190, 231, 331.
Utterby, co. Linc., 188.
——, curate of, 236.

V

Vanne, John, curate, 216.
Varley, Verley, Edmund, cl., 9, 9n., 10, 13, 115, 119, 179, 314n.
——, Edward (*rectius* Edmund), cl., 9.
——, Robert, curate, 239.
Vaughan, Francis, cl., 98.
Vaux, Vaus, Elizabeth, lady Vaux of Harrowden, 5, 243.
——, George, gent., 47.
——, Henry, 297.
——, ——, cl., 25, 29.
——, John, cl., 40, 297.
——, M., 253.
——, Nicholas, esq., 60.
——, William, knt., 11, 60.
——, William, lord Vaux of Harrowden, lord Harrowden [*sic*], 5, 68, 158, 243, 253, 325.
——, ——, ——, crest of, 253.
Vawdrey, Roger, cl., 41.
Vennabls, Henry, literate, wit., 288.
Verley. *See* Varley.
Vernam. *See* Vernon.
Verney, Urian, esq., 53.
Vernon, Vernam, George, knt., 250.
——, ——, seal of, 250.
Villiers, Villers, Wyllers, Christopher, cl., 7.
——, Edward, gent., 7, 243.
——, George, esq., 36, 37, 39, 266.
——, Mary, 37, 266.
Vincent, Ambrose, cl., curate, 27, 134, 285.

W

Waad. *See* Wade.
Wace, Geoffrey, gent., 19.
Wadden, co. Buck. *See* Whaddon.
Waddesdon, co. Buck., rector of third part of, 54.
——, rector of third part of, called 'the rectory in the grene,' 270.
Waddington, co. Linc., rector of, 159.
Waddingworth, co. Linc., 197.
——, rector of, 21, 31, 226, 277, 314.
Wade, Waad, Waude, George, cl., 76, 89, 91.
——, John, wit., 249.
——, Maurice, wit., 251.
——, Thomas, cl., 30, 57, 60, 94.
——, ——, deacon, 112.
——, ——, wit., 242.
——, William, yeo., 249.
Wadingham St. Mary, Wadington, co. Linc., rector of, 76, 170.
—— St. Peter, co. Linc., rector of, 76, 140, 168.
Wadington, co. Linc. *See* Wadingham St. Mary.
Wadsonne, James, cl., 211.
Wagstaff, Thomas, cl., 42, 320.
Wainewright. *See* Wainwright.
Wainfleet All Saints, co. Linc., rector of, 7, 188, 232, 275.
—— St. Mary, co. Linc., curate of, 232.
—— ——, vicar of, 12, 30, 189, 264.
Wainwright, Wainewright, Waynwright, Weanewright, Henry, cl., 321.
——, John, cl., 75, 78, 170.
——, William, husbn., 243.
Waite, Wayt, Thomas, cl., 31, 161.
——, ——, wit., 251.
Waith, co. Linc. *See* Waythe.
Wake, Christopher, cl., 5, 206, 221.
Walcot [-in-Aveland], co. Linc., curate of, 220.
Waldram, Thomas, gent., 42, 302 (wit.).
Wales, James, curate, 219.
——, W., schoolmaster, 218.
Wales, president of the council of the marches of, 244.
Walesby, Waylesby, co. Linc., rector of, 25, 173, 262.
——, rectory of, 248.
Walgrave, John, gent., 13, 181, 247.
Walkeden, Robert, cl., 49.
Walker, Dr., 318.
——, Mathew, cl., 78, 89, 91.
——, Robert, cl., 159.
——, Thomas, 110.

Walker, Thomas—*cont.*
——, ——, cl., curate, 168, 203, 232.
——, William, cl., 289.
—— (*rectius* Whitaker), William, cl., 87n.
Walkerne, co. Hert., 272.
Walkington, Thomas, cl., 16, 82.
Walleis. *See* Wallys.
Walles, Everard *or* Everith, 134, 139, 155, 156, *add.*
Walley, George, cl., 56.
Wallington, co. Hert., rector of, 68, 139, 282.
Wallis. *See* Wallys.
Wallneseforde, co. Northampton. *See* Wansford.
Wallys, Walleis, Wallis, Henry, cl., 26, 29, 41, 90, 92, 297.
——, Robert., 136.
——, ——, cl., 70.
Walpole, Walpoll, Arthur, esq., 190, 205f.
——, Cecily, 6, 257.
——, Elizabeth, 6, 257.
——, Jane, 257.
——, Theodore, cl., 205, 222.
——. *Cp.* Wapoole.
Walshcroft, co. Linc., deanery of, 109, 172-174.
Walshe, John, cl., 166.
Walshull, John, cl., 317.
Walsingham, Francis, knt., 51.
Waltham, co. Linc., 299.
——, rector of, 28, 177, 285.
——, Bishop's, co. Southampton, 339.
Walthewe, Peter, cl., 52.
Walton, co. Buck., rector of, 322, 323.
—— [in Aylesbury par.], prebendary of. *See* Heydour *cum* Walton.
—— -on-the-Wolds, co. Leic., rector of, 35, 40, 278, 296.
Wandon, co. Buck. *See* Wavendon.
Wanlip, Onlippe, co. Leic., rector of, 44, 320.
Wansford, Wallneseforde, co. Northampton, 272.
Wansley. *See* Wensley.
Wapoole, William, cl., wit., 289.
——. *Cp.* Walpole.
Warcop, Warsoppe, Robert, cl., 49, 292.
Warde, Ambrose, cl., 18, 217.
——, Anne, 43, 267.
——, John, cl., 34, 38, 40, 143.
—— *alias* Farmer, Laurence, cl., 45.
——, Leonard, cl., 141, 331.
——, Richard, literate, wit., 295.
——, Thomas., cl., 24.
Warde, Thomas—*cont.*
——, ——, S.T.P., 289.
——, William, 24, 262.
——, ——, esq., gent., 266, 267.
——, ——, innholder, 33, 312.
——, ——, wit., 245.
——, ——, yeo., 38.
——. *Cp.* Warden.
Warden, Warde, Fulk, cl., deacon, 20, 88, 91, 235.
——. *Cp.* Warde.
Warden, Old, Warden, co. Bed., monastery of, 209.
Wardropp, Walter, B.A., wit., 296.
Wards and liveries, court of, clerk of, 269.
—— ——, ——, master of, 51, 257.
Ware, Thomas., cl., 81.
Warham, William, archbishop of Canterbury, 345, 347.
Waringe, Richard, M.A., wit., 295.
Warinstry, William, literate, p.n., 290.
Warner, Richard, cl., 5, 8, 199, 247.
Warren, John, cl., 318.
——, William, gent., 66.
Warsoppe. *See* Warcop.
Warter, Edmund, cl., 15, 314n.
Warwick, earl of. *See* Dudley.
Washingborough, co. Linc., rector of, 160, 345.
——, rectory of, 116.
Wasshington, Lawrence, wit., 242.
Waters, Waties, Oliver, cl., 26, 28, 93, 285.
——, ——, wit., 290.
Wath, John, cl., 85.
Watham. *See* Wattame.
Waties. *See* Waters.
Watson, Edward, esq., junior, 45, 70, 73, 250, 274.
——, John, bishop of Winchester, 71, 71n.
——, ——, prebendary, 150, 151, 152, 154.
——, Julius, cl., 41, 319.
——, Kenelm, esq., gent., 69, 322.
——, Michaell, cl., 211, 218.
——, Robert, gent., 160, 312.
——, Thomas, 150, 155.
——, ——, bishop of Lincoln, 139, 305.
——, William, cl., 322.
Wattame, Watham, Joseph, the heirs of, 173.
——, William, yeo., 32, 264.
Wattes, Watts, Dr., 319, 323.
——, Henry, cl., 56, 288, 325.
——, Luke, cl., 85, 86.
——, Mathew, cl., 72.

Wattes—*cont.*
——, Robert, cl., 96.
——, Thomas, cl., 59, 83.
Watton-at-Stone, co. Hert., 68, 253.
—— ——, rector of, 65.
[Watts, Thomas], archdeacon of Middlesex, 325.
Watts. *See* Wattes.
Waude. *See* Wade.
Wavendon, Wandon, co. Buck., 252.
——, rector of, 306.
Waylesby, co. Linc. *See* Walesby.
Waynwright. *See* Wainwright.
Wayt. *See* Waite.
Waythe, co. Linc., 180.
Waythman, Bryan, wit., 244.
Weald, Weild Hall, co. Essex, deed dated at, 274.
Weanewright. *See* Wainwright.
Webster, E., curate, 235.
——, Edward, cl., 185, 238, 316n.
——, John, cl., 30.
Weild, co. Essex. *See* Weald.
Welbe, co. Linc. *See* Welby.
Welbey. *See* Welby.
Welbourn, co. Linc., rector of, 8, 32, 140, 161.
——, rectory of, 246.
Welby, Welbey, Adlard, esq., 159.
——, Christopher, cl., 202, 217.
——, Percival, curate, 225.
——, Richard, esq., 197.
——, Robert, cl., 78, 80, 92, 94, 285.
——, Thomas, wit., 241.
Welby, Welbe, co. Linc., rector of, 7, 202, 217, 244.
——, rectory of, 244.
Welch, John, cl., 76.
——, William, cl., 34.
Welcome, John, gent., 17, 196, 260.
——, ——, wit., 259.
Welden, co. Bed. *See* Wilden.
Welford, co. Linc. *See* Wilsford.
Welham, Wellham, co. Leic., vicar of, 40, 41, 278.
Well, co. Linc., curate of, 235.
——, rector of, 182.
Weller, Robert, cl., 321.
Welles, Wells, John, cl., 75.
——, Robert, cl., 6, 11, 179, 199.
——, Stephen, cl., 251.
——, Thomas, cl., 57-60.
——, William, cl., 38, 58, 290.
Wellham, co. Leic. *See* Welham.
Wellingore, co. Linc., vicar of, 161.
Wellisburne, Wellisborne, John, esq., 52, 269.
Wells. *See* Welles.
Wells, diocese of, 287.
——, ——. *Cp.* Bath and Wells.
Wells—*cont.*
——, suffragan bishop of. *See* Bell.
Welton-by-Lincoln, co. Linc., vicar of, 166.
—— ——, Beckhall, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
—— ——, Brinkhill, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
—— ——, Painshall, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
—— ——, Rivall, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
—— ——, Westhall, prebendary of. *See* Lincoln.
—— -by-Louth, co. Linc., 259.
—— -le-Wold, co. Linc., rector of, 185, 238, 316.
Welwyn, co. Hert., 114, 273.
——, rector of, 68, 273.
——, rectory of, 114.
Wembley-Green, Wimleygreen [in Harrow-on-the-Hill par.], co. Midd., 271.
Wemington, co. Bed. *See* Wymington.
Wendover, co. Buck., deanery of, 142.
——, vicar of, 49, 52, 280.
Wensley, Wansley, Wensloe, Winsley, Christopher, cl., 7, 88, 88n., 183, 234, *add.*
Wensloe. *See* Wensley.
Wentworth, Thomas, gent., 179.
Werton, Joseph, cl., 183.
West, Weste, Mr., 321n.
——, ——, one of the six clerks, 282.
——, Michael, cl., 191, 229.
——, Thomas, cl., 20, 158, 205, 222.
Westall, Andoevus, p.n., 291.
——, Owen, LL.B., p.n., 296, 300.
Westborough, co. Linc., 201.
——, curate of, 216.
——, rector of, 200, 216.
——, rector of north part of, 23, 262.
Westbury, co. Buck., vicar of, 49, 52, 269, 279, 284.
Westby, co. Linc. *See* Bassingthorpe.
Weste. *See* West.
Westerkeale, co. Linc. *See* Keal, West.
Westewoode. *See* Westwood.
Westmill, Westmyll, co. Hert., rector of, 111, 327.
Westminster, acts done or deeds dated at, 3, 4, 27, 28, 53, 71, 156, 242, 260, 261, 263, 267, 269, 272-274, 310-313, 316-323, 326, 329.

Westminster—*cont.*
——, Bishop Cooper at, 338.
Westmor, Thomas, wit., 298.
Weston, Elizabeth, 47.
——, Henry, cl., 38.
——, Hugh, cl., 38, 266.
——, Nicholas, 266.
——, ——, gent., 38.
——, Robert, cl., 38, 38n., 266.
Weston, co. Linc., vicar of, 205, 222.
——, co. Nott., 254.
——, Edith, Edyweston, co. Rutl., rector of, 119.
——, Old, co. Hunt. *See* Brington.
Westrop, Ralph, gent., 248.
Westwood, Westewoode, Henry, cl., 178, 311.
Wetherhead, Wethered, Wetherhedd, Thomas, cl., 16, 46, 70, 124, 140, 174, 293, 328.
Wetherley, Witherley, W., cl., 17.
——, William, cl., 17, 21, 23, 25, 26, 41, 77, 225, 227, 316.
Wetherwick. *See* Witherwick.
Wexham, co. Buck., rector of, 47, 279.
Whaddon, Wadden, co. Buck., 295.
——, Bishop Cooper at, 337.
——, vicar of, 46, 52, 268, 323, 323n.
Whaf. *See* Wharfe.
Whale, John, cl., 121, 160, 312.
——, Miles, cl., 29, 94, 97.
Whalley, Ralph, gent., 40.
Whaplode, co. Linc., curate of, 222.
——, vicar of, 5, 205, 222, 275.
Wharfe, Whaf, Robert, cl., 16, 17, 139, 164, 227.
Whatton, Long, co. Leic., rector of, 318.
Wheathampstead, co. Hert., 113, 114.
Wheeler, Jonas, cl., 96.
Whelpdale, John, cl., 198, 215.
Whenby, co. York, 248.
Wheston, co. Leic. *See* Whetstone.
Whetcombe, John, cl., 82.
Whetstone, Wheston, co. Leic., vicar of, 40.
Whiclif, Gilbert, 114.
Whight, Rydware *alias*. *See* Rydware.
Whitaker, Whytaker, Robert, cl., 82.
——, William, cl., 87, 141.
Whitaphe, William, cl., 321.
Whitchurch, co. Buck., vicar of, 48, 50, 52, 142, 279, 280, 322.
White, Whitt, Whyte, Whytt, Gabriel, prebendary, 4, 149, 154.
——, George, wit., 261.
White—*cont.*
——, John, cl., 19, 20, 59, 90 (*cp.* p. 332n.), 207, 220, 323.
——, ——, yeo., wit., 248.
——, Peter, cl., 58, 60, 67, 72, 291, 294, 301, 326n.
——, Thomas, cl., 17, 174.
——, ——, LL.D., 252.
——, ——, knt., 253.
——, ——, wit., 259.
——, William, cl., 42, 53, 285, 286.
——. *Cp.* Rydware *alias* Whight.
Whitgift, Witegifte, John, S.T.P., 151, 276, 280, 282, 312.
——, ——, archbishop of Canterbury, 339, 341.
——, ——, bishop of Worcester, 18.
——, ——, dean of Lincoln, 115, 157, 242, 309.
——, ——, master of Trinity College, Cambridge, 57, 58, 59, 315.
——, ——, prebendary, 1, 157, 295, 310.
——, Richard, literate, 289.
Whithaie, Whithaye, Thomas, cl., 172, 329, 329n.
Whithead, Whythead, Anthony, cl., 13, 202, 217.
——, John, cl., 49, 90 (*cp.* p. 332n.), 332, 332n.
Whithous, Withinges, Withous, John, cl., 9, 13.
——, ——, S.T.P., 258.
Whiting, Gregory, esq., gent., 36, 40, 266.
Whitnell, Thomas, cl., 98.
Whitney, John, wit., 242.
Whittlesey, Witlessey, co. Camb., 139.
——, curate of, 139.
Whitton, Wilton, co. Linc., vicar of, 76, 179, *add.*
Whitwick, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 38, 41.
Whorwood, William, wit., 251.
Whotton, Whutton, Alexander, cl., 69, 90.
Whutton, co. Linc. *See* Wootton.
Whytaker. *See* Whitaker.
Whyte, Whytt. *See* White.
Whythead. *See* Whithead.
Wiame, co. Linc. *See* Wyham.
Wiberton, co. Linc. *See* Wyberton.
Wiburne, Mr., 279.
Wickclif. *See* Whiclif.
Wickenby, co. Linc., rector of, 10, 32, 193.
Wickham, Wickame, John, cl., 325.
——, Michael, cl., 40.

Wickham—*cont.*
——, Richard, cl., 84.
——, William, cl., 29.
——, ——, S.T.B., 77, 298, 316.
——, ——, dean of Lincoln, 40, 78, 79, 149, 152, 154, 248, 264, 310.
——, ——, prebendary, 149, 154.
Wickham, co. Linc. *See* Wykeham, East.
Wifordby, co. Leic. *See* Wyfordby.
Wigan, Wiggane, Wiggen, Wygan, John, yeo., 13, 164, 259.
——, William, cl., 79.
Wiggestonne, co. Leic. *See* Wigston, Great.
Wigginton, William, wit., 271.
Wighill, co. York, 248.
Wightman, Thomas, cl., LL.B., 52, 54, 322, 322n.
Wigley, Wygeley, Wygley, John, gent., 34, 40, 265.
Wigston, co. Leic., rectory of, 152.
——, vicar of, 318.
——, vicarage of, 121.
——, Great, Wiggestonne, co. Leic., vicar of, 39, 278.
Wigtoft, co. Linc., curate of, 224.
——, vicar of, 204, 224.
Wilcockes, Henry, cl., 49, 52, 324n.
Wilden, Welden, co. Bed., rector of, 61, 62, 111n., 271, 272.
——, rectory of, 141.
—— Grange, co. York, 248.
Wildon. *See* Wyldon.
Wiley, Martin, cl., 10.
Wilford, co. Linc. *See* Wilsford.
Wilkinson, John, 121.
Wilksby, co. Linc., rector of, 32, 143, 192, 225, 264.
Willemott, Elizabeth, 137.
——. *Cp.* Wilmote.
Willen, co. Buck., vicar of, 47, 279.
——, co. Hert. *See* Willian.
Willerton, William, cl., 332.
Willett, Willet, Paul, 124.
——, Thomas, cl., 44, 320n.
Williams, Edward, 112.
——, Henry, schoolmaster, 113.
—— *alias* Cromwell, Henry, esq., 253.
——, ——, James, gent., 73, 254.
——, ——, ——, arms of, 274.
—— ——, Joan, 253.
——, Humphrey, cl., 49, 51.
——, Martin, cl., 62, 86, 124, 326.
——, Richard, cl., 72.
——, W., curate, 223.
——, William, cl., 94.
Williamson, —, cl., 71.
——, Elizabeth, 26, 263.
Williamson—*cont.*
——, John, reader, 220.
——, Robert, cl., 8, 92.
——, Thomas, 8.
——, ——, the heirs of, 196.
——, ——, executrix of, 263.
Willian, Willen, co. Hert., vicar of, 56, 112, 327, 327n.
Willibie, Humphrey, schoolmaster, 115.
Willingham, Samuel, cl., 70.
Willingham-by-Stow, co. Linc., rector of, 167.
——, Cherry, co. Linc., vicar of, 166, 330, 330n.
——, North, co. Linc., vicar of, 30, 172.
——, South, co. Linc., 245.
——, ——, purchase of, 245.
——, ——, rector of, 163, 312.
——, ——, rectory of, 243, 245.
Willington, Willinton, co. Bed., 253.
——, vicar of, 62, 272.
——, vicarage of, 253.
Willock, Edmund, cl., 320.
Willoughby, Charles, lord Willoughby of Parham, 77, 196, 219.
——, Katherine, baroness Willoughby de Eresby, wife of Charles Brandon, duke of Suffolk, and of Richard Bertie, esq., 165, 168, 174, 176, 177, 181-183, 187, 190, 191, 193, 243.
——, Michael, gent., 253.
——, Peregrine, lord Willoughby de Eresby, 31, 249.
——, William, lord Willoughby of Parham, 229.
——. *Cp.* Willibie.
—— de Eresby, barony of, seal of, 249.
Willoughby-in-the-Marsh, co. Linc., rector of, 182.
—— ——, rector of, 233.
——, Silk, co. Linc., rector of, 18, 198.
——, Scot *or* Water, co. Linc., rector of, 5, 208, 220.
—— Waterless, co. Leic., rector of, 320.
Willoughton, co. Linc., vicar of, 167.
Willous, W., curate, 235.
Willson. *See* Wilson.
Wilmote, Willemott, Arthur, 134.
——, James, 134.
——, John, 134.
——. *Cp.* Willemott.
Wilsford, Welford, Wilford, co. Linc., rector of, 8, 17, 217, 258, 260, 345.

Wilshamstead, co. Bed., vicar of, 58, 291.
Wilshire, Wilsher, Wilshere, John, husbn., 141.
——, Thomas, yeo., 114, 273.
Wilson, Willson, Wylson, [*blank*], cl., 98.
——, Christopher, cl., S.T.B., 23, 79, 216.
——, Dr., 312n.
——, Edmund (*rectius* Edward), 68.
——, Edward, 253.
——, ——, gent., 63, 68, 69, 272.
——, Henry, cl., 19.
——, James, 253.
——, ——, wit., 253.
——, John, cl., 22, 187, 236.
——, ——, gent., 24.
——, Robert, 253.
——, Roger, cl., 86.
——, Thomas, cl., 34, 38.
——, ——, wit., 293.
——, William, cl., 37, 49, 68, 82, 115n.
——, ——, gent., 161.
Wilsthorpe, co. Linc., curate of, 219.
Wilton, Aaron, wit., 298.
——, Moses, cl., 29, 85.
——, William, cl., 29, 205, 221, 298.
——, co. Hereford. *See* Grey de Wilton.
——, co. Linc. *See* Whitton, Wootton.
Wimley green, co. Midd. *See* Wembley green.
Winceby, co. Linc., rector of, 28, 195, 228, 243.
Winchendon, Winchinton, co. Buck., 262.
Winchester, co. Hants., xix, 157, 339.
——, the Soke near, 341.
——, archdeacon of. *See* Reniger.
——, bishop of, 157.
——, ——. *See* Cooper, Edyngdon, Horne, Watson.
——, prebendary of, 157.
——, diocese of, 288, 289, 291, 295.
——, New College by, warden of, 339.
——, see of, xviii.
——, William, marquis of. *See* Paulet.
Winchinton, co. Buck. *See* Winchendon.
Winckle, Wyntle, John, cl., 16, 158, 331.
——, ——, prebendary, 2, 149, 154.
Windsor, co. Buck., college, 212.
——, dean of. *See* Daye.
Windsor, dean of—*cont.*
——, ——, great chamber of, 302.
——, dean and canons of, 49, 52.
——, provost and college of St. Mary of, 8.
Windsore, Windsor, John, verger, 150.
——, Thomas, cl., 67.
Wingrove, co. Buck., vicar of, 321.
Winsley. *See* Wensley.
Winter, Adam, cl., 36.
Winteringham, co. Linc., rector of, 170.
Winterton, co. Linc., vicar of, 80, 169.
Winthorpe, co. Linc., vicar of, 190. 232.
Wintle. *See* Winckle.
Winwick, co. Hunt., vicar of, 71.
Wirardsburie, co Buck. *See* Wraysbury.
Wirksworth, Woreseworthe, co. Derby, 265.
——, vicar of, 158.
Wispington, co. Linc., 226.
Wistow, co. Leic., 265.
——, vicar of, 34, 38, 265, 288.
—— -with-Newton Harcourt, co. Leic., vicar of, 44.
Witegifte. *See* Whitgift.
Witham, Cuthbert, cl., 63.
Witham, North, co. Linc., rector of, 21, 31, 211, 264.
—— -on-the-Hill, co. Linc., vicar of, 7, 210, 218.
——, South, co. Linc., rector of, 10, 209, 218, 276.
Withcall, co. Linc., rector of, 25, 187, 238.
Witherley. *See* Wetherley.
Witherley, Wytherley, co. Leic., rector of, 249.
Withern, Witheren, co. Linc., rector of, 24, 29, 163, 234, 262, 264, 298, 316.
Withernwick, Wythernwycke, John, esq., 14, 32, 247, 249.
Witherwick, Wetherwick, Oliver, esq., gent., 173, 174.
Withinges. *See* Whithous.
Withipoll, Edmund, esq., 192.
Withous. *See* Whithous.
Witlessey, co. Camb. *See* Whittlesey.
Witnall *alias* Yeales, George, cl., 92.
—— ——, John, cl., 52.
Witters, Witter, Roger, cl., 25, 101.
Wodhall. *See* Woodhall.
Wodruff, Thomas, cl., 191, 231.
Wolfe, Woolf, Edmund, cl., 67, 68.

Wolfenden, James, cl., 21.
Wolferston, Giles, cl., 77.
Wollestropp, co. Linc. *See* Woolsthorpe.
Wolley, John, esq., 246.
Wolmer, Wollmer, Anthony, cl., 198.
——, Gregory, esq., gent., 33, 199.
——, ——, arms of, 265.
Wolsey, Thomas, cardinal priest of St. Cecilia, bishop of Lincoln, archbishop of York, etc., 185, 187, 346, 347.
Wolston, co. Buck. *See* Woolston.
Wolstrop, co. Linc. *See* Woolsthorpe.
Wolverston, Edmund, cl., 42.
Wolvesey, co. Southampton, 343.
Wooburn, co. Buck., vicar of, 53.
—— Manor, acts done at, 347, 348.
Wood, Woodd, David, cl., S.T.B., a Scot, 15, 20, 140, 203, 293, 314n.
——, Edward, cl., 95.
——, John, cl., schoolmaster, 110.
——, Peter, cl., 34, 265.
——, Richard, cl., 86.
——, Thomas, cl., 209, 218.
——, ——, literate, 290 (wit.), 294.
——, ——, p.n., 299.
Woodall. *See* Woodhall.
Woodford, Thomas, 243.
——, ——, yeo., 5, 257.
Woodhall, Wodhall, Woodall, Nicholas, 151, 155.
——, Richard, gent., 43, 267.
Woodhall, co. Linc., curate of, 226.
Woodhull, co. Bed. *See* Odell.
Woodland, Henry, cl., 55, 94, 95.
Woodliffe, Gilbert, cl., 27, 89, 285.
Woodruff, Woodrofe, Thomas, cl., 28.
——, Walter, cl., 6, 190, 230.
Woodward, Richard, cl., 34.
Woolf. *See* Wolfe.
Woolsthorpe, Wollestropp, Wolstrop, co. Linc., rector of, 202, 217.
Woolston, Great, Wolston, co. Buck., rector of, 50.
——, ——, rectory of, 252.
——, Little, co. Buck., rector of, 49, 117, 279, 324.
Woorley, Nicholas, yeo., 293.
Wootton, co. Bed., 297.
——, vicar of, 63, 272, 297.
——, Wiltonne, Witton, co. Linc., vicar of, 8, 175, 179n.
Worcester, co. Worc., 290.
Worcester, bishop of. *See* Bullingham, Whitgift.
——, ——, ordinations by, 193, 230, 233, 234.
Worcester—*cont.*
——, house in the precincts of the cathedral of, 290.
Wordwell, William, cl., 60, 62.
Woreseworthe, co. Derby. *See* Wirksworth.
Worlaby, Worleton, co. Linc., vicar of, 176.
Worleton, co. Linc. *See* Worlaby.
Worme, John, curate, 223.
Worslaye, Worsley, John, cl., 328.
——, Richard, cl., 62, 322.
Wortes, John, cl., 31, 193, 228.
Wortley, Arnold, proctor, 34.
Woughton-on-the-Green, co. Buck., rector of, 51, 322.
Wragby, co. Linc., vicar of, 164f.
Wraggoe, co. Linc., deanery of, 163-165, 193f.
Wrangle, co. Linc., vicar of, 13, 204, 222, 276.
Wrawby, co. Linc., vicar of, 174.
Wraye, Wraie, Mr. 276.
——, Sir [*blank*], 277.
——, Christopher, knt., chief justice, 11, 16, 29, 76, 79, 158, 168, 171f, 255.
——, ——, esq., 259.
——, Jeromy, wit., 294.
——, Ralph, cl., 76.
——, Robert, cl., 171.
——, William, 150.
Wraysbury, Wirardsburie, co. Buck., vicar of, 52.
Wren, Edward, yeo., 68, 273.
Wrestlingworth, co. Bed., rector of, 61, 141, 281.
Wright, Arthur, cl., 196, 226.
——, Christopher, curate, 238.
——, Edward, curate, 113.
——, Henry, cl., 38, 40.
——, James, cl., 305.
——, John, cl., 28, 30, 75, 78, 94, 95, 97, 165, 316.
——, ——, literate, wit., 297.
——, Nicholas, wit., 325.
——, Richard, cl., 76, 170, 181, 233.
——, Thomas, gent., 22, 247.
——, W., cl., 226.
——, William, cl., 28, 32, 173, 194.
Wrigley, William, wit., 266.
Wroot, co. Linc., rector of, 76, 172.
Wrothe, Thomas, knt., 65.
Wyat, John, yeo., 114.
——, Thomas, cl., 95.
——, William, cl., 45.
Wyberton, Wiberton, co. Linc., 206.
——, curate of, 126, 224.
——, parishioners of, 126.

Wyberton—*cont.*
——, rector of, 17, 125f, 138, 224, 260.
——, rectorv of, 243.
Wycombe, West, Haveringdon, Havingdowne, co. Buck., vicar of, 53, 286.
Wyfordby, Wifordby, co. Leic., rector of, 37.
Wygan. *See* Wigan.
Wygeley. *See* Wigley.
Wyghe, Edmund, gent., 265.
Wygley. *See* Wigley.
Wyham, Wiame, co. Linc., rector of, 29, 33, 185, 236, 264, 301.
Wykeham, Richard, cl., 122.
Wykeham, East, Wickham, co. Linc., vicar of, 26, 239, 263.
Wyldon, Wildon, John, esq., 248.
Wyllers. *See* Villiers.
Wymeswold, co. Leic., rectory of, 153.
——, vicar of, 35, 36.
——, vicarage of, 110.
Wymington, Wemington, co. Bed., rector of, 56, 288.
Wymondham, co. Leic., rector of, 40, 279, 320.
Wymondley, Great, co. Hert., vicar of, 71, 72.
Wyntle. *See* Winckle.
Wytherley, co. Leic. *See* Witherley.
Wythernwycke. *See* Withernwick.
Wyvell, Christopher, 200.
——, Marmaduke, 200.

Y

Yale, Thomas, LL.D., vicar-general, 306, 307.
Yarborough, Yarburgh, co. Linc., deanery of, 109, 174-177, 195.
——, rector of, 186, 236.
Yarburgh, Yerburgh, Charles, esq., 187.
——, Christopher, gent., wit., 245.
Yarde, William, 298.
——, ——, wit., 267.
Yardley, Ardeley, co. Hert., vicar of, 68, 306.
Yarrowe, Yarrow, Thomas, cl., 48, 85.
Yarwell, Thomas, literate, wit., 294.
Yates, Robert, tanner, 243.
——, William, tanner, 243, 316.
Yaxley, William, gent., 17, 138, 260.
Yaxley, co. Hunt., vicar of, 66, 67, 73, 281, 282.
Yeales, Witnall *alias*. *See* Witnall.
Yelling, co. Hunt., rector of, 71, 328.
Yerburgh. *See* Yarburgh.
Yng, Thomas, wit., 288.
Yomans, William, cl., 307.
York, co. York., 76, 221n., 246.
——, archbishop of, 113, 159, 160, 171, 172, 194, 203.
——, ——. *See* Grindal, Sandys, Wolsey.
——, ——, ordinations by, 163, 164, 168, 173, 175-177, 197, 200, 210, 216, 224, 237.
——, ——, castle of, 329.
——, chaplain in the diocese of, 160.
——, dean of, 329.
——, ——. *See* Hutton.
——, dean and chapter of, 5, 28, 164.
——, diocese of, 158, 194, 293, 294, 296, 299.
——, prebendary of. *See* Newbald, South.
——, province of, 160, 171, 203.
——, suffragan bishops of—
Ascalon, 173. *See also* Duffield.
Chalcedon, 170, 173, 208. *See also* Chalcedon, Mackarell.
Elphin, 187, 238.
Hull, 167, 169-172, 174, 180, 185, 189, 216, 223, 233, 235, 236.
Kildare, *Darensis*, *Davensis*, 179, 179n., 221.
Nottingham, 234.
Unnamed, 158, 169, 179, 185, 200, 205.
Yorke, George, gent., 199.
——, John, cl., 52.
Young, Yonge, Yongg, Edward, cl., 51, 295, 306.
——, John, cl., 324.
——, John, bishop of Gallipoli in Thrace, suffragan of Lincoln and London, 346.
——, Richard, cl., 11, 169, 232, 313n., 330n.
——, Thomas, cl., 67.
——, ——, preacher, 110.
——, ——, yeo., 67, 254, 273.
——, ——, wit., 325.
Ysard, William, 298.
——, ——, seal of, 298.

Z

Zouche, Souch, Zowche, John, knt., 36.
——, Margaret, lady, 219.

INDEX OF COUNTIES.

BEDFORDSHIRE.

Ampthill.
Arlsey.
Aspley Guise.
Barford, Great.
Barford, Little.
Bedford.
Biggleswade.
Bletsoe.
Bolnhurst.
Cadwell.
Cardington.
Carlton.
Chalgrave.
Chawston.
Chellington.
Clapham.
Clifton.
Clophill.
Colmworth.
Cople.
Cranfield.
Crawley Husborne.
Dunstable.
Dunton.
Eaton.
Eaton Bray.
Eaton Socon.
Edworth.
Elstow.
Eversholt.
Eyworth.
Farndish.
Felmersham.
Flitton.
Flitwick.
Forvye *or* Fortye.
Goldington.
Gravenhurst, Lower.
Harlington.
Harrold.
Hatley Cockayne.
Hedine.
Henlow.
Higham Gobion.
Holwell.
Houghton Conquest.
Houghton Gildable.
Hulcote.
Keysoe.
Knotting.
Langford.
Leighton Beaudesert.
Lidlington.
Luton.
Meppershall.
Milton Bryant.
Milton Earnest.
Newenham.
Northill.
Odell.
Pavenham.
Pertenhall.
Pottesgrove.
Potton.
Pulloxhill.
Ridgemont.
Riseley.
Salford.
Sandy.
Segenhoe.
Sharnbrook.
Sharpenhoe.
Shillington.
Silsoe.
Someris.
Southill.
Staughton, Little.
Stevington.
Stondon.
Stondon, Upper.
Stotfold.
Streatley.
Studham.
Sutton.
Tilbrook.
Tilsworth.
Tingrith.
Toddington.
Turvey.
Warden, Old.
Wilden.
Willington.
Wilshamstead.
Wootton.
Wrestlingworth.
Wymington.

BERKSHIRE.

Aldworth.

BUCKINGHAMSHIRE.

Addington.
Akeley.
Amersham.
Aston Clinton.
Astwood.
Aylesbury.
Beachampton.
Beaconsfield.
Bledlow.
Bletchley.
Bradenham.
Bradwell.
Brickhill, Bow.
Brickhill, Great.
Brickhill, Little.
Brill.
Broughton.
Buckingham.
Calverton.
Caversfield.
Chalfont St. Giles.

BUCKINGHAMSHIRE—*cont.*

Cheddington.
Chenies.
Chesham Leicester.
Chesham Woburn.
Chicheley.
Claydon, East.
Claydon, Middle.
Claydon, Steeple.
Clifton Reynes.
Cropredy.
Cuddington.
Datchet.
Denham.
Dorney.
Drayton.
Drayton Beauchamp.
Dunton.
Edgcott.
Emberton.
Eton.
Eythrope.
Fawley.
Foscot.
Gayhurst.
Greenlands.
Grendon Underwood.
Grove, Little.
Haddenham.
Hambleden.
Hampden, Great.
Hartwell.
Haversham.
Hedgerley.
Hedsor.
Hillesdon.
Horsendon.
Horton.
Hughenden.
Iver.
Kimble, Great.
Kimble, Little.
Kingsey.
Langley Marish.
Lavenden.
Lillingstone Dayrell.
Linford, Great.
Loughton.
Ludgershall.
Marlow, Great.
Marsh Gibbon.
Marston, Fleet.
Medmenham.
Milton Keynes.
Moulsoe.
Mursley.
Newport Pagnell.
Newton Blossomville.
Newton Longville.
Oakley.
Olney.
Oving.
Padbury.
Petsoe.
Pightlesthorne.
Pitchcott.
Radnage.
Ravenstone.
Risborough, Monks.
Salden.
Saunderton.
Shabbington.
Shalstone.
Shenley.
Sherrington.
Stantonbury.
Stewkley.
Stoke Goldington.
Stoke Hammond.
Stone.
Stowe.
Stratford, Stony.
Swanbourne.
Tattenhoe.
Thornborough
Thornton.
Tingewick.
Turville.
Tyringham.
Waddesdon.
Walton.
Walton near Aylesbury
Wavendon.
Wendover.
Westbury.
Wexham.
Whaddon.
Whitchurch.
Willen.
Winchendon.
Windsor.
Wingrove.
Wooburn.
Woolston, Great.
Woolston, Little.
Woughton on the Green.
Wraysbury.
Wycombe, West.

CAMBRIDGESHIRE.

Bottisham.
Cambridge.
Ely.
Shelford.
Stretham.
Trumpington.
Whittlesey.

CHESHIRE.

Chester.
Leigh Hall.

CUMBERLAND.

Carlisle.
Rose Castle.

DERBYSHIRE.

Derby.
Haddon, Nether.
Radburne.
Wirksworth.

DEVONSHIRE.

Exeter.

DURHAM.

Barnard Castle.

ESSEX.

Hatfield Broad Oak.
Ingatestone.
Pyrgo.
Weald Hall.

GLOUCESTERSHIRE.

Gloucester.

HAMPSHIRE.

Chilbolton.
Crawley.
Farnham.
Waltham, Bishop's.
Winchester.
Wolvesey.

HEREFORDSHIRE.

Hereford.
Wilton.

HERTFORDSHIRE.

Aldbury.
Aspeden *or* Aspenden.
Aston.
Ayot St. Laurence.
Ayot St. Peter.
Baldock.
Berkhamsted.
Berkhamsted, Little.
Bramfield.
Bygrave.
Caldecote.
Chesfield.
Codicote.
Cottered.
Gaddesden, Little.
Gorhambury.
Graveley.
Hemel Hempstead.
Hertford.
Hertingfordbury,
Hinxworth.
Hitchin.
Kelshall.
Kensworth.
Knebworth,
Langley, King's.
Letchworth.
Monden, Great.
Northchurch.
Ponsbourne.
Radwell.
Sandon.
Shenley.
Stapleford.
Stevenage.
Tewing.
Therfield.
Throcking.
Walkerne.
Wallington.
Watton at Stone.
Welwyn.
Westmill.
Wheathampstead.
Willian.
Wymondley, Great.
Yardley.

HUNTINGDONSHIRE.

Alconbury.
Alconbury Weston.
Alwalton.
Barham.
Bluntisham.
Brampton.
Brington.
Broughton.
Broughton, Great.
Buckden.
Buckworth.
Bury.
Bythorn.
Caldecot.
Catworth.
Catworth, Great.
Chesterton,
Connington.
Denton.
Diddington.
Easton.
Ellington.
Eynesbury.
Farcet.
Fenstanton.
Folksworth.
Gidding, Great.
Gidding, Little.
Glatton.
Godmanchester.
Graffham.
Haddon.
Hamerton.
Hemingford Grey.
Holywell.
Huntingdon.
Keyston.
Leighton Bromswold.
Midloe.
Molesworth.
Morborn.
Needingworth.
Newton, Water.
Offord Cluny.
Offord Darcey.
Overton Waterville.
Paxton, Great.
Paxton, Little.
Ramsey.
Ripton Abbots.
Ripton Regis.
St. Ives.
St. Neots.
Southoe.
Spaldwick.
Stanground.
Staughton, Great.
Stibbington.
Stoughton.
Stow Longa.
Stukeley, Great.
Stukeley, Little.
Weston, Old.
Winwick.
Yaxley.
Yelling.

KENT.

Boughton-Malherbe.
Canterbury.
Chartham.
Crayford.
Hollingbourne.
Sandwich.

LANCASHIRE.

Bolton.
Kellet, Nether.
Lancaster.

LEICESTERSHIRE.

Ab-Kettleby.
Alexton.
Appleby.
Asfordby.
Ashby de la Zouch.
Ashby Folvill.
Ashby Parva.
Barkby.
Barkstone.
Barrow upon Soar.
Barwell.
Beaumanor.
Belgrave.
Belton.
Billesdon.
Bosworth, Husbands.
Bottesford.
Bowden Magna.
Branston.
Breedon on the Hill.
Bringhurst.
Brooksby.
Broughton Astley.
Bruntingthorpe.
Buckminster.
Burrow on the Hill.
Burton Overy.
Cadeby.
Carlton Curlieu.
Catthorpe.
Clawson, Long.
Claybrooke.
Coleorton.
Congerstone.
Cosby.
Cossington.
Cotesbatch.
Cranoe.
Croxton Keyrial.
Croxton, South.
Dalby, Great.
Dalby, Little.
Dalby on the Wolds.
Desford.
Diseworth.
Donington, Castle.
Drayton, Fenny.
Dunton Bassett.
Eastwell.
Edmondthorpe.
Elmesthorpe.
Enderby.
Eston by Bringhurst.
Evington.
Foxton.
Freeby.
Frisby on the Wreake.
Garthorpe.
Gilmorton.
Glen Magna.
Glenfield.
Glooston.
Goadby.
Goadby Marwood.
Gunby.
Hallaton.
Harborough, Market.
Harby.
Harston.
Hathern.
Heather.
Higham on the Hill.
Hinckley.
Hoby.
Horninghold.
Hose.
Houghton on the Hill.
Humberstone.
Hungarton.
Ibstock.
Kegworth.
Kilworth, South.
Kirby.
Kirby Bellars.
Kirkby Mallory.
Knighton.
Knipton.
Knossington.
Leicester.
Leire.
Lockington.
Loddington.
Lowesby.
Lubenham.
Lutterworth.
Markfield.
Medbourn.
Melton Mowbray.
Misterton.
Muston.
Nailstone.
Narborough.
Newton Harcourt.
Newarke near Leicester.
Norton.
Norton by Galby.
Noseley.
Oadby.
Orton on the Hill.
Packington.
Peatling Magna.
Peatling Parva.
Pickwell.
Poultney.
Plungar.
Ratby.
Ratcliffe on the Wreake.
Rearsby.
Redmile.
Rotherby.
Rothley.
Saddington.
Saltby.
Sapcote.
Saxby.
Saxelby.
Scalford.
Scraptoft.
Seagrave.
Seal, Nether.
Sewstern.
Shackerstone.
Shangton.
Sharnford.
Shawell.
Sheepy, Great.
Shepshed.
Shilton.
Sibstone.
Slawston.
Somerby.
Sproxton.
Stanton, Stoney.
Stapleford.
Stockerston.
Stonesby.
Swepstone.
Swinford.
Swithland.
Theddingworth.

LEICESTERSHIRE—*cont.*

Thonden.
Thornton.
Thorpe Arnold.
Thorpe St. Thomas.
Thrussington.
Thurcaston.
Thurnby.
Tilton on the Hill.
Tugby.
Twyford.
Walton on the Wolds.
Wanlip.
Welham.
Whatton, Long.
Whetstone.
Whitwick.
Wigston.
Wigston, Great.
Willoughby Waterless.
Wistow.
Witherley.
Wyfordby.
Wymeswold.
Wymondham.

LINCOLNSHIRE.

Aby.
Addlethorpe.
Aisthorpe.
Alford.
Algarkirk.
Allington.
Allington, West.
Althorpe.
Alvingham.
Ancaster.
Anderby.
Anwick.
Appleby.
Asfordby.
Asgarby.
Asgarby near Sleaford.
Asgarby near Spilsby.
Ashby by Partney.
Ashby *cum* Fenby.
Ashby de la Laund.
Ashby Puerorum.
Ashby, West.
Aslackby.
Aslackhoe.
Asterby.
Aswarby.
Aswardby.
Aubourn.
Aukborough.
Aunsby.
Authorpe.
Aveland.
Axholme.
Bardney.
Barholme.
Barkston.
Barkwith, East.
Barkwith, West.
Barlings.
Barnetby le Wold.
Barnoldby le Beck
Barrow on Humber.
Barrowby.
Barton on Humber.
Bassingham.
Bassingthorpe.
Baston.
Baumber.
Beckering.
Beckingham.
Beelsby.
Beesby.
Belchford.
Belleau.
Beltisloe.
Belton by Grantham.
Benington.
Benington in Holland.
Bennington, Long.
Benniworth.
Bicker.
Bigby.
Billingborough.
Billinghay.
Bilsby.
Binbrook St. Gabriel.
Binbrook St. Mary.
Biscarthorpe.
Bitchfield.
Blankney.
Bloxholme.
Blyborough.
Blyton.
Bolingbroke.
Bonby.
Boothby Graffoe.
Boothby Pagnell.
Boston.
Bottesford.
Boultham.
Bourne.
Braceborough.
Bracebridge.
Braceby.
Bradley.
Branston.
Brant Broughton.
Bratoft.
Brattleby.
Brauncewell.
Brigsley.
Brinkhill.
Brocklesby.
Broughton, Brant.
Broughton by Brigg.
Broxholme.
Bucknall.
Bullington.
Burgh.
Burgh in the Marsh.
Burgh on Bain.
Burton by Lincoln.
Burton Coggles.
Burton, Gate.
Burton Pedwardine.
Burton Stather.
Burwell.
Buslingthorpe.
Butterwick.
Bytham, Castle.
Bytham, Little.
Cabourn.
Cadney.
Caenby.
Caistor.
Calceby.
Calcethorpe.
Calcewaith.
Calkwell.
Cammeringham.
Candlesby.
Candleshoe.
Canwick.
Careby.
Carlby.
Carlton *cum* Dalby.
Carlton *cum* Thurlby.
Carlton, Great.
Carlton Kime.
Carlton le Moorland.
Carlton, Little.
Carlton, North.
Carlton Scroop.
Cawthorpe.
Caythorpe.
Christianity.
Claxby.
Claxby by Alford.
Claxby by Normanby.
Claxby Pluckacre.
Claypole.

LINCOLNSHIRE—*cont.*

Coates by Stow.
Coates, Great.
Coates, Little.
Coates, North.
Cockerington St.Leonard.
Cockerington St. Mary.
Coleby.
Colsterworth.
Coningsby.
Conisholme.
Corby.
Corringham.
Covenham St. Bartholomew.
Covenham St. Mary.
Cowbitt.
Creeton.
Croft.
Crowland.
Crowle.
Croxby.
Croxton.
Cumberworth.
Cuxwold.
Dalderby.
Deeping, Market.
Deeping St. James.
Deeping, West.
Dembleby.
Denton.
Digby.
Dodington Pigot.
Donington in Holland.
Donington on Bain.
Dorrington.
Dowsby.
Driby.
Dunholme.
Dunsby.
Dunston.
Eagle.
Edenham.
Edlington.
Elkington, North.
Elkington, South.
Elsham.
Enderby, Bag.
Enderby, Mavis.
Enderby, Wood.
Eresby.
Evedon.
Ewerby.
Faldingworth.
Farforth.
Farlsthorpe.
Fenby.
Ferriby, South.
Fillingham.
Firsby in the deanery of Candleshoe.
Fishtoft.
Fiskerton.
Fleet.
Flixborough.
Folkingham.
Fordington.
Fosdyke.
Fotherby.
Frampton.
Friesthorpe.
Frieston.
Friskney.
Frodingham.
Fulbeck.
Fulletby.
Fulstow.
Gainsborough.
Gautby.
Gayton le Marsh.
Gayton le Wold.
Gedney.
Glentham.
Glentworth.
Gonerby, Great.
Gosberton.
Goulceby.
Goxhill.
Graffoe.
Grainsby.
Grainthorpe.
Grantham.
Grasby.
Grayingham.
Greetham.
Gretford.
Grimoldby.
Grimsby.
Grimsby, Great.
Gunby.
Gunby St. Nicholas.
Gunby St. Peter.
Habrough.
Hacconby.
Haceby.
Hackthorne.
Hagnaby.
Hagworthingham.
Hainton.
Hale.
Hallington.
Haltham on Bain.
Halton, East.
Halton Holegate.
Halton, West.
Hammeringham.
Hannah.
Hanworth, Cold.
Hanworth, Potter.
Hareby.
Harlaxton.
Harmston.
Harrington.
Hatcliff.
Hatton.
Haugh.
Haugham.
Hawerby.
Haxey.
Healing.
Heapham.
Heckington.
Helpringham.
Hemingby.
Hemswell.
Heydour.
Hibaldstow.
Hill.
Hogsthorpe.
Holbeach.
Holland.
Holton *cum* Beckering.
Holton le Clay.
Honington.
Horbling.
Horkstow.
Horncastle.
Horsington.
Hough on the Hill.
Hougham *cum* Marston.
Howell.
Howton.
Humberston.
Humby, Great.
Hundleby.
Huttoft.
Hykeham, North.
Hykeham, South.
Immingham.
Ingham.
Ingoldmells.
Ingoldsby.
Irby in the Marsh.
Irby on Humber.
Irnham.
Keal, East.
Keal, West.
Keddington.
Kelsey.
Kelsey, North.
Kelsey, South.

LINCOLNSHIRE—*cont.*

Kelstern.
Kesteven.
Ketsby.
Kettleby.
Kettlethorpe.
Kingerby.
Kirkby, East.
Kirkby Green.
Kirkby la Thorpe.
Kirkby on Bain.
Kirkby St. Andrew.
Kirkby Underwood.
Kirmington.
Kirmond le Mire.
Kirton in Holland.
Kirton in Lindsey.
Laceby.
Lafford.
Langtoft.
Langton by Horncastle.
Langton by Partney.
Langton by Wragby.
Laughton near Gainsborough.
Lavington.
Lawres.
Leadenham.
Leake.
Leasingham.
Legbourne.
Legsby.
Lenton.
Leverton.
Limber.
Lincoln.
Linwood.
Lissington.
Londonthorpe.
Longoboby.
Louth.
Louthesk.
Loveden.
Ludborough.
Luddington.
Ludford Magna.
Ludford Parva.
Lusby.
Lutton.
Mablethorpe.
Maltby in the Marsh.
Manby.
Manlake.
Manton.
Mareham le Fen.
Mareham on the Hill.
Markby.
Marsh Chapel.
Marston.
Martin by Horncastle.
Marton.
Mere.
Messingham.
Metheringham.
Miningsby.
Minting.
Moorby.
Morton by Bourne.
Moulton.
Moulton Chapel.
Muckton.
Mumby.
Navenby.
Ness.
Nettleham.
Nettleton.
Newstead near Stamford.
Newton by Toft.
Newton in Aveland.
Newton on Trent.
Newton, Wold.
Nocton.
Normanby by Spittal.
Normanby on the Hill.
Normanton.
Norton, Bishop.
Norton Disney.
Orby.
Ormsby, Nun.
Ormsby, South.
Osbournby.
Osgarby.
Owersby.
Owmby by Spital.
Owston.
Oxcombe.
Panton.
Partney.
Pickworth.
Pilham.
Pinchbeck.
Ponton, Great.
Ponton, Little.
Potterhanworth.
Quadring.
Quarrington.
Raithby.
Raithby by Louth.
Raithby by Spilsby.
Rand.
Rasen, Market.
Rasen, Middle.
Rasen, Middle, Drax.
Rasen, Middle, Tupholme.
Rasen, West.
Rauceby.
Ravendale.
Ravendale, East.
Redbourne.
Reepham.
Reston, North.
Reston, South.
Riby.
Rippingale.
Risby.
Riseholme.
Ropsley.
Rothwell.
Roughton.
Rowston.
Roxby.
Ruckland.
Ruskington.
Saleby.
Salmonby.
Saltfleetby All Saints.
Saltfleetby St. Clement.
Saltfleetby St. Peter.
Sapperton.
Sausthorpe.
Sawcliff.
Saxby near Rasen.
Saxby on Humber.
Saxilby.
Scamblesby.
Scampton.
Scarle, North.
Scarle, South.
Scartho.
Scawby.
Scopwick.
Scothorne.
Scotter.
Scotton.
Scrafield.
Scredington.
Scremby.
Scrivelsby.
Searby.
Sedgebroke.
Sempringham.
Sibsey.
Sixhills.
Skegness.
Skellingthorpe.
Skendleby.
Skidbrook.
Skillington.
Skinnand.
Skirbeck.
Sleaford.
Snarford.

LINCOLNSHIRE—*cont.*

Snelland.
Somerby by Bigby.
Somerby by Grantham.
Somerby in Corringham.
Somercotes, North.
Somercotes, South.
Somersby.
Sotby.
Spalding.
Spilsby.
Spital in le Street.
Spridlington.
Springthorpe.
Stainby.
Staine.
Stainfield.
Stainsby.
Stainton by Langworth.
Stainton le Vale.
Stainton Market.
Stallingborough.
Stamford.
Stapleford.
Steeping, Great.
Steeping, Little.
Stenigot.
Stewton.
Stickford.
Stickney.
Stixwold.
Stoke, North.
Stoke, South.
Stow in Lindsey.
Stowe by Barholme.
Stroxton.
Strubby.
Stubton.
Sturton.
Sturton, Great.
Sudbrooke.
Surfleet.
Sutterby.
Sutterton.
Sutton in the Marsh.
Sutton, Long.
Sutton St. Edmund.
Sutton St. James.
Sutton St. Nicholas.
Swaby.
Swallow.
Swarby.
Swaton.
Swayfield.
Swinderby.
Swineshead.
Swinhope.
Swinstead.
Tallington.
Tathwell.
Tattershall.
Tealby.
Tetford.
Tetney.
Theddlethorpe All Saints.
Theddlethorpe St. Helen.
Thimbleby.
Thoresby, North.
Thoresby, South.
Thoresway.
Thorganby.
Thornholme.
Thornton by Horncastle.
Thornton Curtis.
Thornton le Moor.
Thorpe in the Marsh.
Thorpe on the Hill.
Threckingham.
Thurlby.
Timberland.
Toft.
Toft by Newton.
Torksey.
Torrington, East.
Torrington, West.
Tothill.
Toynton.
Toynton All Saints.
Toynton, Low.
Toynton St. Peter.
Trusthorpe.
Tumby.
Tydd St. Mary.
Uffington.
Ulceby by Alford.
Ulceby [in the deanery of Yarborough].
Upton.
Utterby.
Waddington.
Waddingworth.
Wadingham.
Wainfleet.
Walcot in Aveland.
Walesby.
Walshcroft.
Waltham.
Washingborough.
Waythe.
Welby.
Well.
Wellingore.
Welton by Lincoln.
Welton by Louth.
Welton le Wold.
Westborough.
Westby.
Weston.
Whaplode.
Whitton.
Wickenby.
Wigtoft.
Wilksby.
Willingham by Stow.
Willingham, Cherry.
Willingham, North.
Willingham, South.
Willoughby in the Marsh.
Willoughby, Scot *or* Water.
Willoughby, Silk.
Willoughton.
Wilsford.
Wilsthorpe.
Winceby.
Winteringham.
Winterton.
Winthorpe.
Wispington.
Witham, North.
Witham on the Hill.
Witham, South.
Withcall.
Withern.
Woodhall.
Woolsthorpe.
Wootton.
Worlaby.
Wragby.
Wraggoe.
Wrangle.
Wrawby.
Wroot.
Wyberton.
Wyham.
Wykeham, East.
Yarborough.

MIDDLESEX.

Brentford.
Gray's Inn.
Harrow on the Hill.
Hoxton.
London.
Wembley Green.
Westminster.

NORFOLK.

Norwich.
Thetford.

NORTHAMPTONSHIRE.

Boughton.
Brackley.
Cranford.
Deene.
Draughton.
Duddington.
Etton.
Gretton.
Harrowden.
Helmdon.
Kilsby.
Marston St. Lawrence.
Maxey.
Nassington.
Northampton.
Peterborough.
Rockingham.
Sutton, King's.
Wansford.

NOTTINGHAMSHIRE.

Askham.
Clayworth.
Clifton, North.
Cotham.
Farndon.
Normanton.
Nottingham.
Oxton.
Southwell.
Sutton in Ashfield.
Weston.

OXFORDSHIRE.

Albury.
Banbury.
Bucknell.
Charlton upon Otmore.
Cropredy.
Dorchester.
Fencot.
Fulwell.
Henley.
Horley.
Hornton.
Medley.
Milton.
Milton Ecclesia.
Milton, Great.
Milton Manor.
Mixbury.
Osney.
Oxford.
Swinbrook.
Thame.

RUTLAND.

Barrowden.
Cottesmore.
Empingham.
Exton.
Glaston.
Ketton.
Liddington.
Luffenham, North.
Luffenham, South.
Oakham.
Ryhall.
Weston, Edith.

SALOP.

Shrewsbury.

SOMERSETSHIRE.

Barrington.
Bath.
Haslebury.
Wells.

STAFFORDSHIRE.

Burton on Trent.
Edgmond.
Lichfield.
Newborough.
Patshull.
Pilleton Hall.
Ronton.
Rushall.
Stone.

SUFFOLK.

Parham.
Trimley St. Martin.

SURREY.

Lambeth.
Mortlake.

SUSSEX.

Southwick.

WARWICKSHIRE.

Allesley.
Caludon.
Charlcote.
Coleshill.
Coventry.
Ipsley.
New Hall.

WILTSHIRE.

Salisbury.

WORCESTERSHIRE.

Worcester.

YORKSHIRE.

Barlby.
Bolton.
Brearley in Midgley.
Cawood.
Coxwold.
Cumberworth, Nether.
Doncaster.
Hemingborough.
Hull.
Kingston upon Hull.
Midgley.
Newbald, South.
North Ings.
Otterington next Allerton.
Richmond.
Selby.
Smeaton, ? Little.
Whenby.
Wighill.
Wilden Grange.
York.

IRELAND.

Achronry, co. Sligo.
Armagh, co. Armagh.
Connor, co. Antrim.
Down.
Elphin, co. Roscommon.
Kildare, co. Kildare.
Mayo, co. Mayo.

ISLE OF MAN.

Man.
Sodor.

SCOTLAND.

Berwick-upon-Tweed, co. Berwick.
Dumblane, co. Perth.
Orkney Islands.
St. Andrew's, co. Fife.

WALES.

Llandaff, co. Glamorgan.
St. Asaph, co. Denbigh.
St. David's, co. Pembroke.

EUROPE
(*outside the British Isles*).

Ario, in Crete.
Gallipolli, in Thrace.
Paros, in the Ægean Sea.
Rheon, in the province of Constantinople.
Rome, in Italy.

ASIA.

Ascalon, in Palestine.
Avara, in Phoenicia.
Chalcedon, in Bithynia.
Lydda, in Palestine.
Philadelphia, in Lydia.

INDEX OF SUBJECTS.

The persons and places referred to will be found in the GENERAL INDEX.

A

Abbot, an, hanged, 347.
Absolution from excommunication, 152, 155.
Abuse, vulgar, 116, 118.
Administration of goods, 110, 113, 122, 142, 307.
Admissions. *See* Institutions to Benefices.
Adultery, cause of, 137.
Advertisements of 1566, the, 107, 145.
Advowson, doubt about title to, 158, 203, 248.
——, grant of, xv, 241-256.
—— recovered by a verdict, 43.
Alchemy, 201n.
Alderman, 78, 118.
Ale-house. *See* Tables, Tavern.
Apparel appointed for the clergy, tolerable, 108.
—— of the clergy, 145.
—— ——, sobriety enjoined, 107.
Appropriation of a church, 99.
Arches, court of. *See General Index.*
Armorial bearings, xvii, 74n., 241, 242, 247-251, 253, 258-261, 263-270, 272, 274, 322.
Armour, xix, 342, 343.
Articles objected against a clerk, 117, 119, 121, 125, 126,137, 139.
—— ——. *See also* Proceedings.
Articles of Religion, the, xi.
—— —— in the *Interpretations*, xi, 103-106.
—— —— read in church, 316n.
—— —— to be subscribed by the clergy, 103n., 108, 146.
—— ——. *See also* Subscription.
—— for preachers. *See* Preachers.
Assault and battery, 116, 117, 118.
Astrology, xiii, 201, 201n.
Astronomer, an, xiii, 201.
Attachment by letters, 137, 138.
Attainder, 173, 188.
Augmentation, Court of, 242.
Austin Canon, an, 347.
Austin friars, 348.

B

Bailiff, 298.
Banns, publication of, 111, 114, 124, 127, 128-132.
'Baxter's Ferries,' a pasture called, 125.
Bell-ringers, 151, 155.
Benefice said to be held by a layman, 208n.
Benefices in co. Linc., number of, 333.
——, vacant, xiii, 161, 162, 165, 167, 168, 177, 183, 187, 188, 189, 191, 192, 196, 197, 199, 200, 201, 206, 207, 209, 213, 333.
——, value of, 157-213 *passim.*
Bible, one kind of translation of, to be used, 147.
Bigamy, 135.
Bishop's court, proceedings in. *See* Proceedings.
Blindness, 161, 191.
——, a cause of resignation, 302.
Bond not to farm-let a rectory, 61.
Bonfire in a street, charge of making, 120.
Book, a, destroyed by passionate woman, xviii.
Books, 339, 341.
Bullinger's *Decades*, 37, 60, 82, 283.
Burgonets, 342.

C

Calivers, 342.
Capacitas, 220.
Cardinals of the Roman Church. *See* Campegio, Wolsey.
Cards and dice, clerk charged with playing, 121.
Catechising, 145-147.
Cater, Bishop Cooper's, 341, 343.
Cavaculum, 143, 299.

Caveat entered, 116, 119, 120, 141-143.
Chaplain, 140, 149, 241, 264, 271, 272, 311, 328.
Chapman, 301.
Chapter-clerk, 149, 150, 155.
Choristers, xvi, 149, 150, 155.
Chronicle of the World, Lanquet's, Cooper's, xvi.
Churchwardens, 137.
Citation to appear, 111, 112, 113, 115, 117, 132, 137, 139, 140, 149, 154, 155.
Clergy, efforts to increase the learning of the, xii, xix, 107, 113, 138, 146.
——, the, in co. Lincoln, number of, 333.
——, the, not to engage in secular occupations, 107.
——, the, to be examined in learning, xii.
——, the, to promote quietness and concord, 107.
——, the, to read the Bible, 107.
——. *See also* Apparel, Clerk, Conformity, Curates, Latin, Marriage, Sacred learning, Subscription.
Clerk admonished to appear, 235.
—— afraid to undergo examination, xii, 189, 211.
—— charged with playing at tables, 121.
—— discharged from the diocese, 113.
——, dissentious behaviour of, 116.
—— enjoined to acknowledge his fault publicly, 138.
—— —— to forbear tavern and alehouse, 113.
—— —— to study, 82, 87, 113, 138.
—— recommended to the crown, 275-282 *passim*, 311-329 *passim*.
—— remitted *sub spe*, 118.
—— rejected by the bishop, 287.
—— restored, 138.
—— —— to the priesthood, 118.
—— studious in sacred learning, 265.
—— suspended, 114, 119, 136-138.
—— to be examined in learning, 82, 87, 113, 138.
—— to furnish evidence of learning, 235, 235n.
—— under bond to resign benefice, 283-286.
—— under bond to study, 37, 49, 60, 283-286 *passim*.
Clerk—*cont.*
—— vehemently suspected in religion, xiii, 201.
——. *See also* Clergy, Subscription.
Clerks, poor, 150, 155.
Clothier, 250.
Commissary, 149, 151, 280, 281, 291, 298, 313.
Commons, clerk of the, 150.
Communion, Holy, clerk charged with infrequent reception of, 121.
——, ——. *See* Mass.
Composition for firstfruits, 37n., 38n., 40, 42, 48n., 49n., 75, 77-79, 208n., 209n., 260n., 309-329 *passim*.
Condemned clerks, commission to deliver, 116.
Confirmation of dispensation for plurality. *See* Plurality.
Conformity of the clergy, 157-213 *passim*, 333.
—— ——, general, xiii.
Consecration of bishops, xvi, 345-348.
Constable, 123.
Contract, cause of, 124.
Contracted, man and woman, in no man's presence, 122.
Contumacy, 127, 132, 151, 155.
Convocation of both provinces, held at London in 1562, 146.
Correction, 151.
Crown presentations, xv. *See* Queen *in General Index*.
Curate able to instruct, neglect to provide a, 126.
——, non-resident rector to appoint a, 139, 140.
—— not in orders, 122.
Curates, admission or licensing of, etc., 111, 113, 118, 134, 143, 215-239 *passim*.
——. *See also* Tolerance.
Curriers, 342.

D

Deacon holds a benefice, 20, 162, 217.
——, licence to perform the office of a, 112.
—— presented to a benefice, 272.
Death, certificate of, 124.
Debt, recovery of, 156.
Dedication of a church, doubt as to, 252, 252n.
—— ——, error in, 237, 237n.
Defamation, cause of, 112, 123.
Depositions of witnesses, 117, 118, 128-134.

Deprivation of benefice, 1-3, 5-8, 11, 15, 17, 19, 21, 22n., 24, 29, 30, 33-35, 38, 40, 50, 51, 56, 57, 59, 60, 61n., 62, 63, 67, 68, 73, 138, 141, 201n., 208n., 259, 262, 265, 268, 269, 271, 274, 312, 315, 315n., 318n., 322n., 325, 326n., 327.
——, sentence of, 126.
De Profundis, charge of saying, 136.
Detection, 152.
Dictionaries, Latin, Elyot's, Cooper's, xvi.
Dispensation for plurality. *See* Plurality.
Diversorium, 294.
Divine service, charge of not performing, 121.
—— ——, neglect to provide, 126.
Divorce, cause of, 135.
——, refusal of, xviii.
Draper, 33, 249, 318.
Drunkenness, charge of, 136.

E

Ecclesiastical Commissioners, the, 124, 135.
Espousals alleged to be contracted, 137.
Examination in learning. *See* Clergy, Clerk.
Excommunication, 119, 139, 151, 152, 155.
Exercise, the public, *or* Prophesyings, xi.
——, ——, clerk not to speak in, 114.
——, ——, prolocutor in, 159.
——, ——, to be frequented by clerks, 114.
Expedited, the word equivalent to instituted, 309n.

F

Fair, Brackley, 130, 134.
Fees, ecclesiastical, xv, 115, 134n., 215-239.
—— reserved to archdeacon, 306.
Firstfruits. *See* Composition.
Fishmonger, 116, 117.
Forkers, 342.
Freeman, 128, 129, 132, 133.
French-making, bowls of the, 342.
Friars. *See* Cambridge.
Furrier, 73.

G

Garter, knight of the, 29, 51, 244, 247, 258, 265, 269.
Godfather, 128.
Grammar. *See* Latin.
Grazier, 249, 318.

H

Haberdasher, 37, 56.
Heralds. *See* Dethick, Camden.
Horses specified by name, xix, 343.
Hospice, 184, 294.
Hospitality to be kept by the clergy, xii.
Hospitals :—
Huntingdon.
London.
Lutterworth.
Mere.
Spittal-in-le-Street.
Husbandman, 110, 112, 118, 128, 132, 133, 141, 243, 246, 307.

I

Immorality, charge of, 118, 120, 135, 137, 139.
Induction, certificate of, 124.
——, mandate for, refused, 19.
Infirmities the loving messengers of the Lord, 339.
Infirmity, 165.
Inhibition in view of visitation, xvii, 151.
—— of a clerk, 226, 227, 231.
Injunctions, the queen's, xiii, 126, 144, 145.
Innholder, innkeeper, 33, 111, 117, 312.
Inns :—
Huntingdon.
Stratford, Stony.
Institution bonds, xv, 283-286.
—— delayed by the bishop, 39, 138, 143, 267.
——, letters of, to be exhibited, 135.
—— revoked, 274.
——, the old, clerk of, subscription by, 135.
——, the word equivalent to deed of institution, 119, 226, 226n.
Institutions or admissions to Benefices, 1-80, 309-330.
Interpretations and Further Considerations of 1560, the, xi.
Interrogatories, 127, 128.
Invocation of the blessed Virgin, 152.
Irregularities in the chapter of Lincoln, 151, 152.
Itinerary of Bishop Cooper, 336-338.

J

Jurati, 137.
Jurisdiction, peculiar, of Lincoln, 10n., 15n., 285n., 310n., 311n.

Jurisdiction, peculiar—*cont.*
——, ——, of the archbishop of Canterbury, 323n.
Justices of the peace, xiii, 118, 138.
——, the queen's :—
Dyar.
Mounson.
Wray.

L

Laic dismissed *sub spe*, 120.
—— promoted to a canonry, 2.
Latin Dictionaries, xvi.
—— Grammar, attempt to stop teaching of, xii, xvi, 113.
——, knowledge of, 157-213 *passim*, 334.
——, ——. *See also* Clergy, Clerk.
Learning of the clergy. *See* Clergy, Clerk, Latin, Sacred learning.
Lease devised as a chattel, 125.
Legacy, cause of withholding a, 125.
——, payment of, 114.
Letters, Bishop Cooper's, xi, xiii, 144, 145.
—— dimissory, 112, 114, 116, 135, 146.
—— patent, xvi, 99.
—— testimonial, 227, 227n., 229, 229n., 230.
—— to serve in another diocese, 112.
Libere condicionis. *See* Freeman.
Libri Cleri, xi-xv, 157,213, 215-239.
Licence for marriage. *See* Marriage.
—— to a deacon. *See* Deacon.
—— to prosecute a cause, 111, 112, 124.
Literate, a, holds a benefice, 291.
Low, a certain, 114.
Lyem (a leash), 123.

M

Mandate put in, 126, 132.
Mandatory, 126.
Mar-prelate controversy, xvi.
Marriage, a 'disordered,' 139.
——, alleged promise of, 137.
——, an unhappy, xviii.
——, assurance before, 127, 128, 130.
——, cause of, 112, 122.
——, consent of parents, etc., required for, 130, 147.
——, contract before, 128, 130, 131, 133.
——, examination as to legality of a, 126-134.
——, joining of hands in, 129, 131-133.
Marriage—*cont.*
—— licence, 111, 113, 114, 122-124, 147.
——, licence to a clerk to celebrate, 111.
—— of a clerk, consent of justices required for, xiii, 307.
—— of a clerk, licence for, 307.
—— of the clergy, xii, xiii, 157-213 *passim*, 333.
—— reckoned in mitigation of punishment, 135.
——, a run-away, 122, 123.
——, witnesses of, 128-134.
——, words of assurance at a, 129-134.
——. *See also* Adultery, Contracted, Divorce, Espousals.
Mass, verses against the, *Add.*
Mayor, 168, 280, 281, 298.
Medicine, doctor of, 124, 159, 211, 245, 311, 320, 320n.
——, bachelor of, xvi.
——, skill in, 158.
Mercer, 74, 117.
Merchant, 13.
—— -tailor, 8, 15, 249, 297.
Messenger, official, 151, 155.
——, public, 156.
Metropolitical visitation, 1561-2, xii.
Miller, 138.
Minister or priest, 89.
'Ministracions' of vicars-choral, 152.
Moderation, a clerk's, in doubt, xi, 114.
Monasteries :—
Bardney.
Barlings.
Bourne.
Dorchester.
Leicester.
Newstead near Stamford.
Osney.
Ronton.
Stone.
Thame.
Warden, Old.
Moor, a, ordained, 97.
Morris dance not to be suffered in church, 138.

N

Names, unusual, men's—Rombald, Romwald, 126-134, 151, 155, 254.
——, ——, women's—Abria, Abra, 25, 248; Timothy, 344.
New Year's gift bowls, 342.

Non-residence, clerk charged with, 116, 126.

O

Old age, 161, 167, 191, 298.
Orders, letters of, burnt, 238.
——, ——, lost, 221.
——, ——, not exhibited, 140.
——, ——, stayed, 82.
Ordinary, the, negligence of, 322.
Ordination, papistical, 111.
——, regulations concerning, 146.
—— upon necessity, 82.
Ordinations, 81-98, 109n., 115, 124n., 141n., 142, 142n., 157-239 *passim*, 331-332.
——. *See also* Orders.

P

Papal dispensation, 345.
—— provision, 345-348.
Parish clerk, 129. *See also* Town clerk.
Parishioners complain of incumbent, 126.
—— desire a resident parson to instruct them, 126.
—— present articles against their clergyman, 121, 136, 139.
Pastor, 75.
Patronage, dispute as to, 119.
——, ordinance with respect to, 330.
Peculiar jurisdiction. *See* Jurisdiction.
Penance, commutation of, 147.
—— enjoined, 135.
——, public, 139.
Pension, 245, 272, 302.
—— granted to resigning incumbent, 306.
Persecution in the time of Queen Mary, 221.
Physic and surgery, clerk charged not to deal with, 120.
Pilgrimage of Grace, the, 347.
[Pitbreake?], 121.
Plague, the, reported, 121.
Plurality, xv, 119, 120, 139, 140, 151, 157-159, 161-173, 178-184, 186-195, 198-200, 202, 203, 205, 206, 210, 212, 215-237 *passim*, 263n., 333.
——, confirmation of dispensation for, 120, 139, 216-219, 224-226, 229-231, 234, 237.
——, fee for, xv.
——, lack of dispensation for, 322.
——, qualification for, 116, 120, 139, 215, 216, 218, 219, 223-226, 228-230, 233, 234, 237, 238.
Plurality, qualification for—*cont.*
——, ——, because—
a bachelor of civil law, 234.
the son of a knight, 224.
Prayer Book to be assented to, 146.
Preach, clerk forbidden to, 120.
——, claim by clerk to have immediate power from God to, 135.
Preacher, licence of, recalled, 119.
Preachers, xii, xiii, 4, 157-213 *passim*, 223, 315, 334.
——, convenient, to be provided by the clergy, 144, 145.
——, lack of, 144, 145.
——, licensed, 157-213 *passim*.
——, not licensed, 158, 159, 163, 164, 166, 168, 173, 175, 181, 184, 193, 199, 205, 208, 210.
——, order to be subscribed by, 107.
——, to be licensed, 107, 108.
——, to be priests or deacons, 145.
—— and other orders, articles touching, 145-147.
Preaching stated to be the chief function of a priest, 144.
——, unauthorised, disallowed, 145.
Preconization, 127, 149, 151, 152.
Presentation, a, exhibited, 141.
——, deeds of, xv, 257-274.
—— not accepted by the bishop, 143.
——, revocation of, 274.
—— to a benefice that was full, 329n.
——. *See also* Crown presentations.
Priesthood, restoration to the, 118.
Prison at Stamford, co. Linc., 116.
Proceedings by the bishop against a clerk, 113, 114, 116-121, 125, 126, 134-141.
—— —— against laics, 117-120, 123, 124, 126-135, 137, 138.
Procurations, 101.
Procuratio, xv.
——, non-payment of, 152.
Prophesyings. *See* Exercise.
Proprietaries, 100.
Protestations to be subscribed by the clergy, 107.
Puppets, clerk suffers 'poppetts' to play in church, 137, 138.
Purgation, 118-120.

Q

Qualification for plurality. *See* Plurality.
Quarrelsome and dissentious behaviour, 116, 117, 121.

R

Rape, attempted, charge of, 123.
Readers, xv, 220, 222, 230, 231.
Rebellion in the north, the late, 113.
Received religion, wrong opinions about the, 152.
Recognizance, 122, 123, 124, 135, 140.
Records, Lincoln Diocesan, loss of, ix.
——, ——, reparation of, ix, x, xi, xiv, xv.
Rectory, bond not to farm-let, 61.
——, two clerks claim to be rector of, 134.
Recusants, laws against, 145.
Register books to be kept, 107.
Residence, x, xii, 157-213 *passim*, 334.
——, bond of, 61.
—— enjoined, 111, 113, 119, 139-141, 143.
——, refusal of, 126.
——. *See also* Non-residence.
Resignation of benefice, xv, 36, 112, 115, 118, 119, 120, 124, 126, 139, 141, 287-303.
——, proposed, 306.
Reward for honest service, 249.
Rooms in houses, etc., 113, 114, 115, 118, 119, 120, 287-303 *passim*. *See also* Buckden, Lincoln.
Royal supremacy. *See* Supremacy.

S

Sacred learning, knowledge of, 157-213 *passim*, 335.
—— ——. *See also* Clergy, Clerk.
Scholar, 1-4, 257.
Scholars, poor, 149.
Schoolmasters, 109, 110, 113, 115, 126, 136, 138, 142, 150, 152, 155, 158, 190, 218, 220, 222, 224, 230, 231, 235.
Schools :—
Alford.
Aylesbury.
Bolingbroke.
Boston.
Claydon, East.
Lincoln.
Oxford.
St. Ives.
Spilsby.
——. *See also* Schoolmasters.
Scots, 196, 203, 210, 212.
Scrivener, 266.
Seal, a, defaced, 248.
Seals, 74n., 112, 241-244, 246-253, 257-270, 272-274, 288, 289, 291, 295, 298, 300, 301, 322, 330.
——, interesting, xix, 74, 242.
Sees, impoverishment of, xviii.
Sequestration of the fruits of benefices, 110, 112-116, 119-122, 134, 140-142, 156.
——, relaxation of, 11, 58, 59, 117, 118.
——, violation of, 152.
Serjeant-at-law, 4, 341.
Sermons. *See* Preachers.
Servant, 118, 243, 249, 330.
Service, honest, grant in reward of, 249.
Sheet, white, enjoined as a penance, 139.
Sickness, 191.
Sigillum ad facultatem, 120.
Silver plate ,xix :—
beakers, 342.
basins, 342.
bowl, the 'litle reysing,' 242.
bowls, 342.
—— of the French-making, 242.
cups for wine, beer and sack, 342.
ewers, 342.
flagons, 342.
salts, 342.
tuns, nest of, 342.
Simony, declaration against, 110, 111.
Sorcery, suspicion of, 201n.
'Stall-wagies' of vicars-choral, 152.
Student of letters, 257.
Study, bond to exercise. *See* Clergy, Clerk.
Subscription to the Articles of Religion, royal supremacy, etc., x, xi, 1-3, 7-27, 31, 35-39, 46-51, 56-61, 66-69, 74-77, 81-98, 109-143 *passim*, 145, 330.
—— by a clerk 'of the olde institution,' 135.
——. *See also* Supremacy.
Subsidies, ecclesiastical, 100.
——, ——, failure to pay, 259.
Supremacy, the royal, x, xi, 105, 111, 145.
——, ——. *See also* Subscription.
—— oath, refusal to take the, 39, 39n.
Surgery. *See* Physic.
Suspension of Clerk. *See* Clerk.
Swearer, a, 136.
Swords and bucklers, 122.
Sworn-men (*jurati*), 137.
Synodals, 101.

T

Tables, clerk charged with playing at, in an ale-house, 121.
Tailor, xv, xvi, xix, 114.
Tanner, 11, 33, 243, 259, 268, 312, 316.
Tavern and ale-house, clerk enjoined to forbear, 113.
Teaching, negligence in, 152.
Tenths, 100, 153, 154.
——, nonpayment of, 3, 22n., 63, 262, 274.
Testimonial, letters, 112, 143, 146, 269.
Tithes, withholding of, 112, 124.
Tolerance, curates serving by, xv, 122, 233, 235.
Town clerk, 131.
Traps, charge of robbing, 123.

U

Underteachers. *See* Schoolmasters.
Universities :—
Cambridge.
Oxford.
St. Andrew's.
Unlearned person, an, ordained, 83.
—— witness, an, 129.

V

Vacancy of benefices. *See* Benefices.
Vicar-general, appointment of, xviii, 156.
Vicarage, foundation of, 99-101.
—— house to be built, 101.
Virgin, the blessed, invocation of, 152.
Visitation, ecclesiastical, xii, xiv, xvii, 83, 103n., 137, 149-152, 154-156.
Visitation, ecclesiastical—*cont.*
——, ——, articles for, xvii.
——, ——, dissolved, 152, 156.
——, ——, leave of absence from, 215, 223, 225, 233.
——, ——, non-appearance at, 151, 161, 163, 165, 167, 172, 174, 177, 184, 190, 191, 204, 207, 211, 213.
——, ——, prorogued, 149, 151, 152, 156.
——, heraldic, xviii, xix.

W

Wards of the queen, 6, 53, 257, 269.
—— and Liveries, court of, 51, 257, 269.
Weaver, 129.
Whipping, a punishment for profanity, *Add.*
Wife, a pretended, 112.
Will of Bishop Cooper, interesting, 339-343.
Wills, 307, 339-344.
——, probate of, 110.
Witnesses. *See* Depositions.
Woman enjoined to live with her husband, 137.
Writ, a royal, 156.

Y

Yeoman, 5, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 18, 23, 26, 29, 30, 32, 33, 38, 40, 45, 50, 54, 58, 61 62, 67, 68, 74, 77, 79, 110, 113, 114, 124, 135, 141, 142, 164, 210, 243, 245-250, 252-254, 257, 259-261, 263, 264, 268, 270-273, 292, 293, 302, 312, 326.

DA
670
L69L5
v.2

Lincoln Record Society,
Lincoln, Eng.
Publications

CIRCULATE AS MONOGRAPH

PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE
CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY

120
137-138